Attachment I-6

Progress in PHOTOVOLTAICS

PROGRESS IN PHOTOVOLTAICS: RESEARCH AND APPLICATIONS
Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl. 2014; **22**:1180–1194
Published online 11 February 2013 in Wiley Online Library (wileyonlinelibrary.com). DOI: 10.1002/pip.2363

BROADER PERSPECTIVES

The energy payback time of advanced crystalline silicon PV modules in 2020: a prospective study

Sander A. Mann[1,2]*, Mariska J. de Wild-Scholten[3], Vasilis M. Fthenakis[2], Wilfried G.J.H.M. van Sark[1] and Wim C. Sinke[4]

[1] Copernicus Institute, Utrecht University, Budapestlaan 6, 3584 CD Utrecht, The Netherlands
[2] Center for Life Cycle Analysis, Columbia University, New York, NY 10027, USA
[3] SmartGreenScans, Wagenmakersweg 22, 1873 GH Groet, The Netherlands
[4] ECN Solar Energy, Petten, The Netherlands

ABSTRACT

The photovoltaic (PV) market is experiencing vigorous growth, whereas prices are dropping rapidly. This growth has in large part been possible through public support, deserved for its promise to produce electricity at a low cost to the environment. It is therefore important to monitor and minimize environmental impacts associated with PV technologies. In this work, we forecast the environmental performance of crystalline silicon technologies in 2020, the year in which electricity from PV is anticipated to be competitive with wholesale electricity costs all across Europe. Our forecasts are based on technological scenario development and a prospective life cycle assessment with a thorough uncertainty and sensitivity analysis. We estimate that the energy payback time at an in-plane irradiation of 1700 kWh/(m^2 year) of crystalline silicon modules can be reduced to below 0.5 years by 2020, which is less than half of the current energy payback time. Copyright © 2013 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

KEYWORDS

energy payback time; life cycle assessment; roadmap; crystalline silicon PV; prospective

***Correspondence**

Sander A. Mann, FOM Institute AMOLF, Science Park 104, 1098 XG Amsterdam, The Netherlands.
E-mail: mann@amolf.nl

Received 24 August 2012; Revised 2 December 2012; Accepted 11 December 2012

1. INTRODUCTION

The photovoltaic (PV) market has experienced double digit growth in the past decade and has now reached a global capacity of approximately 67 GW [1]. The year-on-year growth of newly installed capacity was 67% from 2010 to 2011, greatly exceeding the International Energy Agency's (IEA) annual growth rate projection of 17% for this decade from 2009 [2,3].

Average European electricity generation costs from PV modules today are 0.20 €/kWh [4], which is competitive with the retail electricity prices in some European countries. However, to fully penetrate the market, the cost of PV electricity has to be driven down further, to the wholesale electricity cost of ~0.08 €/kWh in most European countries [5]. Module production costs have historically been reduced by increases in plant production capacity, increases in module efficiency, reduced cost of silicon feedstock, and reduced silicon consumption per watt-peak (W_p) [6–8]. In recent years, there have been a number of roadmapping exercises that outline paths toward low-cost crystalline silicon modules [2,9–15], which basically emphasize these approaches. With ongoing cost reductions of PV modules and rising wholesale electricity costs, it is expected that utility-scale grid parity will be reached by 2014 in south Italy and by 2020 throughout Europe [4].

The fast growth of the PV markets is largely based on their promise to produce abundant electricity at a low cost to the environment. It is therefore important to monitor and report indicators of the environmental performance of PV technologies, such as the energy payback time (EPBT), the time in which an operating PV system produces the energy required to manufacture it. EPBTs are determined through life cycle assessments (LCAs) of the PV systems' cradle-to-grave life cycles. The most recent reported EPBT values are 1.5 and 1.3 years for monocrystalline and multicrystalline silicon PV systems, produced in Germany and

Copyright © 2013 John Wiley & Sons, Ltd.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2754

located in southern Europe [16]. Note that it is important to distinguish between "modules" and "systems", as the former does not include production of the balance of system (BOS) components and installation. The European Photovoltaic Technology Platform stresses that any negative environmental impact associated with PV systems must be minimized, implying reduction of emissions, recycling of materials, and reduction of EPBTs [15]. Their system EPBT target for 2020 is 0.6 years, and a long-term target is 0.3 years [17]. The IEA targets are 0.9 years for 2020 and 0.7 years for 2030 [2,17].

In this paper, we forecast the 2020 EPBTs for crystalline silicon modules. To do so, we developed three prospective module types, based on the aforementioned roadmaps. These scenarios are then modeled in a prospective LCA to calculate the EPBT and energy return on energy investment (EROI). The roadmapping exercise is discussed in Section 2, the LCA methodology in Section 3, and the uncertainty analysis in Section 4. The results are presented in Section 5 and discussed in Section 6.

2. TECHNOLOGY ROADMAPPING

In this section, we will present a short overview of technological improvements that are proposed to drive down production costs per Wp, drawing from the existing roadmapping exercises [10–13].

2.1. Feedstock and ingot growth

Today, almost all commercially available modules are made from polysilicon from the Siemens process, which is converted into crystalline ingots through either Czochralski (Cz) crystal growth (for monocrystalline silicon) or directional solidification (DS) (for multicrystalline silicon). As polysilicon accounts for almost 25% of the total module production cost today [10], some facilities try to reduce cost by process integration with material and energy recycling routes [16]. Additionally, the high cost has triggered development of alternatives to the traditional Siemens route (e.g., the fluidized bed reactor process [18]) and even abandonment of poly-Si altogether, as with upgraded metallurgical grade silicon (UMG-Si) [19]. Multi-Si cell efficiencies achieved on alternative Si feedstocks such as UMG-Si have been demonstrated to be comparable with those of multi-Si cells from standard feedstock in selected cases [19,20].

Ingot sizes will increase (most notably for the DS technique), which increases the throughput and yield of good quality silicon. Another interesting development is quasi-mono silicon, a crossover between both crystallization techniques [21]. Here, the DS method is modified so that the crystal growth is seeded by a monocrystalline layer at the bottom of the melt. This produces large ingots with a central monocrystalline region, surrounded by multicrystalline edges. This approach has several benefits to regular DS ingots: as the material is quasi-mono, the lack of grain boundaries could result in higher efficiencies. In fact, because of the lack of grain boundaries in central regions of the ingot, the segregation of impurities is more effective. This further encourages the use of UMG feedstock without compromising efficiency loss [10].

2.2. Wafering

To reduce the required amount of polysilicon, the wafer thickness is continuously reduced, from 500 μm in 1979 [22] to an average of 180 μm today [13]. The kerf loss, the silicon loss due to sawing, has decreased as well, to about 150 μm per wafer today. With further advances in the multi-wire slurry saw (MWSS) process, it is expected that 120 μm wafers with 120 μm kerf loss are achievable by 2020 [13], which already reduces silicon consumption by 27% if breakage does not increase and efficiencies can be maintained.

Aside from the kerf loss, the MWSS process has other drawbacks: wafer contamination, thickness variation across the wafer, high breakage, and high material consumption. To address those drawbacks, alternative wafering methods were proposed, most notably a wire sawing process using a fixed diamond abrasive on the wire (fixed abrasive sawing) [23]. Most machines on the market today are adaptable for diamond wires, and implementing them will increase the throughput by a factor of 2–3. In addition, the kerf is commercially recyclable as opposed to kerf from the slurry-based process [24], and wire consumption per wafer is much lower. However, the cost of the wire is much higher, and this so far stands in the way of significant market penetration, but wire costs have been decreasing by 30% per year [23].

To do away with the kerf loss altogether, kerfless cutting methods have been developed, such as the ribbon silicon [25], electrochemical cutting [26], laser wafer cutting [27], stress-induced lift-off [28], and light ion implantation [29]. Of these methods, ribbon silicon is the oldest, but it has difficulties maintaining or increasing market share [25]. Light ion implantation is commercially available, originally through Silicon Genesis (their PolyMax process [29]) but more recently also through Twin Creeks (the Hyperion [30]). It uses proton implantation to create a weak layer at a controlled depth in the silicon brick, after which the wafer is separated by cleaving. This process allows for wafers with a thickness between 20 and 150 μm, and even the thinner wafers have excellent mechanical strength [29]. A drawback is the considerable energy required for the high-vacuum hydrogen implantation process.

In the past, wafer sizes have also increased to reduce production costs. Larger $210 \times 210\,\mathrm{mm}^2$ wafers are expected to be introduced in 2017, but the current $156 \times 156\,\mathrm{mm}^2$ size will be the norm until at least 2020 [13], because larger and thinner wafers will be too brittle to handle with current processing techniques. In fact, thinner wafers already put considerable constraints on cell design and processing, as, for instance, front-to-rear interconnection, soldering, and high-temperature

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2755

processing will result in high yield losses for currently used processes and module architectures.

2.3. Cell processing

Surface recombination becomes more important as the wafer thickness decreases, so very high quality passivation schemes are needed. Because the aluminum back surface field does not passivate well enough and the contact area has to be reduced, a transition to rear-side dielectric passivation is required. Excellent results have recently been achieved on thermal SiO_2/plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition SiN_x stacks [31], but thermal growth of SiO_2 might be less favorable for very thin wafers. A relatively new low-temperature approach to high-quality passivation is atomic layer deposition of Al_2O_3 [32], with recombination velocities as low as 2 cm/s on n-type float-zone wafers [33]. Another effective low-temperature approach is to use amorphous silicon (a-Si), as in a-Si : H/crystalline silicon heterojunction (HIT) cells [34]. The HIT and effective passivation increase the open circuit voltage significantly: an efficiency of 23.7% has already been achieved on a 98-μm-thick wafer [35]. As the patent on HIT technology has expired, it can be expected that by 2020, other manufacturers will also make use of this approach.

Because front-to-rear interconnection and soldering of interconnects will induce too much stress on thin wafers, the International Technology Roadmap for Photovoltaics (ITRPV) roadmap expects 35% of all cells to be rear contact by 2020 [13]. There are three main approaches to rear-contact cells [36]: metal wrap-through (MWT), emitter wrap-through (EWT), and back-junction (BJ). In the first two approaches, the emitter is still at the front of the device, but holes are laser drilled through the wafer that transports carriers to the rear, either through the metal contacts (MWT) or the emitter (EWT). The main difference between MWT and EWT is thus that the MWT still has grid lines (but no bus bars) on the front surface. In a BJ cell, the emitter is located at the rear surface, typically in an interdigitated fashion with the back surface field (BSF). A BJ has the benefit that the contacts can cover almost the whole rear side of the cell, greatly reducing series resistance [37]. All three approaches reduce contact shading, although this is especially true for the EWT and BJ types. So far, large-area efficiencies of 24.2% have been reached on BJ solar cells [38] and over 20% on MWT cells [39]. An interdigitated back contact silicon (IBC) HIT cell (IBC-HIT) has been reported at an efficiency of 20.2% [40], but simulations show that 26% conversion efficiency is achievable [41].

Traditional screen printing is reaching its limits too. It is a "hard contact" technique, which creates yield issues on thin wafers. Furthermore, the aspect ratio of fingers is rather low, resulting in either large contact areas (which are high surface recombination areas) or small contacts with high resistance. Finally, the cost of silver in the metallization paste is becoming quite high, at 6–14 ¢ per Wp today [42]. All in all, this implies a move away from silver screen printing in the coming years. A first step may be the introduction of stencil printing, providing higher aspect ratios than screen printing, but the preferred option on the somewhat longer term seems to be plating of copper contacts [42].

Reducing the wafer thickness relaxes the demands on the bulk diffusion length for efficient carrier collection but at the same time reduces the amount of light absorbed if no additional light trapping measures are taken. Random pyramidal textures are shown to perform quite well even at 50 μm wafer thickness, with demonstrated efficiencies of over 19% [43]. Such thin cells with inverted pyramidal textures have even shown efficiencies of up to 21.5% [44,45] and could be further improved with BJ schemes and better passivation. Below 40 μm, the absorption starts dropping rapidly, and for very thin wafers, dielectric [46,47] or plasmonic resonators [3,48] may be required for high efficiencies.

2.4. Encapsulation

The encapsulation step is responsible for most material and labor costs: it accounts for 30–40% of the total costs per Wp [9,10]. Hence, there is much to gain by cutting down on material consumption and through automation and increasing throughput.

Front-to-rear interconnection through stringing and soldering is responsible for a large fraction of the yield losses today, and with decreasing wafer thickness, this may get worse. As back-contact cells require an interdigitated conductive pattern on the back sheet, these interconnection yield losses can be prevented. Späth *et al*. have already developed a fully automated high-throughput module assembly line that drastically reduced cell breakage, even on 130-μm wafers [49]. Because for BJ cells most processing is on the back of the cell, it is possible to attach the wafers to a glass superstrate after processing of the front [50]. This then allows for monolithic processing of the cells, which increases the yield of very thin wafers during cell processing.

Another approach is to eliminate foil lamination all together [51]. Modules are sealed in double glazing at room temperature. An automated module assembly line based on this process, which also eliminates soldering, was first offered by Apollon Solar [52] and produced a module every 2 min. More recently, Bystronic Glass introduced a system that reportedly can produce a module every 45 s [53] (but with soldering). These throughputs are incredibly high compared with conventional module encapsulation processes, while material consumption is reduced and recycling becomes easier.

2.5. Technological scenarios

On the basis of the developments described in the previous subsections, we have defined three modules, as shown in Table I and Figure 1. Module 1a is a very high efficiency scenario based on 120-μm-thick $156 \times 156\,mm^2$ MWSS wafers and an IBC-HIT design with dielectric stack passivation, random pyramidal texture on the front surface, and plated copper contacts. As shown in Table I, high cell and module yield are assumed because of advances

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2756

Table I. Description of the three technological scenarios under investigation.

Process step	Module 1a	Module 1b	Module 2
Feedstock	Poly-Si		UMG-Si
Crystallization	Czochralski ingot growth		Seeded DS
Ingot yield (%)	95	95	95
Good Si out/Si in (%)	85	85	85
Wafering	MWSS	Ion implantation	MWSS
Wafer thickness	120	40	120
Kerf loss	120	0	120
Yield (%)	90	98	90
Cell processing	IBC-HIT design, random pyramidal texture, plated copper contacts.		Metal wrap-through design, random texture, front and rear passivation, plated copper contacts.
Yield (%)	99	99.5	99
Efficiency (%)	23.5	22.5	20
Module assembly	Frameless encapsulation without lamination foil [51], with all-rear low-stress interconnection and high packing density.		
Yield (%)	99.5	99.5	99.5
Efficiency (%)	22	21	19

UMG-Si, upgraded metallurgical grade silicon; DS, directional solidification; MWSS, multiwire slurry saw; IBC-HIT, interdigitated back contact silicon heterojunction.

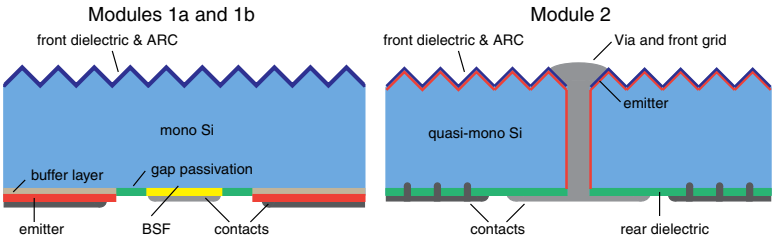


Figure 1. Schematic structure of the three modules. Modules 1a and 1b only differ in the wafer thickness, 100 and 40 μm, respectively. Both are interdigitated back contact heterojunction cells with plated copper contacts. Module 2 is a metal wrap-through cell based on quasi-mono wafers with plated copper contacts. The schematics of modules 1a/b are based on [40] and of 2 on [39]. BSF, back surface field.

expected in monolithic cell processing and module assembly [13], whereas ingot and wafer yields are assumed to be the same as today. Because efficiencies of 23.7% have already been achieved on 100-μm-thick front contacted HIT cells [35], but results on IBC-HIT are not quite that high yet, we estimate the efficiency to be 23.5%. Because of high packing densities and antireflection coated glass, we estimated the difference between cell and total area module efficiencies to be 1.5% absolute, down from 2.5 to 3% for today's high-efficiency modules.

Module 1b is a slight modification of 1a: Wafering is now carried out through light ion implantation, as in Silicon Genesis' PolyMax process [29]. Wafers from this process are stronger mechanically, which is why we have assumed higher yields. Furthermore, the wafers are much thinner, at 40 μm, which comes at an efficiency penalty of at most 1% absolute [45].

Module 2 is a low-cost alternative based on UMG-Si feedstock and $156 \times 156\,\mathrm{mm}^2$ quasi-monocrystalline wafers. Because of the poorer quality material, we chose an MWT cell design, with random texturing on the front, front/rear passivation, and plated contacts. The efficiency for this cell is 20%, based on promising UMG-Si and MWT results and ITRPV projections [13]. Because these wafers are square, we took the efficiency loss between cell and total module at 1% absolute, even lower than in modules 1a and b.

All modules are encapsulated in a double glazing type of process, without lamination foil or curing [51]. This is a high-throughput process that is symbolic of new module

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2757

assembly techniques, but as with the cell designs, there is large uncertainty on whether this is the direction the market will go. We will therefore discuss other possibilities of cell design and encapsulation in the discussion (Section 6.2).

3. PROSPECTIVE LCA

To obtain an idea of the environmental impacts of these modules, we performed a prospective LCA. LCA is a methodological tool to evaluate a product's environmental impact over its life cycle, from primary resource extraction (cradle) to disposal (grave) or recycling. For PV energy, a guideline is provided by IEA PVPS task 12 [54], and a general guideline can be found in Reference [55]. An LCA is typically performed in four stages: (i) scope definition, (ii) life cycle inventory analysis, (iii) impact assessment, and (iv) interpretation. We used SimaPro 7.3.2 as the software tool to perform the inventory analysis and impact assessment [56].

The functional unit is one m^2 module area of the three modules introduced in the previous section, and the system boundaries are shown in Figure 2. Our prospective analysis focuses only on the cradle-to-gate stages of the modules, excluding the BOS and end-of-life stage. However, to make comparisons with system EPBT targets, we accounted for the BOS assuming static scenarios in the discussion.

3.1. Data collection, modeling, and inventory analysis

The life cycle inventory analysis is performed using the Ecoinvent database (version 2.2) (Ecoinvent Centre, St. Gallen, Switzerland) [57] for material and energy inputs. For electricity inputs, we used the continental European electricity mix, which has a conversion efficiency of 0.315. The primary energy requirement is calculated using the cumulative energy demand (CED) (v. 1.08) method [58] in units of MJp.

In the inventory, we have used as much original data as possible. As shown in Table II, we used new data from four different companies and complemented that with data published in literature and from the Ecoinvent database. In two cases, the HIT formation step and conductive patterning of the back sheet, data were unavailable and modeling was required.

For the HIT formation, we used general data on Oerlikon's KAI-1200 a-Si plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition chamber [59] (Table III), which can deposit the a-Si layer on 40 1.43 m^2 modules per hour, in two batches of 20 modules. With a deposition speed of 0.3 nm/s and an a-Si : H layer of 300 nm, it follows that the KAI-1200 requires 800 s of loading, unloading, and starting up per batch.

We modeled a device structure as described in [18], with a 5-nm intrinsic buffer layer under the emitter. The process flow is based on [60]: the starting point is a wafer with a passivation layer, which is to be etched away in the regions where the emitter and BSF are deposited. Then, an additional mask is put in place for deposition of the intrinsic layer and emitter, after which the mask is changed for deposition of the BSF. We have assumed that each mask change requires half the time it takes to fully load or unload the chambers. Because vacuum and heater equipment are responsible for most of the power consumption, and are always on, we use the average power consumption for each process step.

The deposition and patterning of a conductive layer on the back sheet were modeled as follows: (i) vapor deposition of a thin metal layer on a glass sheet, (ii) copper plating of that thin metal layer, (iii) screen printing of an etch-resist resin in an interdigitated pattern on the metal layer, (iv) etching, and (v) washing. The vapor deposition process data were obtained from the Ecoinvent database, whereas the other steps are taken from cell processing steps (Table II).

3.2. Impact assessment

We have chosen to calculate the embodied energy, or CED for the production of one m^2 of module, which we will present as such. Additionally, we will present the EPBT, defined as the ratio of the CED over the primary energy that the PV system prevents from being consumed on the grid to which it is connected:

$$EPBT = \frac{E_{\mathrm{CED}}}{G\eta_{\mathrm{conv}}PR}\eta_{\mathrm{grid}} \quad (1)$$

where E_{CED} is the CED required for the production of 1 m^2 of module, η_{grid} is the conversion efficiency of the grid in which the PV system is installed (0.315), G is the annual insolation for southern Europe (1700 kWh/(m^2*yr), η_{conv} is the PV module conversion efficiency, and PR is the system performance ratio. Following the IEA PVPS guideline [54], we assumed a PR of 0.75 for rooftop residential systems, but we will discuss how higher PRs affect the EPBT in the discussion.

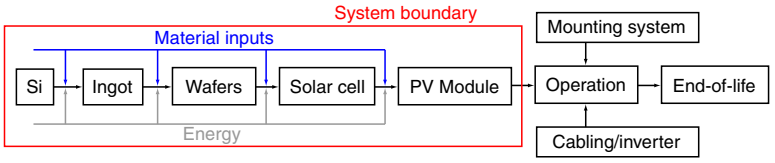


Figure 2. System boundaries used in the inventory analysis.

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2758

Table II. Primary energy data values and sources.

Process step	Key inputs	Value	Source (year)
Feedstock	Poly-Si, Siemens process (Wacker, Germany)	545 MJp/kg	Wetzel, Feuerstein [16] (2011)
	UMG-Si (Elkem Solar, Norway)	322 MJp/kg	De Wild-Scholten, MJ [62] (2008)
Crystallization	CZ-Si electricity use	85.6 kWh/kg Cz-Si	Ecoinvent [63] (2007)
	Quasi-mono Si electricity use	19.3 kWh/kg quasi-mono Si	Multi-Si from Ecoinvent [63] (2007)
	Other		Ecoinvent [63] (2007)
Wafering (MWSS)	Electricity (including cooling), wire, and slurry consumption	Confidential	Applied Materials [64] (2012)
	Other		Ecoinvent [63] (2007)
Wafering (ion implantation)	Electricity requirement for total process	51.4 kWh/m^2	SiGen [65] (2012)
Cell processing	Plating of contacts	Confidential	Meco [66] (2012)
	IBC-HIT deposition	44.5 MJp/m^2	Modeled based on Photon International [59] (2011)
	Various process steps		Photon International [67] (2009)
Encapsulation	Solar glass (front 3.0 mm, rear 2.8 mm)	14.6 kg/m^2	ITRPV [13] (2012)
	Conductive back sheet (without glass)	66.7 MJp/m^2	Modeled based on Ecoinvent [57] (2007) and Meco [66] (2012)
	Other		Apollon Solar [68] (2010)

UMG-Si, upgraded metallurgical grade silicon; MWSS, multiwire slurry saw; IBC-HIT, interdigitated back contact silicon heterojunction.

The EPBT is a widely used measure to indicate the energy performance of PV. It is attractive for a number of reasons: it relates the somewhat abstract CED to the module performance and it is a proxy for environmental performance. Furthermore, less data is required than for the calculation of emissions per kWh. On the other hand, it has drawbacks too: it does not take into account the PV module lifetime, it is inherently linked to the system in which the PV system is installed (through the grid conversion efficiency [61]), and it does not compare easily with other sources of electricity. An alternative metric that accounts for the life expectancy of the system is the EROI, defined as [70]:

$$EROI = \frac{E_{\text{out}}}{E_{\text{inv}}} = \frac{E_{\text{out}}}{E_{\text{ED}} + E_{\text{PP}}} \tag{2}$$

where E_{out} is the net electricity output over the product's lifetime, E_{inv} is the total invested primary energy required to produce that electricity, that is, the sum of the primary energy required for the production of the product (E_{PP}) and energy for the supply chain of the feedstock to produce the electricity (E_{ED}). Note that the EROI as defined here equals the life expectancy of the PV system multiplied by the grid efficiency and divided by the EPBT.

After the impact assessment, we move on to the next, and final, stage of the LCA: interpretation. Because of the prospective nature of this study, a thorough uncertainty analysis is required.

4. UNCERTAINTY ANALYSIS

We can distinguish between various sources of uncertainty in LCA [71]. First and foremost, there is parameter uncertainty: Parameters can be hard to measure precisely or precise values might be unavailable, and they might be inherently variable. Then, there is scenario uncertainty, which is related to the normative choices made in constructing scenarios. The last source is modeling uncertainty, which comes from the structure of the model.

Because of the prospective nature of this study, parameter and scenario uncertainty are most significant: Data are subject to change in the coming years, and the scenarios that we have developed may not represent the actual situation in 2020. Our approach to deal with these uncertainties is discussed as follows.

4.1. Parameter uncertainty

A prospective LCA study has two major data quality issues: data representativeness (e.g., scaling up from laboratory scale or temporal fluctuations in primary energy requirements for material inputs) and data availability (e.g., confidential or nonexistent data, which therefore have to be modeled). The challenge is to quantify these

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2759

Table III. Modeling of interdigitated back contact silicon heterojunction deposition.

Process parameters	Value	Source
a-Si deposition rate	0.3 nm/s	Photon International [59]
Average power consumption	280 kW	Photon International [59]
Loading or unloading	400 s/batch	See Section 3.1
Changing masks	200 s/batch	Own estimate
Total process time	1433 s/batch	Own estimate
Energy and material consumption		
Electricity	3.9 kWh/m^2	Own model, Photon International [59]
SiH_4	0.97 g/m^2	Van der Meulen, R, and Alsema, EA [69]
H_2	1.45 g/m^2	
O_2	0.16 g/m^2	
NF_3	0.11 g/m^2	

uncertainties in a transparent manner, for which the most common approach is to use a pedigree matrix approach, as in the Ecoinvent database [72]. Here, the assumption is made that all inputs are accurately described by a log-normal distribution. The variance of this distribution is a measure of the uncertainty of the input and is found using a pedigree matrix with data quality indicators [72,73]. There are five data characteristics on which this variance is based: (i) data reliability, (ii) data completeness, (iii) temporal correlation, (iv) geographic correlation, and (v) further technical correlation. Each characteristic is divided into five quality levels, ranging from good to poor. On the basis of expert judgment, the indicator scores then give the variance of the input value. In Table IV, we show the pedigree matrix for the two most important characteristics in prospective studies (temporal and technological correlation).

A useful measure of the uncertainty of an input is the 95% confidence interval: a range in which the true value will lie with 95% certainty. The confidence interval is related to the input variance and is thus calculated on the basis of the pedigree matrix, as outlined in [72]. For example, the electricity use for production of Cz-Si comes from the Ecoinvent database. The input value of 85.6 kWh/kg is based on verified measurements (score 1 on reliability) but comes from only one site relevant for the market (score 4 on completeness). It is valid for the year 2007 (temporal score 4), comes from an area with similar production conditions (geographical score 3), and is representative for enterprises, processes, and materials under study (technological score 1). Following the procedure outlined in [72], the 95% confidence interval of the electricity requirement for a kilogram of Cz-Si in 2020 then ranges from 69.7 to 105 kWh/kg Cz-Si. It should be noted, however, that the electricity requirement is more likely to move toward the lower bound because of technological improvements.

Using the same procedure, we have calculated the variances of all inputs and then propagated these using Monte Carlo analysis [74] to find the 95% confidence interval of the CED, EPBT, and EROI for each module.

4.2. Scenario uncertainty

The technological scenarios and performance forecasts that we have made are subject to uncertainty too. For instance, cell and module efficiencies might be higher or lower than we predicted, so we will present the EPBT and EROI results on an efficiency interval. We have based our yield assumptions on the values reported in the ITRPV roadmap [13], which are based on expert judgment. We address the yield uncertainty through parameter uncertainty, as described in the previous subsection: industrial expert estimates receive a data quality indicator score of 4 for reliability. Together with the other indicator scores, one can find the variance and 95% confidence interval of the yield assumptions, as outlined in [72]. For example, the yield during cell processing is reported to be 99% by 2020. This means that for 1 m^2 of cells, 1.01 m^2 of wafers is required, but the 95% confidence interval lies between 1.008 and 1.012 m^2. The uncertainty on process yields is then propagated just as the other parameter uncertainties.

Table IV. Excerpt of the pedigree matrix [72], adjusted to have 2020 as the database base year.

Indicator score	1 (Good)	2	3	4	5 (Poor)
Temporal correlation	—	—	Data from 2010 or later.	Data from 2005 or later.	Data from before 2005.
Further technical correlation	Data from enterprises, processes, and materials under study.	Data from processes and materials under study but different enterprises.	Data from processes and materials under study but from different technology.	Data on related processes or materials.	Data on related processes on laboratory scale or from different technology.

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2760

Finally, crystalline silicon PV modules might be produced by processes in 2020 that are unknown today or that we did not account for in our scenarios: we address these possibilities in Section 6.2.

5. RESULTS

On the basis of the life cycle inventory, we calculated the cradle-to-gate (factory) primary energy consumption for production of the three modules, including the 95% confidence interval, as shown in Figure 3(a) (in primary energy requirement per m^2 of module). To put these values into context: the most recent LCA results for multicrystalline and monocrystalline silicon PV modules are 2150 and 2750 MJp/m^2, respectively [16], so the CED of modules 1a, 1b, and 2 are only 74% (2030/2750), 55% (1500/2750), and 62% (1330/2150) of the corresponding CEDs today.

The CED of module 1a is considerably higher than that of modules 1b and 2. The breakdown in Figure 3(b) shows that this is almost solely due to the relatively high consumption of monocrystalline silicon. Moving toward a kerfless cutting method drastically reduces silicon consumption, by a factor of five, but at the same time, the wafering energy is increased because of the energy intensive ion implantation process. Modules 1a and 2 require the same amount of feedstock, but the UMG-Si feedstock and seeded DS reduce the primary energy requirement for this step by almost a factor of three (although this comes at an efficiency penalty). Because we only investigated a double glazing-like encapsulation process, all modules have the same encapsulation energy.

The breakdown for the aforementioned recent LCA results on monocrystalline silicon modules into poly-Si, ingot growth and wafering, cell processing, and encapsulation is approximately 500, 1260, 390, and 600 MJp/m^2 (or 18%, 46%, 14%, and 22%), respectively [16]. Comparing this with the breakdown shown in Figure 3(b), we see that in module 1a, modest reductions have been achieved in feedstock, crystallization and wafering (owing to thinner wafers), and encapsulation. The cell processing energy requirement has not changed much, most likely because low-temperature processing has offset increases due to the increased overall process complexity. As mentioned before, poly-Si consumption is drastically reduced in module 1b, and module 2 uses low-energy feedstock. Because module 2 is based on quasi-mono wafers, the energy requirement here is reduced further (the corresponding energy requirement for ingot growth and wafering in 2011 in a multi-Si module was ~670 MJ_p/m^2 [16]).

The confidence intervals are quite large: [1560, 2660], [1110, 2010], and [1060, 1650] MJp/m^2 for modules 1a, 1b, and 2 respectively (Figure 2(a)). This is mainly due to the temporal uncertainty: About half (or even 63% for module 1a) of the primary energy requirement comes from poly-Si feedstock, ingot growth, and wafering, and these production steps have a large potential for reduction in energy intensity by scaling up. We therefore expect the actual CED to decrease toward the lower bound rather than increase.

We also calculated the EPBTs for these modules (Figure 4(a)). The mean payback time of module 1a is just over 0.6 years, whereas 1b and 2 have an EPBT just below than 0.5 years. As is common today, there is a gap between multi-Si and mono-Si for traditional wafers, but by using thin, kerfless cut wafers, this gap closes. The most recent module EPBT values are 1.3 for mono-Si and 1.1 for multi-Si [16], so a reduction in the EPBT of over a factor two is feasible by 2020—or even more if we take into account the potential to move toward the lower bound of the confidence interval. Aside from the reduction in CED of the three modules, the considerable increase in module efficiency is an important factor in the EPBT reductions.

In Figure 4(b), we show the EROI of produced electricity for a lifetime of 35 years [15]. It is by using the same data as for the comparison of CED [16], but with a lifetime of 30 years, that the EROI for multi-Si and mono-Si PV

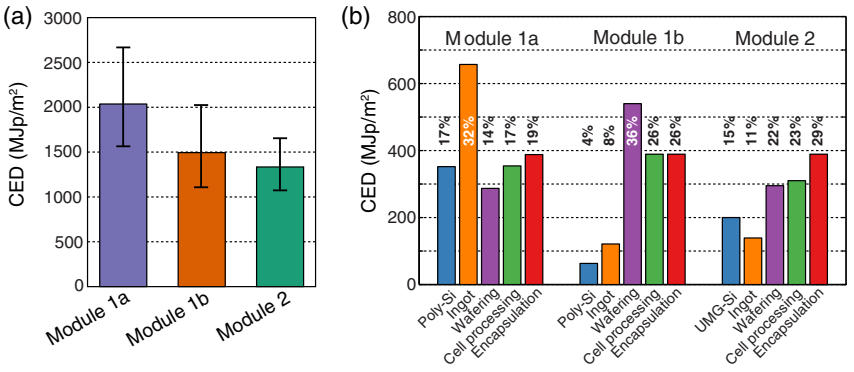


Figure 3. (a) Cumulative energy demand (CED) per m^2 and (b) Breakdown into feedstock, ingot, wafering, cell processing, and encapsulation steps. The percentage shows the contribution of each process step to the total CED. UMG-Si, upgraded metallurgical grade silicon.

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2761

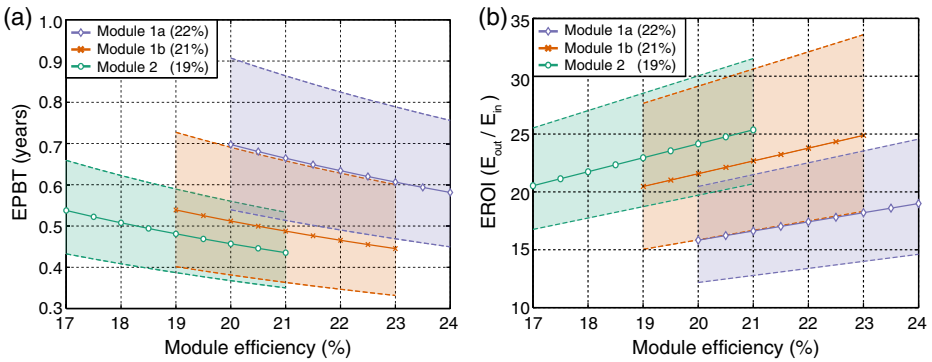


Figure 4. (a) Module energy payback time (EPBT) over efficiency range (with the estimated efficiency given in the legend), where the solid line is the mean, and the shaded area gives the 95% confidence interval. (b) Module energy return on energy investment (EROI) over efficiency range. We assumed a life expectancy of 35 years and an insolation of 1700 kWh/(m^2*year).

modules from 2011 is 8.8 and 7.5, respectively, so the EROI of crystalline silicon PV modules will increase dramatically in the coming years.

6. DISCUSSION

As we mentioned before, prospective LCA studies are subject to parameter and scenario uncertainties. We will discuss those uncertainties in the next two subsections and then conclude this section with a brief discussion of the BOS components.

6.1. Parameter sensitivity

In addition to the uncertainty analysis that we included in our results, it is important to check if our results are overly sensitive for certain input parameters. As we mentioned in Section 3.2, the PR is one of these parameters: currently taken at 0.75, it might well be underestimated significantly and values of 0.9 are feasible [75]. If the PR were to increase to 0.80, 0.85, or 0.90, this would further reduce the EPBT of the modules by 6%, 12%, or 17%, respectively. With a PR of 90%, the lowest EPBT would be 0.4 years (for module 2).

To check for sensitive inputs in the LCI, we calculated how much the module's CED would change if the input value were to move to the upper bound of the 95% confidence interval. The top three inputs to which the results are most sensitive are shown in Table V. For example, with 7%, the electricity requirement for Cz ingot growth is the most sensitive input for module 1a. This means that if the electricity requirement were to increase to the upper bound of the input's 95% confidence interval by 2020, the total CED of module 1a would increase by 7%. In other words, regarding the Cz electricity requirement, we are 95% sure that module 1a's CED lies within an interval of approximately ±7%.

In this section, we will explicitly deal with the kerfless cutting energy and the Cz crystal growth electricity consumption. Note that the process steps that we modeled have high uncertainty but account for only a small share of the total primary energy demand, and therefore, the final CED can be considered insensitive to these inputs.

Although we have first-hand data from Silicon Genesis on the energy requirement for ion implantation wafering, it is a new technology. Pilot production is running since 2009 but not yet at full capacity [29], and the energy requirement per wafer might therefore be subject to considerable change in the future. In Figure 5(a), we show the 95% confidence interval of the ion implantation wafering electricity requirement for 50 μm wafers, but variation over this interval only results in a 5% decrease at the lower bound or a 6% increase at the upper bound of the CED and EPBT. The energy intensity usually decreases as a technology matures, so we expect that changes will be for the better.

Module 1a is particularly sensitive to the electricity requirement for Cz crystal growth: the input share is large (almost 30%), the data are old (published in 2007), and the data already had a relatively high uncertainty to start with. Over the confidence interval for Cz-Si electricity consumption, the CED and EPBT of module 1a range from 94% on the lower bound to 107% on the upper bound

Table V. The top three most sensitive inputs for the three modules, with the influence on the total CED that the inputs have if they shift to the upper bound of their 95% confidence interval.

	Module 1a	Module 1b	Module 2
1	Cz electricity requirement (7%)	Wafering electricity demand (6%)	Solar glass (4%)
2	Poly-Si feedstock (5%)	Solar glass (3%)	UMG-Si feedstock (4%)
3	Solar glass (3%)	ARC deposition (3%)	DS electricity requirement (3%)

CED, cumulative energy demand; UMG-Si, upgraded metallurgical grade silicon; DS, directional solidification; ARC, antireflection coating.

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

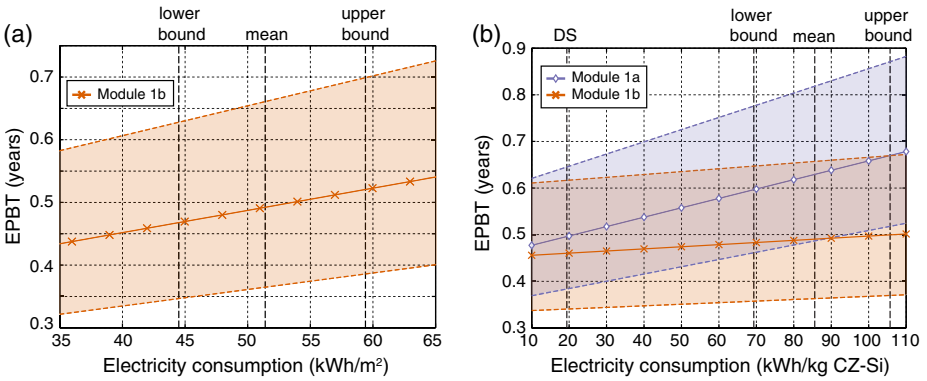


Figure 5. (a) Sensitivity analysis for ion implantation wafering energy requirement for module 1b and (b) sensitivity analysis for modules 1a and 1b on the electricity requirement for Cz crystal pulling. The vertical dashed lines show the lower and upper bounds of the 95% confidence interval, and the mean value, which is used in our inventory. In (b), the vertical dashed line marked "DS" signifies the energy consumption for directional solidification.

compared with the mean. Figure 5(b) shows the impact of the electricity requirement per kilogram Cz-Si on the EPBT of modules 1a and 1b. It is quite clear that the impact on module 1b is modest, because the input share for that module is just 7%. The dashed line on the left in Figure 4(b) shows the electricity requirement per kilogram Si for DS, which is lower than 20 kWh/kg. We show this because it is representative for quasi-mono feedstock, which according to the ITRPV will have a market share of almost 50% in 2020 [13]. If quasi-mono ingots can replace Cz ingots, this will result in a substantial reduction in the EPBT of module 1a: over 22%. Even if the use of quasi-mono ingots comes at an efficiency penalty, the reduction in electricity requirement will be beneficial. It must be noted, however, that BJ solar cells require very high carrier lifetimes, and at this point, it is uncertain whether such demands can be met on quasi-mono wafers. This is why, in the ITRPV roadmap, quasi-mono is projected to replace multi-Si wafers (and hence is used in module 2), whereas the mono-Si share remains practically constant.

To conclude, the primary energy requirement for the production of electricity is a very sensitive parameter, as other authors have pointed out [61,76]. In this study, we used the average continental European grid electricity mix, which has an efficiency of 31.5%. However, the grid efficiency varies between countries and changes over time. For example, if PV reaches a 20% penetration of the grid, the grid efficiency will increase to roughly 41% [61]. As Figure 6(a) shows, this increases the EPBT because less primary energy consumption is prevented by displacing grid mix electricity with electricity from a PV module. On the other hand, it also reduces the primary energy requirement for module production, which causes the EROI to increase, as shown in Figure 6(b). For these figures, we have assumed that the poly-Si feedstock is not produced with grid electricity but with on-site power generation, and hence that share of the CED is not affected by a change in grid efficiency. In reality, poly-Si is often produced using power from a mix of gas and steam turbines, hydro, and the grid. It is noted that if poly-Si production in the future increasingly uses coal-based electricity, EPBTs and emissions will worsen.

6.2. Scenario uncertainty

Sources of scenario uncertainty include diamond wire sawing, encapsulation methods, double-sided contact cells, and passivation methods. Starting from the latter, Al_2O_3 is a promising candidate for high-quality passivation, but lacking data, we used data for SiN_x passivation. Even though SiN_x passivation does not reduce the surface recombination velocities enough for high efficiencies, the energy this deposition process requires will be similar to (or higher than) Al_2O_3 deposition, and any difference will not significantly influence the final results because the input share is low.

Although we only investigated rear-contact modules, the ITRPV expects 65% of the market share to still be double-sided contact modules in 2020 [13]. This will primarily result in lower packing densities, as efficiencies of 23.7% have already been shown on double-sided HIT cells and module 2 already has a contact grid on the front, so the efficiency penalty from the additional bus bars is small.

There are two sources of scenario uncertainty that we believe could significantly impact the outcome. The first is fixed abrasive sawing with diamond-particle-coated wires. According to the ITRPV, by 2020, 100% of mono-Si and 80% of multi-Si wafers will be sawn with diamond-coated wires, thus almost completely replacing slurry-based wire sawing [13]. Using diamond-particle-coated wires results in higher throughput, lower sawing energy consumption, kerf width reduction, kerf recycling, and lower wire consumption. With data from NorSun [77] and Garbo [78], we have calculated that this results in a 29% reduction in the primary energy requirement per

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2763

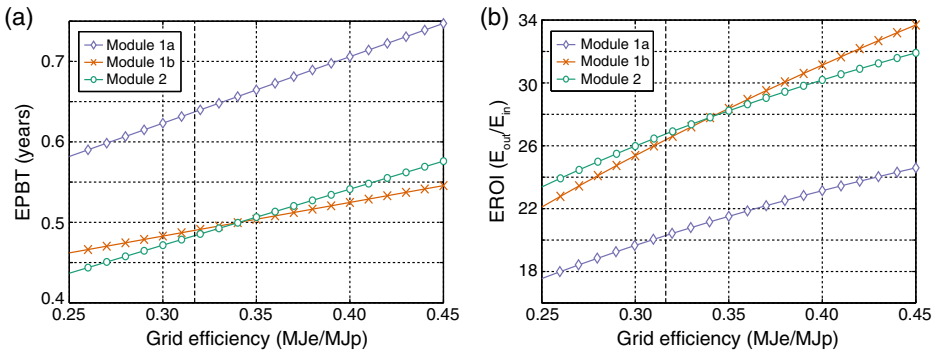


Figure 6. The influence of the grid efficiency, the produced electricity (MJe) per consumed primary energy (MJp), on (a) the module energy payback time (EPBT) and (b) the module energy return on energy investment (EROI) of the three technological scenarios. The vertical dashed line shows the European electricity mix grid efficiency used in this study.

120-μm-thick monocrystalline wafer or to an *EPBT* of 0.5 years for module 1a. Unfortunately, no diamond-wire producer was willing to share data with us because of their highly competitive business environment, so we could not include a diamond-wire cutting scenario in our study.

The second source of significant scenario uncertainty is the encapsulation method. We used a high-throughput encapsulation process that does not require foil lamination, but it may very well be that, for instance, an interdigitated interconnection scheme can only successfully be integrated on foil. From [16], we calculated that the additional primary energy requirement for the conventional encapsulation method with only one glass sheet, but with EVA, Tedlar, and curing is about 190 MJ_p/m^2. This would increase the EPBT of modules 1a, 1b, and 2 by 9%, 13%, and 15%, respectively.

6.3. Balance of system

Although the BOS lies outside of the scope of this investigation, it is a crucial part of any PV energy system, and we will therefore briefly discuss its impacts on our results. One can distinguish between two common types of grid-connected PV systems: building-integrated systems (e.g., rooftop panels) and ground-based systems (e.g., large-scale centralized power plants). In Table VI, we show the EPBT and EROI for both types of system, calculated with data from [79]. The rooftop system consists of a 2.5-kW inverter and a Schletter mounting system. The PV plant uses average mounting structure data from market surveys and inverter data based on a 4.6-MWp plant in Tucson, USA. For the large-scale PV plant, a *PR* of 0.80 is used [56]. An extensive discussion of the EROI of PV systems in relation to other sources of electricity is given in [70].

To reduce costs associated with the BOS, the EUPVTP has identified some research priorities [15]. For the EPBT, the most relevant goals are an increase in the inverter lifetime (of over 30 years by 2025 compared with 15 years now) and low-cost support structures, cabling and electrical connections. As Table VI shows, the inverter accounts for a considerable share of the CED of rooftop systems, and even a modest increase in the inverter lifetime would therefore significantly decrease the system EPBT. The inverter is less important in the case of large-scale PV plants, where the support structure dominates the CED.

7. CONCLUSION

In this work, we presented a prospective life cycle analysis of crystalline silicon PV technologies in the year 2020. To do so, we developed three technological scenarios (two based on monocrystalline silicon and one based on

Table VI. The primary energy consumption of the BOS components for two types of PV systems and the EPBT and EROI on a system level.

	Rooftop			Grount-mount PV plant		
Module	1a	1b	2	1a	1b	2
Structure, cabling (MJ/m^2)	225	225	225	645	645	645
Inverter (MJ/m^2)	704	675	614	254	243	222
Total (MJ/m^2)	929	900	839	899	888	867
EPBT (years)	0.9	0.7	0.7	0.8	0.7	0.7
EROI (E_{out}/E_{in})	13	15	15	14	16	16

BOS, balance of system; PV, photovoltaic; *EPBT*, energy payback time; *EROI*, energy return on energy investment.
Data comes from [78].

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2764

quasi-monocrystalline silicon), building on various existing roadmaps. To summarize, increasing the cell efficiency is (after scaling up) the most important lever to reduce energy demand and costs. By using high-quality passivation and BJs, higher efficiencies can be achieved while simultaneously reducing the wafer thickness, which reduces the embodied energy even further. However, thinner wafers also require novel cell processing and encapsulation schemes, which we accounted for. We forecast that the EPBT of crystalline silicon modules can be reduced to 0.5 years or less (below 0.7 years when including BOS). This confirms that the European Photovoltaic Technology Platform's target of 0.6 years at the system level may be too ambitious, but the IEA target of 0.9 year will be met. The EROI of PV modules is expected to increase further by a factor two to three in the coming years.

This is a prospective LCA, subject to technological improvements taking place, and as such, it carries a considerable degree of uncertainty. To address parameter uncertainty, we present results with a 95% confidence interval, but scenario uncertainty remains: crystalline silicon modules in 2020 may be based on technologies or production methods that we did not include in our scenarios, such as diamond-particle-coated wire sawing for wafering. Because the general tendency of maturing technologies is to become less energy and material intensive and we have used data that are representative of, at best, the situation today, our forecasts can be considered conservative.

Finally, it is important to note that these results cannot easily be compared with other PV technologies, because they too can change over time. Nonetheless, these results show that there is considerable potential to reduce the environmental impact of crystalline silicon PVs while reducing production costs.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

We would like to thank Dr. Philippe Nasch of Applied Materials, Martijn Zwegers of Meco, Ted Fong of Silicon Genesis, Étienne Saint-Sernin, formerly of Apollon Solar, Dr. Ilaria Lombardi of Garbo, and Dr. Øyvind Nielsen of NorSun for supplying data and helpful discussion. Furthermore, we would like to thank Dr. Carol Olson, Dr. Noorie Rajvanshi, Dr. Hyung Chul Kim, Dr. Evert Nieuwlaar, and Dr. Doug Rose for insightful comments and Dr. Martin Patel for assistance with SimaPro.

REFERENCES

1. European Photovoltaic Industry Association. Market report 2011. Available at http://www.epia.org/index.php?id = 18.
2. International Energy Agency. Technology roadmap—solar photovoltaic energy. 2010. http://www.iea.org
3. Green MA, Pillai S. Harnessing plasmonics for solar cells. *Nature Photonics* 2012; **6**(3): 130–132. DOI: 10.1038/nphoton.2012.30.
4. European Photovoltaic Industry Association. Solar photovoltaics—competing in the energy sector. September 2011, Brussels. Available at http://www.epia.org/
5. International Energy Agency. Key world energy statistics. 2011, Paris. http://www.iea.org.
6. Nemet GF. Beyond the learning curve: factors influencing cost reductions in photovoltaics. *Energy Policy* 2006; **34**(17): 3218–3232. DOI: 10.1016/j.enpol.2005.06.020.
7. van Sark WGJHM, Alsema EA, Junginger HM, de Moor HHC, Schaeffer GJ. Accuracy of progress ratios determined from experience curves: the case of photovoltaic technology development. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2008; **16**: 441–453.
8. Yu CF, van Sark WGJHM, Alsema EA. How to incorporate input price changes and scale effects into the learning curve? A photovoltaics case study. *Renewable and Sustainable Energy Review* 2011; **15**: 324–337.
9. del Cañizo C, del Coso G, Sinke WC. *Crystalline silicon solar module technology*: *towards the 1€ Per watt-peak goal*. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2009; **17**(3): 199–209.
10. Green MA. Quo Vadis Silicon Photovoltaics? *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011: pp. 16-21.
11. Dross F, Baert K, Bearda T, Deckers J, Depauw V, El Daif O, Gordon I, Gougam A, Govaerts J, Granata S, Labie R, Loozen X, Martini R, Masolin A, O'Sullivan B, Qiu Y, Vaes J, Van Gestel D, Van Hoeymissen J, Vanleenhove A, Van Nieuwenhuysen K, Venkatachalam S, Meuris M, Poortmans J. Crystalline thin-foil silicon solar cells: where crystalline quality meets thin-film processing. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2012; (published online), DOI: 10.1002/pip.1238.
12. Mertens R, Baert K, Horzel J, Mertens P, Poortmans J. Crystalline silicon for PV applications: status, challenges & growth for large scale electricity production. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011: 803-807.
13. Crystalline Silicon Technology and Manufacturing Group. International Technology Roadmap for Photovoltaics: Results 2011, 3rd ed. SEMI PV Group Europe: Berlin, March 2012. http://www.itrpv.net.
14. Wolden CA, Kurtin J, Baxter JB, Repins I, Shaheen SE, Torvik JT, Rockett AA, Fthenakis VM, Aydil ES. Photovoltaic manufacturing: present status, future

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2765

prospects and research needs. *Journal of Vacuum Science and Technology A* 2011; **29**(3), DOI: 10.1116/1.3569757.

15. European Photovoltaic Technology Platform. A strategic research agenda for photovoltaic solar energy technology, 2nd edition. 2011. http://www.eupvplatform.org/
16. Wetzel T, Feuerstein F. Update of energy payback time data for crystalline silicon PV modules. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011: pp. 3191-3195.
17. These numbers are reported as 0.5 and 0.25 years in the original document, but the conditions are different (1800 kWh/(m2 year) and a performance ratio (PR) of 0.8) than those usually considered in LCA studies (1700 kWh/(m2 year) and PR of 0.75). The same hold for the IEA numbers, which are 1 and 0.75 year, but reported for 1500 kWh/year illumination conditions.
18. Westgaard T, Olson C, Veltkamp T. Life cycle analysis of modules: a multicrystalline silicon case study. *Photovoltaics International* 2012; **15**: 122–128.
19. Modanese C, di Sabatino M, Søiland A, Peter K, Arnberg L. Investigation of bulk and solar cell properties of ingots cast from compensated solar grade silicon. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2011; **19**(1): 45–53. DOI: 10.1002/pip.986.
20. Braathen S, Enebakk E, Glöckner R, de Wild-Scholten MJ, Preis P, Peter K. High performance solar cells based on low cost solar silicon with low carbon footprint. *Proceedings of SolarCon*, Shanghai, 2011.
21. Jouini A, Ponthenier D, Lignier H, Enjalbert N, Marie B, Drevet B, Pihan E, Cayron C, Lafford T, Camel D. Improved multicrystalline silicon ingot crystal quality through seed growth for high efficiency solar cells. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2011. in press, DOI: 10.1002/pip.1221.
22. Swanson RM. A vision for crystalline silicon photovoltaics. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2006; **14**: 443–453, DOI: 10.1002/pip.709.
23. Bye J-I, Norheim L, Holme B, Nielsen O, Steinsvik S, Jensen SA, Fragiacomo G, Lombardi I. Industrialised diamond wire wafer slicing for high efficiency solar cells. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference*, Hamburg, 2011; 956-960.
24. Lombardi I, Tappa F, Fragiacomo G, Pizzini S, Hugo F. Progresses in the recycling of silicon fine powders from fixed abrasive operations on silicon ingots. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference*, Hamburg, 201; 1981-1985.
25. Schönecker A, Seren S, Laas L, den Heijer M, Kraaijveld B. Silicon ribbon material: entering the market or eternal promise? *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy*, Hamburg, 2011; 920-924.
26. Lee C-L, Kanda Y, Ikeda S, Matsumura M. Electrochemical method for slicing Si blocks into wafers using platinum wire electrodes. *Solar Energy Materials and Solar Cells* 2011; **95**(2): 716–720
27. Hopman S, Fell A, Mayer K, Mesec M, Willeke GP, Kray D. First results of wafering with laser chemical processing. *Proceedings of the 23rd European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference*, Valencia, 2008; 1131-1135.
28. Dross F, Milhe A, Robbelein J, Gordon I, Bouchard P-O, Beaucarne G, Poortmans J. Slim-Cut: a kerf-loss-free method for wafering 50-μm-thick crystalline Si wafers based on stress-induced lift-off. *Proceedings of the 23rd European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference*, Valencia, 2008; 1278-1281.
29. Henley F, Kang S, Brailove A, Fujisaka A. Kerf-free wafering for high-volume, high-efficiency c-Si cell. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011; 971-978.
30. Ryding G, Smick T, Park B, Gillespie J, Eide P, Sakase T, Ota K, Horner R, Arnold D. A 1.2 MeV, 100 mA proton implanter. *whitepaper*, available at http://www.twincreekstechnologies.com.
31. Larionova Y, Mertens V, Harder N-P, Brendel R. Surface passivation of N-type Czochralski silicon substrates by thermal-SiO2/plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition SiN stacks. *Applied Physics Letters* 2010; **96**: 032105 1-3. DOI: 10.1063/1.3291681.
32. Dingemans G, Kessels WMM. Recent progress in the development and understanding of silicon surface passivation by aluminum oxide for photovoltaics. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011; pp. 1083-1090.
33. Hoex B, Schmidt J, Pohl P, Van De Sanden MDM, Kessels WMM. Silicon surface passivation by atomic layer deposited Al2O3. *Journal of Applied Physics* 2008; **104**. DOI: 10.1063/1.2963707.
34. van Sark WGJHM, Korte L, Roca F. Physics and technology of amorphous-crystalline heterostructure silicon solar cells. Springer Verlag: Heidelberg, Germany, 2011.
35. Kinoshita T, Fujishima D, Yano A, Ogane A, Tohoda S, Matsuyama K, Nakamura Y, Tokuoka N, Kanno H, Sakata H, Taguchi M, Maruyama E. The approaches for high efficiency HITTM solar cell with very thin (<100 μm) silicon wafer over 23%. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011; pp. 871-874.

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2766

36. van Kerschaver E, Beaucarne G. Back-contact solar cells: a review. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2006; **14**: 107–123. DOI: 10.1002/pip.657.
37. Mulligan WP, Rose DH, Cudzinovic MJ, De Ceuster DM, McIntosh KR, Smith DD, Swanson RM. Manufacture of solar cells with 21% efficiency. *Proceedings of the 19th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and* Exhibition, Paris, 2004; 387–390.
38. Cousins PJ, Smith DD, Luan HC, Manning J, Dennis TD, Waldhauer A, Wilson KE, Harley G, Mulligan WP. Gen III: improved performance at lower cost. 35th IEEE PVSC, Honolulu, HI, June 2010.
39. Thaidigsmann B, Lohmüller E, Jäger U, Mack S, Lottspeich F, Spribille A, Birmann K, Erath D, Wolf A, Clement F, Biro D, Preu R large-area P-type HIP-MWT silicon solar cells with screen printed contacts exceeding 20% efficiency. *Physica Status Solidi Rapid Research Letters* 2011; **5**(8): 286–288 DOI:10.1002/pssr.201105311.
40. Mingirulli N, Haschke J, Gogolin R, Schulze TF, Harder N-P, Korte L, Brendel R, Rech B. Efficient interdigitated back-contacted silicon heterojunction solar cells. *Physica Status Solidi Rapid Research Letters* 2011; **5**(4): 159–161 DOI: 10.1002/pssr.201105056.
41. Lu M, Das U, Bowden S, Hegedus S, Birkmire R. Optimization of interdigitated back contact silicon heterojunction solar cells: tailoring hetero-interface band structures while maintaining surface passivation. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2011; **19**: 326–338.
42. Green MA. Ag requirements for silicon wafer-based solar cells. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2011; **19**(8): 911–916. DOI: 10.1002/pip.1125.
43. Petermann JH, Zielke D, Schmidt J, Haase F, Garralaga Rojas E, Brendel R. 19%—efficient and 43-μm-thick crystalline Si solar cell from layer transfer using porous silicon. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2012; **20**: 1–5.
44. Wang A, Zhao J, Wenham SR, Green MA. 21.5% efficient thin silicon solar cell. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 1996; **4**: 55–58.
45. Kray D, McIntosh KR. Analysis of ultrathin high-efficiency silicon solar cells. *Physica Status Solidi A* 2009; **206**: 1647–1654, DOI:10.1002/pssa.200824500.
46. Spinelli P, Verschuuren MA, Polman A. Broadband omnidirectional antireflection coating based on subwavelength surface Mie resonators. *Nature Communications* 2012; **3**: 692, DOI: 10.1038/ncomms1691.
47. Mann SA, Grote RR, Osgood Jr. RM, Schuller JA. Dielectric particle and void resonators for thin film solar cell textures. *Optics Express* 2011; **19**(25): 25729–25740, DOI: 10.1364/OE.19.025729.
48. Atwater HA, Polman A. Plasmonics for improved photovoltaic devices. *Nature Materials* 2010; **9**(3): 205–213, DOI: 10.1038/nmat2629.
49. Späth M, De Jong PC, Bennett IJ, Visser TP, Bakker J, Verschoor AJ. First experiments on module assembly line using back-contact solar cells. *Proceedings of the 23rd European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference*, Valencia, 2008, 2917-2921.
50. Govaerts, J, Labie R, Granata S, Gonzalez M, O'Sullivan B, Vanleenhove A, Wera J, Gougam A, Kumar A, Bearda T, Beaucarne G, van der Heide A, Dewallef S, Vanfleteren J, Gordon I, Baert K. Progress in I-module: towards improved performance, reliability and module-level fabrication technologies for back-contact PV modules based on ultra-thin silicon solar cells. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011, pp. 69-72.
51. Dupuis J, Saint-Sernin E, Nichiporuk O, Lefillastre P, Bussery D, Einhaus R. NICE module technology—from the concept to the mass production—a 10 years review. *Proceedings of the 38th Photovoltaic Specialists Conference*, Austin, 2012.
52. Saint-Sernin E, Einhaus R, Bamberg K, Panno P. Industrialisation of Apollon 's nice module technology. *Proceedings of the 23rd European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Valencia, 2008; 2825-2828.
53. http://www.bystronic-glass.com/global/com/en/solar_-technology/Portfolio/TPedge/index.php (date of access: 05/30/2012).
54. Fthenakis V, Frischknecht R, Raugei M, Kim HC, Alsema E, Held M, de Wild-Scholten M. Methodology guidelines on life cycle assessment of photovoltaic electricity, 2nd edition. IEA PVPS Task 12, International Energy Agency Photovoltaic Power Systems Program, 2011.
55. ILCD handbook, http://lct.jrc.ec.europa.eu/
56. http://www.preconsultants.nl/simapro
57. Frischknecht R, Jungbluth N, Althaus HJ, Doka G, Dones R, Hischier R, Hellweg S, Nemecek T, Rebitzer G, Spielmann M. *Overview and Methodology*. Dübendorf, 2011. http://www.ecoinvent.org/fileadmin/documents/en/01_OverviewAndMethodology.pdf
58. Hischier R, Weidema B, Althaus HJ, Bauer C, Doka G, Dones R, Frischknecht R, Hellweg S, Humbert S, Jungbluth N, Köllner T, Loerincik Y, Margni M, Nemecek T. *Implementation of Life Cycle Impact Assessment Methods*. St. Gallen, 2010. http://www.ecoinvent.org/fileadmin/documents/en/03_LCIA-Implementation-v2.2.pdf

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2767

59. Market Survey, Photon International, November 2011, PHOTON Europe GmbH, pp. 176-177.
60. Scherff M. Novel method for preparation of interdigitated back contacted a-Si:H/c-Si heterojunction solar cells. *Proceedings of the 26th European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference and Exhibition*, Hamburg, 2011, pp. 69-72.
61. Raugei M. Energy Pay-back time: methodological caveats and future scenarios. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2012. in press. DOI: 10.1002/pip.1249.
62. de Wild-Scholten MJ, Gløckner R, Odden JO, Halvorsen G, Tronstad R. LCA comparison of the elkem solar metallurgical route and conventional Gas routes to solar silicon. *Proceedings of the 23rd European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference*, Valencia.
63. Jungbluth N, Stuck M, Frischknecht R. Photovoltaics. In: Sachbilanzen von Energiesystemen: Grundlagen für den ökologischen Vergleich von Energiesystemen und den Einbezug von Energiesystemen in Ökobilanzen für die Schweiz. ecoinvent report No. 6-XII, Swiss Centre for Life Cycle Inventories: Dübendorf, CH, 2009.
64. Personal communication with Dr. P. Nasch, Applied Materials, 02/29/2012.
65. Personal communication with T. Fong, Silicon Genesis, 04/12/2012.
66. Personal communication with M. Zwegers, Meco, 02/17/2012.
67. Photon International, various 2009 issues, PHOTON Europe GmbH
68. Personal communication with E. Saint-Sernin, Apollon Solar, 01/13/2011.
69. van der Meulen R, Alsema E. Life-cycle greenhouse gas effects of introducing nano-crystalline materials in thin-film silicon solar cells', *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2011; **19**: 453–463 DOI: 10.1002/pip.1058.
70. Raugei M, Fulani-i-Palmer P, Fthenakis V. The energy return on energy investment (EROI) of photovoltaics: methodology and comparisons with fossil fuel life cycles. *Energy Policy* 2012; **45**: 576–582.
71. Lloyd SM, Rise R. Characterizing, propagating, and analyzing uncertainty in life-cycle assessment. *Journal of Industrial Ecology* 2007; **11**(1): 161–179.
72. Weidema BP, Bauer C, Hischier R, Motel C, Nemecek T, Reinhardt J, Video CO, Weren't G. Overview and methodology: data quality guideline for the ecoinvent database version 3. Ecoinvent Report 1(v3). The ecoinvent center: St. Gallen, 2012.
73. Weidema BP. Multi-user test of the data quality matrix for product life cycle inventory data. *The International Journal of Life Cycle Assessment* 1998; **3**(5): 259–265. DOI: 10.1007/BF02979832
74. Liu JS. *Monte Carlo Strategies in Scientific Computing*. Springer Verlag: New York, 2001.
75. Reich NH, Mueller B, Armbruster A, van Sark WGJHM. Kiefer Klaus, Reise C. Performance ratio revisited: is PR > 90% realistic? *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2012; **20**: 717–726 DOI: 10.1002/pip.1219.
76. Reich NH, Alsema EA, van Sark WGJHM, Turkenburg WC, Sinke WC. Greenhouse gas emissions associated with photovoltaic electricity from crystalline silicon modules under various energy supply options. *Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications* 2011; **19**: 603–613 DOI: 10.1002/pip.1066.
77. Personal communication with Dr. Øyvind Nielsen, Norsun, 12/06/2010.
78. Personal communication with Dr. Ilaria Lombari, Garbo, 12/01/2010
79. Fthenakis V, Kim HC, Frischknecht R, Raugei M, Sinha P, Stucki M. Life cycle inventories and life cycle assessment of photovoltaic systems. International Energy Agency PVPS Task 12, report T12-02:2011, 2011.

1099159x, 2014, 11, Downloaded from https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/doi/10.1002/pip.2363 by Purdue University (West Lafayette), Wiley Online Library on [15/09/2024]. See the Terms and Conditions (https://onlinelibrary.wiley.com/terms-and-conditions) on Wiley Online Library for rules of use; OA articles are governed by the applicable Creative Commons License

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2768

Attachment I-7

Back-Contacted Silicon Heterojunction Solar Cells With Efficiency >21%

Andrea Tomasi, Bertrand Paviet-Salomon, Damien Lachenal, Silvia Martin de Nicolas, Antoine Descoeudres, Jonas Geissbühler, Stefaan De Wolf, and Christophe Ballif

***Abstract*—We report on the fabrication of back-contacted silicon heterojunction solar cells with conversion efficiencies above 21%. Our process technology relies solely on simple and size-scalable patterning methods, with no high-temperature steps. Using *in situ* shadow masks, doped hydrogenated amorphous silicon layers are patterned into two interdigitated combs. Transparent conductive oxide and metal layers, forming the back electrodes, are patterned by hot melt inkjet printing. With this process, we obtain high short-circuit current densities close to 40 mA/cm^2 and open-circuit voltages exceeding 720 mV, leading to a conversion efficiency of 21.5%. However, moderate fill factor values limit our current device efficiencies. Unhindered carrier transport through both heterocontact layer stacks, as well as higher passivation quality over the minority carrier-injection range relevant for solar cell operation, are identified as key factors for improved fill factor values and device performance.**

***Index Terms*—Amorphous silicon, crystalline silicon (c-Si), heterojunctions, photovoltaic cells, solar cells.**

I. Introduction

SILICON heterojunction (SHJ) technology is of high interest for application in solar cells; it combines the use of crystalline silicon (c-Si) wafers as optically active absorbers with thin-film silicon deposition technology for device fabrication [1]. The excellent c-Si surface passivation properties of hydrogenated amorphous silicon (a-Si:H) enable high open-circuit voltages $(V_{\rm oc})$ over 700 mV, as well as excellent low temperature coefficients in finished devices. The promise of this technology was recently further substantiated by Panasonic, Osaka, Japan, which reported conversion efficiencies as high as 24.7%, within the highest ever reached for c-Si-based solar cells of practical size to date [2]. The high level of surface passivation and the fact that SHJ device fabrication avoids any high-temperature processes makes this technology also, particularly, suited for thin wafers [3].

The fill factor (*FF*) and short-circuit current density $(J_{\rm sc})$ values of SHJ devices are comparable with those of typical homojunction devices. Despite the fact that tunneling may play an important role in carrier transport, the *FF* in SHJ devices has been empirically shown not to suffer from any significant fundamental limitation [2], compared with best homojunction technologies as passivated emitter, rear locally diffused [4] and back-contacted [5] solar cells. However, standard two-side contacted front-emitter silicon heterojunction (Std-SHJ) solar cells are limited by parasitic absorption of light, either in the a-Si:H films or the transparent conductive oxide (TCO). These $J_{\rm sc}$ losses are linked to the short-wavelength response of SHJ devices [6]. In the long-wavelength part of the spectrum, well-engineered SHJ devices can outperform the best reported homojunction solar cells [7].

A straightforward step toward higher $J_{\rm sc}$ values and higher conversion efficiencies in SHJ devices consists of the back-contacted architecture, featuring both electron and hole collection contacts at the rear of the solar cell. This cell concept—which is industrially proven by SunPower, Union City, CA, USA, in the case of homojunction devices with conversion efficiencies of up to 24.2% [5]—has the advantage of eliminating front-electrode shadowing. Moreover, in the case of SHJ devices, it brings additional benefits by minimizing or even eliminating parasitic absorption. In back-contacted SHJ solar cells, a front TCO layer is no longer required and the front a-Si:H layers can be tuned, irrespective of their carrier transport properties, solely in regard to their transparency and passivation properties. Actually, substitution of the complete TCO/a-Si:H stack with wider bandgap passivating dielectrics for improved transparency becomes possible.

The potential of back-contacted architectures using SHJ contacts was recently convincingly pointed out by Panasonic, Osaka, Japan, reporting the world's highest energy conversion efficiency of 25.6% for c-Si-based solar cells under 1-sun illumination [8]. This record device exhibits an area of 143.7 cm^2 and demonstrates, in addition to the enormous potentiality of the technology, its scalability to devices of practical size. Based on this new exciting result, back-contacted SHJ is arguably the ultimate device architecture for single-junction silicon wafer-based solar cells. Similarly, another impressive result was recently

Manuscript received February 11, 2014; revised April 15, 2014; accepted April 22, 2014. Date of publication May 14, 2014; date of current version June 18, 2014. This work was supported by the Swiss Commission for Technology and Innovation under Grant 13348.1, by the Axpo Naturstrom Fonds, by the European Commission (FP7 Project HERCULES) under Grant 608498, by the Office Fédéral de L'énergie, and by the Fonds National Suisse Reequip Program under Grants 206021_139135 and 206021_133832.

A. Tomasi, B. Paviet-Salomon, S. M. de Nicolas, J. Geissbühler, S. De Wolf, and C. Ballif are with the Photovoltaics and Thin-Film Electronics Laboratory, Institute of Microengineering, Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, 2000 Neuchâtel, Switzerland (e-mail: andrea.tomasi@epfl.ch, bertrand.paviet-salomon@epfl.ch, silvia.martin-de-nicolas@epfl.ch, jonas.geissbuehler@epfl.ch, stefaan.dewolf@epfl.ch, christophe.ballif@epfl.ch).

D. Lachenal is with Roth & Rau Research AG, 2068 Neuchâtel, Switzerland (e-mail: damien.lachenal@roth-rau.ch).

A. Descoeudres is with the PV-Center, Centre Suisse d' Electronique et de Microtechnique, 2000 Neuchâtel, Switzerland (e-mail: antoine.descoeudres@csem.ch).

Color versions of one or more of the figures in this paper are available online at http://ieeexplore.ieee.org.

Digital Object Identifier 10.1109/JPHOTOV.2014.2320586

2156-3381 © 2014 IEEE. Personal use is permitted, but republication/redistribution requires IEEE permission.
See http://www.ieee.org/publications_standards/publications/rights/index.html for more information.
Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

reported by Sharp, Japan; its so-called rear heterojunction emitter plus antireflective passivation layers concept, using interdigitated back contacts, yielded a conversion efficiency of 24.7%, on a cell area <4 cm^2 [9]. Furthermore, a conversion efficiency of 20.5%, on a cell area of 221 cm^2, was reached by LG, Korea [10], again by means of an interdigitated back-contacted silicon heterojunction (IBC-SHJ) device. Always in the field of IBC-SHJ devices, Helmholtz-Zentrum Berlin, Germany, has reported a conversion efficiency of 20.2% [11], whereas several other groups have presented solar cells with conversion efficiencies in the range of 15–20% [12]–[15]. Back-contacted SHJ devices using alternative contacting schemes have been reported as well [16]–[18]. In this case, a maximum conversion efficiency of 17.1% [19], with a rear point-contact scheme, has been shown. It is worth mentioning that the use of *in situ* shadow masks to structure a-Si:H layers in back-contacted SHJ, as proposed in this study, is an approach previously demonstrated; however, so far, only relatively modest device performances were achieved [20]–[23].

The implementation of all back-contact architectures typically adds complexity to the overall fabrication process; indeed, it requires adequate patterning technologies and accurate alignment techniques. In this study, we aimed for the fabrication of high-efficiency IBC-SHJ devices via simple processing technologies and a minimal number of processing steps, comparable with those required for the fabrication of Std-SHJ devices. In the first part of this paper, we describe the cell design and the proposed fabrication technology. In the second part, we analyze the solar cell results that are achieved so far, as well as the factors limiting current solar cell efficiencies.

II. Experimental Details

A. Solar Cell Design and Fabrication Process

In this paper, IBC-SHJ solar cells with 9-cm^2 active cell area were fabricated on 250-μm-thick, n-type, 4-in float-zone (FZ) wafers, with a nominal resistivity of 3 Ω·cm.

Wafer texturing was performed in a potassium hydroxide solution. Following wet-chemical cleaning of the surfaces and a short dip in a diluted hydrofluoric solution, an intrinsic a-Si:H layer and a thin intrinsic/n-type a-Si:H layer stack were deposited on the backside and on the front side of the wafer, respectively. The n- and p-type a-Si:H combs on the backside, needed for, respectively, electron and hole collection, were fabricated via *in situ* shadow masks. All a-Si:H layers were deposited by plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD); details can be found elsewhere [24]. For the back electrodes, a thick TCO/metal stack was deposited on the full back surface of the cell precursor via physical vapor deposition (PVD). For an antireflection coating on the front side, a hydrogenated amorphous silicon nitride (a-SiN:H) layer was deposited by PECVD at sufficiently low temperature (<200 °C) to avoid annealing-induced degradation of the a-Si:H layers [25]. The TCO/metal stack was then patterned into two interdigitated combs by hot melt inkjet printing of an etch resist that was well aligned with the p- and n-type regions underneath, followed by wet etching of the exposed areas. A final curing step, at a temperature below 200 °C, was performed in a belt furnace. The resulting cell architecture is represented in Fig. 1.

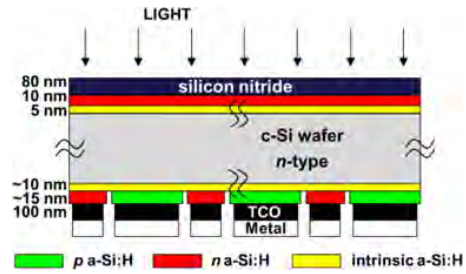


Fig. 1. Schematic of IBC-SHJ solar cell architecture.

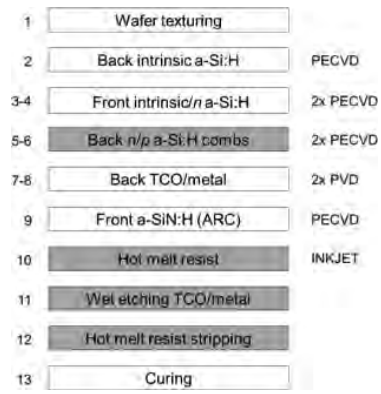


Fig. 2. Proposed IBC-SHJ process flow (patterning steps are highlighted with a gray background).

The overall cell fabrication process relies in total on six PECVD and two PVD steps, some of these without vacuum break, in the same reactor. Counting wafer texturing, hot melt inkjet printing, TCO/metal etching, hot melt stripping, and curing, we end up with only 13 processing steps for our IBC-SHJ processing sequence, to be compared with a total of ten steps required for typical Std-SHJ devices (wafer texturing, four PECVD, and three PVD layers plus metal-paste printing and curing). In Fig. 2, we show the overall process flow of our IBC-SHJ devices.

B. Patterning Techniques and Alignment Methodologies

The IBC-SHJ architecture requires patterning of the back n- and p-type a-Si:H layers and of the back TCO/metal stack. The patterning of the doped a-Si:H PECVD layers is critical due to the high-purity requirements of wafer surfaces during PECVD passivation processes and the need to strictly preserve the high quality of the intrinsic/p-type a-Si:H and intrinsic/n-type a-Si:H interfaces [26]. For patterning the doped a-Si:H PECVD layers, we laser cut masks from c-Si wafers. Alignment between the mask and substrate in the PECVD deposition chamber was achieved by means of an especially designed substrate holder and metal pins. The deposition rate of a-Si:H through 1-mm- (n-type a-Si:H) and 1.4-mm-wide (p-type a-Si:H) mask slits was found to be, respectively, 52% and 12% lower,

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

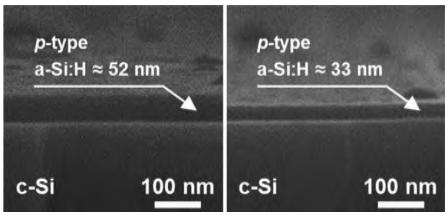


Fig. 3. SEM cross sections of a thick p-type a-Si:H layer on a polished silicon wafer, patterned via *in situ* masking, close to the center (left image) and edge (right image) of the deposited feature, respectively. The deposition rate through a 1.4-mm-wide mask slit is reduced by 12% compared with a full-area PECVD a-Si:H deposition.

compared with full-area PECVD a-Si:H deposition. The reduction of the a-Si:H deposition rate through a mask slit was confirmed by both ellipsometry and scanning electron microscope (SEM) cross-sectional observations. Moreover, SEM micrographs of a thick p-type a-Si:H layer, deposited on a polished silicon wafer through an *in situ* shadow mask, reveal tapering of the a-Si:H layer thickness toward the edge of the deposited feature (see Fig. 3). For patterning the TCO/metal stack, we used hot melt inkjet printing combined with wet etching, as already mentioned. Features as small as 50 μm can be easily achieved via hot melt inkjet printing, enabling the fabrication of IBC electrodes [27]. In our case, the alignment of the hot melt inkjet print over the patterned doped a-Si:H layers was achieved by fiducials laser-marked on the wafer.

We estimate an overall accuracy of ± 15 μm for the positioning of the TCO/metal combs over the mask-patterned a-Si:H layers. The main error sources are linked to laser distortion in marking and mask fabrication, and mask positioning during PECVD processes. In designing the hot melt inkjet etch resist, underetching effects were also considered for accurate patterning. To account for these positioning errors, the width of the TCO/metal comb fingers in our cells is kept narrower than that one of the doped a-Si:H comb fingers underneath. From optical microscopy images, we can evaluate that the TCO/metal electrodes cover the p- and n-type a-Si:H layers by $\sim$89% and $\sim$85%, respectively. However, these coverage fraction values, with respect to those reported in [21] and [28], are underestimated. The very edges of the doped a-Si:H comb fingers are indeed electronically inactive due to the observed thickness tapering effects. The alignment quality can be assessed from Fig. 4, where both a p-type a-Si:H layer and a TCO/metal electrode are visible, whereas an n-type a-Si:H layer is weakly visible.

III. Results and Discussion

A. Interdigitated Back-Contacted Silicon Heterojunction Solar Cell Results

The 1-sun current–voltage (I–V) characteristics of our IBC-SHJ solar cells were measured in-house under AM-1.5G at a temperature of 25 °C. The designated cell area of 9 cm^2 was defined by a shadow mask, excluding the busbar region at the rear. For the following discussion (see Sections III-A and B), we chose a representative 9-cm^2 IBC-SHJ device for which the

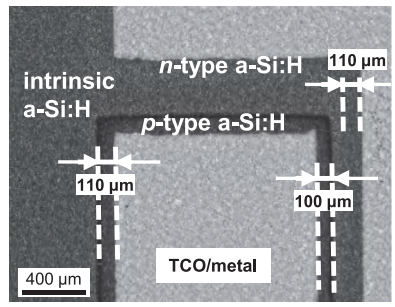


Fig. 4. Alignment quality of doped a-Si:H layers and TCO/metal electrode for use in our IBC-SHJ solar cells. In the area between the doped a-Si:H layers, the textured silicon surface is covered only by an intrinsic a-Si:H layer.

TABLE I
Electrical Parameters and FF Losses of IBC-SHJ (see Sections III-A and B), Best IBC-SHJ (see Sections III-C), and Best Std-SHJ Devices

Parameter	IBC-SHJ (Sections III.A and III.B)	Best Std-SHJ [29]	Best IBC-SHJ (Section III.C)
V_{oc} (V)	0.726	0.727	0.724
J_{sc} (mA/cm^2)	39.5	38.9	39.9
Eff (%)	20.9	22.1	21.5
FF (%)	73.0	78.4	74.5
R^N_{series} (Ω·cm^2)	2.1	1.1	1.3
ΔFF_R_{series} (%)	10.4	5.2	6.6
$\Delta FF_J(n\neq 1)$ (%)	1.6	1.4	3.8

a-Si:H layers, apart from the deposition time, were deposited with the same plasma conditions as in our best certified 4-cm^2 Std-SHJ device [29]. The chosen IBC-SHJ device shows a conversion efficiency of 20.9%, a $V_{\rm oc}$ of 726 mV, and a $J_{\rm sc}$ of 39.5 mA/cm^2. We compare these parameters with those of our best certified Std-SHJ device (see Table I). The achieved $V_{\rm oc}$ of 726 mV is only 1 mV lower than that of our best Std-SHJ device, demonstrating the compatibility of our IBC processing sequence with high-quality a-Si:H passivation layers. The measured $J_{\rm sc}$ of 39.5 mA/cm^2 is 0.6 mA/cm^2 higher than the $J_{\rm sc}$ of our silver-printed best certified Std-SHJ device. Conversely, the IBC-SHJ device FF is 73.0%, which is significantly lower than any typical high-performance Std-SHJ device. Based on spectral response and light-beam-induced current measurements, we link the still relatively modest $J_{\rm sc}$ gain in our IBC-SHJ devices (versus our best Std-SHJ device) to not fully minimized parasitic absorption losses (both in the short- and long-wavelength parts of the spectrum), rather than to electrical shading effects [30], [31]. Further details on this topic will be the subject of future research.

B. Fill-Factor Losses: Interdigitated Back-Contacted Silicon Heterojunction and Best Standard Two-Side Contacted Front-Emitter Silicon Heterojunction Solar Cells

Deviation of the FF of a solar cell from its ideal value is generally the result of loss mechanisms related to charge–carrier

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

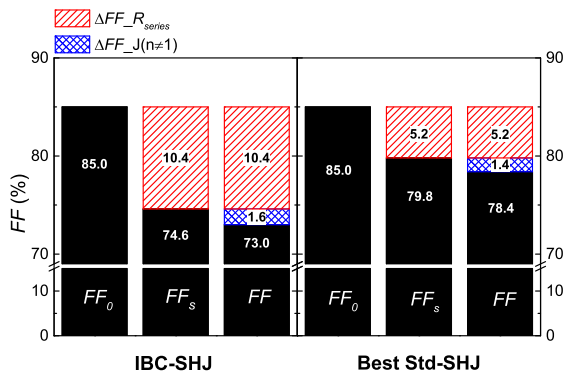


Fig. 5. Charge–carrier transport and recombination influences on solar cell *FF*: Ideal *FF* (FF_0), series-resistance-affected *FF* (FF_s), and measured *FF* (from illuminated *I–V* measurements) of our IBC-SHJ and best Std-SHJ devices [29].

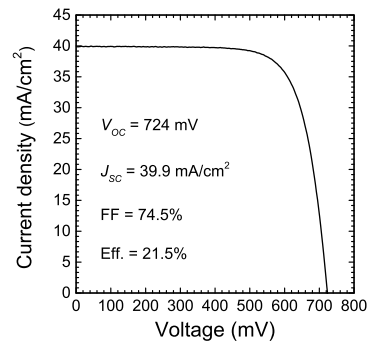


Fig. 6. *I–V* characteristic of the best 9-cm^2 IBC-SHJ device.

transport, as well as carrier recombination processes. Quantitative analysis of such *FF* losses is complex, and carrier-injection-level-dependent effects of these mechanisms can further complicate this type of study. In the following analysis, we calculate *FF* resistance losses using the measured series-resistance (R_{series}) and shunt-resistance (R_{sh}) values and estimate and compare the amount of *FF* recombination losses in both IBC- and best Std-SHJ devices. Resistance values normalized to the designated cell area are indicated with the superscript N.

The normalized series resistance associated with our IBC-SHJ solar cell, extracted from the comparison of 1-sun *I–V* and dark *I–V* curves [32], equals $R_{\mathrm{series}}^{N,\mathrm{IBC}} = 2.1\ \Omega{\cdot}\mathrm{cm}^2$. This value is significantly higher than what we find for our best Std-SHJ solar cell: $R_{\mathrm{series}}^{N,\mathrm{FJ}} = 1.1\ \Omega{\cdot}\mathrm{cm}^2$. The *FF* losses associated with these extracted series-resistance values ($\Delta FF_R_{\mathrm{series}}$) can be calculated from the difference between the ideal *FF* (FF_0) and the series-resistance-affected *FF* (FF_s), using the semiempirical expressions reported by Green (see Fig. 5) [33]: $FF_0 = \frac{v_{\mathrm{oc}} - \ln(v_{\mathrm{oc}}+0.72)}{v_{\mathrm{oc}}+1}$ and $FF_{\mathrm{s}} = FF_0\,(1 - 1.1r_s) + \frac{r_s^2}{5.4}$. In these expressions, v_{OC} and r_s are defined as $v_{\mathrm{oc}} = \frac{V_{\mathrm{oc}}}{nKT/q}$ and $r_s = \frac{R_{\mathrm{series}}}{V_{\mathrm{oc}}/I_{\mathrm{sc}}}$, respectively. FF_0 can be regarded as the *FF* of a diode *I–V* curve, of diode ideality factor n, offset by a value equal to the photogenerated current, and intersecting the abscissa $I = 0$ A at a voltage equal to V_{oc}. This function scales with increasing V_{oc} values, and for given temperature and n values, it depends only on V_{oc}. Practically, for a solar cell with a given V_{oc}, FF_0 represents the highest theoretically possible *FF*, assuming only the presence of recombination mechanisms with an ideality factor n, where R_{series} equals zero and R_{sh} is infinitely large. In Table I, we report the values of $\Delta FF_R_{\mathrm{series}}$, calculated assuming $n = 1$. From this, we conclude that the *FF* of our best IBC-SHJ device suffers from increased series-resistance losses. Indeed, in the case of our IBC-SHJ solar cell, $\Delta FF_R_{\mathrm{series}}$ is twice that of the best Std-SHJ solar cell.

The R_{sh} values were extracted from the slope of a linear fit to the dark *I–V* characteristic in the range (0, −100) mV. For the IBC- and best Std-SHJ solar cells, normalized R_{sh} equals, respectively, $R_{\mathrm{sh}}^{N,\mathrm{IBC}} = 0.5 \times 10^5\ \Omega{\cdot}\mathrm{cm}^2$ and $R_{\mathrm{sh}}^{N,\mathrm{FJ}} = 1.7 \times 10^5\ \Omega{\cdot}\mathrm{cm}^2$. Similar to the case of $\Delta FF_R_{\mathrm{series}}$, we can estimate the magnitude of *FF* losses associated with R_{sh}, by taking the difference between FF_s and series- and shunt-resistance-affected *FF* [33]. We find that shunt-related effects on the overall *FF* are negligible for both of our IBC-SHJ and best Std-SHJ solar cells (in either architecture, <0.1% absolute). This underlines the quality of our patterning methods, resulting in no additional shunting of our IBC-SHJ cells.

Following an approach similar to [34], by considering the difference between FF_s and measured *FF* (from illuminated *I–V* measurements), we can estimate the magnitude of *FF* losses due to recombination currents following ideality factors n different from 1: $\Delta FF_J(n \neq 1) = FF_s - FF$ (see Fig. 5). ΔFF_J $(n \neq 1)$ in the case of our IBC-SHJ device appears to be almost equal to the case of the best Std-SHJ device, demonstrating that *FF* recombination losses in IBC-SHJ cells can be as low as in Std-SHJ devices.

C. Best Interdigitated Back-Contacted Silicon Heterojunction Solar Cell Results and Discussion

The 1-sun *I–V* characteristic of our best 9-cm^2 IBC-SHJ solar cell is given in Fig. 6. This best solar cell belongs to an entire class of devices fabricated with a-Si:H layers, different from the case of the best certified Std-SHJ solar cell, in which the plasma conditions were specifically tuned for improved carrier transport at the two heterocontacts. It shows a conversion efficiency of 21.5%, a V_{oc} of 724 mV, and a J_{sc} of 39.9 mA/cm^2. *FF* reaches a moderate value of 74.5%. Interestingly, the *FF* loss analysis performed in the previous section provides different outcomes in this case. For this device, it results in $R_{\mathrm{series}}^{N,\mathrm{IBC}} = 1.3\ \Omega{\cdot}\mathrm{cm}^2$ and $\Delta FF_R_{\mathrm{series}} = 6.6\%$. Thus, series-resistance losses are only slightly higher than for the best Std-SHJ device. However, $\Delta FF_J(n \neq 1)$ is large in this case, accounting for 3.8% absolute *FF* losses (see Table I). The increased value of $\Delta FF_J(n \neq 1)$ can be clearly linked with a lack of passivation in the carrier carrier-injection range $<3 \times 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}. By calculating the implied *FF* value from the injection-level-dependent lifetime data of the best IBC-SHJ precursor (as described in [29]), after the deposition of all intrinsic and doped a-Si:H layers, we extract a value that is around 2% lower than for typical Std-SHJ precursors. Importantly, this lack of

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

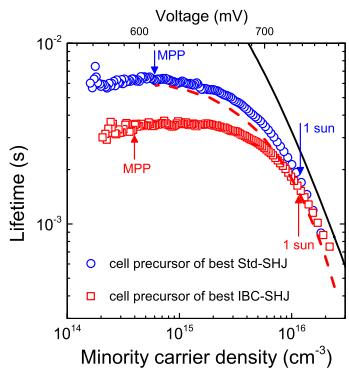


Fig. 7. Minority carrier effective lifetimes of the best IBC- and best Std-SHJ solar cell precursors after deposition of all intrinsic and doped a-Si:H layers (no other contacting layers are present). Implied voltages, calculated according to [36] and assuming a wafer resistivity of 3 Ω·cm ($N_D = 1.4 \times 10^{15}\,\mathrm{cm}^{-3}$), are reported on the top axis. The injection levels corresponding to 1-sun illumination and the MPP of finished devices are marked by solid arrows. The combined Auger and radiative limit is indicated by the solid line [37]. High minority carrier effective lifetime curves were also achieved for IBC-SHJ precursors; the dashed red line shows the lifetime curve associated with the solar cell precursor of the IBC-SHJ device analyzed in Sections III-A and B.

passivation is not intrinsically linked to the IBC-SHJ process flow or device architecture, as we also fabricated IBC-SHJ cell precursors with excellent passivation over the complete injection range (see Fig. 7), yielding implied *FF* values as those of typical Std-SHJ cell precursors. This is the case for the cell precursor of the IBC-SHJ solar cell presented in Sections III-A and B; however, with the type of layers used in this cell, $\Delta FF_R_{\mathrm{series}}$ was larger, compared with that of the class of IBC-SHJ devices presented in this section, and thus, final cell *FF* values over 74.5% have yet to be achieved. These findings suggest that passivation and carrier transport properties of a-Si:H layer contact stacks are entangled, and their independent optimization is not trivial.

Our IBC-SHJ devices reach conversion efficiencies of over 21%, using the described simple processes. This is on par with the best published back-contacted SHJ devices [10], [11], [35], excluding the outstanding results of Panasonic [8] and Sharp [9], of which precise details about the fabrication complexity are undisclosed.

For the sake of completeness, we briefly remark on the care to be taken when performing the proposed *FF* loss analysis. When very high-quality passivation is achieved, recombination during the solar cell operation is driven mainly by radiative and Auger recombination, with the latter dominant. To account for this in the calculation of the ideal FF_0, the ideality factor should be set, in principle, to $n = 2/3$ [38], yielding an increased ideal FF_0 value. This increases the upper limit for the *FF*, but leaves the conclusions about the relative importance of resistance and recombination losses in our IBC-SHJ devices unchanged. Additionally, in back-contacted solar cells, effects linked to the 2-D character of such devices and to locally different carrier injection levels must not be underestimated. At the back side of these devices, indeed, several interfaces are present, with different recombination behavior, and even current crowding effects toward the heterocontacts can be envisaged. Despite this, in the case of our IBC-SHJ devices, we deal with "well-behaved" diodes with dark *I–V* characteristics that can be easily fitted with a classical two-diode model [39] and for which the described analysis is valid (data not shown).

D. Series-Resistance Components in Interdigitated Back-Contacted Silicon Heterojunction Solar Cells

In the previous sections, we concluded that series-resistance losses are an important limiting factor for the *FF* of IBC-SHJ devices. Here, we analyze in detail the main different components contributing to the device total series resistance. In general, these can be divided into three classes:

1) base resistance (R_{base}) of the wafer;
2) finger (R_{finger}) and busbar (R_{bb}) grid resistances;
3) heterocontact resistances (R_{contact}).

R_{base} is linked to charge–carrier lateral transport in the bulk of the wafer between the two comb electrodes. R_{finger} and R_{bb} are associated with electrical conduction into the TCO/metal back contact; $(R_{\mathrm{finger}})_p$ and $(R_{\mathrm{bb}})_p$ refer to the emitter comb; and $(R_{\mathrm{finger}})_n$ and $(R_{\mathrm{bb}})_n$ refer to the base comb. $(R_{\mathrm{contact}})_p$ and $(R_{\mathrm{contact}})_n$ are linked, respectively, to transport through the emitter heterocontact (n-type c-Si/intrinsic a-Si:H/p-type a-Si:H/TCO) and through the base heterocontact (n-type c-Si/intrinsic a-Si:H/n-type a-Si:H/TCO). Note that both stacks feature several interfaces each possibly affecting R_{contact} and, consequently, R_{series}.

The several orders of magnitude difference between metal and TCO layer resistivity cause the latter to act in principle as a buffer layer for *transverse* carrier extraction. However, as a result of typical TCO resistivity (1–2 × 10^{-3} Ω·cm), TCO thickness (≤100 nm), and TCO/metal specific contact resistivity (<1 × 10^{-3} Ω·cm^2), series-resistance contributions linked with transport through the TCO layer to the metal layer, perpendicular to the wafer, are negligible (<1 × 10^{-2} Ω·cm^2). Due to the difference in metal and TCO layer resistivity, the TCO does not contribute to *lateral* carrier conduction into the back contact. The R_{finger} and R_{bb} values can, thus, be considered as merely metal line resistances. The typical values indicated above are those of the layers employed in our IBC-SHJ devices; TCO resistivity was measured by Hall effect measurements, TCO thickness using a stylus profiler, and TCO/metal specific contact resistivity by means of the transfer length method [40].

The precise derivation of the series-resistance components specific to our IBC-SHJ solar cell design is given in the Appendix. The normalized cell series resistance (R^N_{series}) equals

$$R^N_{\mathrm{series}} = R^N_{\mathrm{base}} + \left(R^N_{\mathrm{finger}} + R^N_{\mathrm{bb}} + R^N_{\mathrm{contact}}\right)_n + \left(R^N_{\mathrm{finger}} + R^N_{\mathrm{bb}} + R^N_{\mathrm{contact}}\right)_p. \quad (1)$$

Based on (1), we now evaluate the magnitude of the different series-resistance components and their associated *FF* losses. For this, we take experimental values from our IBC-SHJ solar cells for the wafer and TCO/metal stack properties, back-contact geometry, and minority carrier injection level at the maximum power point (MPP).

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

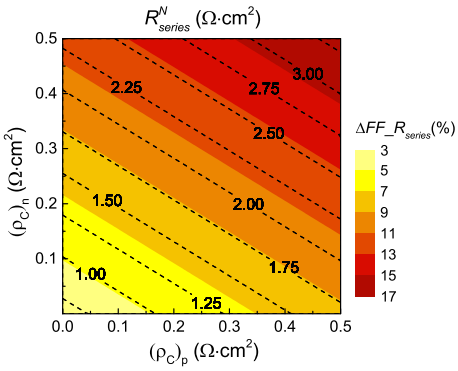


Fig. 8. Normalized series resistance $(R^N_{\rm series}\ (\Omega\cdot{\rm cm}^2))$ of IBC-SHJ devices and associated absolute *FF* loss [$\Delta FF_R_{\rm series}$ (%)] as a function of heterocontact specific contact resistivity. Dashed contour lines delimitate regions of $R^N_{\rm series}$ values, whereas the color map is used to represent $\Delta FF_R_{\rm series}$ values.

We find that transport losses at the heterocontacts have a preponderant role in the determination of the total device $R^N_{\rm series}$ and the associated $\Delta FF_R_{\rm series}$ In a range of specific contact resistivity values 0.1–0.5 $\Omega\cdot{\rm cm}^2$, for both emitter $((\rho_{\rm c})_{\rm p})$ and base $((\rho_{\rm c})_{\rm n})$ heterocontacts, the *FF* loss associated with only the contact resistance component goes from a minimum of 2.7% absolute to a value of 13.8% absolute, which are indeed significant losses. The range 0.1–0.5 $\Omega\cdot{\rm cm}^2$ covers most of the values reported in the literature for the specific contact resistivity of the heterocontacts [10], [41], [42]. On the other hand, the *FF* loss associated with lateral conduction in the base accounts for 1.6% absolute, and the overall *FF* loss associated with the different grid resistance components is 1.7% absolute. In Fig. 8, we give calculated values of $R^N_{\rm series}$, and of the associated total $\Delta FF_R_{\rm series}$, as a function of the specific contact resistivity values of both stacks. Fig. 8 shows how contact resistance can have an important detrimental influence on the final device *FF* value.

FF losses associated with heterocontact transport properties can be at least partially ascribed to the TCO/a-Si:H interface [10], [43]–[46]. Our experimental work with IBC-SHJ confirms the importance of this interface with respect to series-resistance losses; changes in the TCO layer composition have shown a relevant impact on total series resistance and *FF* of final devices (data not shown), as have changes in the deposition conditions of the doped a-Si:H layers. However, characterization of the detailed heterocontact transport properties is complex, and we believe that additional efforts in this regard are needed. Increased insights into the transport mechanisms at the heterocontacts would help further optimization.

E. Interdigitated Back-Contacted Silicon Heterojunction Fill Factor Limiting Factors

Basic modeling of the different series-resistance components in IBC-SHJ devices and analysis of *FF* losses in IBC-SHJ devices demonstrate that series resistance can limit final cell *FF* values.

For IBC devices, a front-diffused layer may help to achieve high *FF* either by improving front-surface recombination behavior [47] or enhancing lateral transport and reducing $R_{\rm base}$ component [48]. However, the latter depends on the wafer injection level under solar cell working conditions. Assuming typical passivation quality of a-Si:H films (high injection level under solar cell working conditions, i.e., MPP) and a suitable pitch for the back-contact geometry, we think that such front-diffused layers can be avoided in IBC-SHJ devices without incurring large lateral transport losses.

The level of transport optimization at the two heterocontacts in IBC-SHJ devices assumes an increased relevance compared with typical Std-SHJ devices. This augmented relevance comes from a minor degree of freedom in the optimization of the two contact stacks and an overall reduced contact area. In the proposed processing sequence, TCO is deposited by a unique deposition process, and thus, it cannot be optimized independently for each single heterocontact, unless an increased amount of processing steps can be accepted. The same occurs for the back intrinsic a-Si:H layer. Next, the overall area occupied by the heterocontacts is reduced to less than half with respect to any typical two-side-contacted SHJ solar cell. This significantly increases the current densities through the heterocontacts; for our back-contact geometry, current densities of 80 mA/cm^2 and of 130 mA/cm^2, for the emitter and base heterocontacts, respectively, must be collected, compared with about 40 mA/cm^2 for typical Std-SHJ cells. The type of a-Si:H layers that led to our best IBC-SHJ device demonstrates that these *FF* transport losses can be minimized. However, this was achieved at the expense of increased *FF* recombination losses. Efforts to resolve these problems will also benefit Std-SHJ devices.

These conclusions on the importance of electrical contact optimization are limited to back-contacted SHJ devices; in the case of typical back-contacted homojunction devices, specific contact resistivity values are significantly lower and the contact area must be limited to openings through dielectric passivation layers [49]–[54] to allow for high-$V_{\rm oc}$ devices. Interestingly, in both cases, we eventually face a tradeoff between recombination and transport losses.

IV. Conclusion

Back-contacted SHJ devices, using interdigitated back contacts, with conversion efficiencies of up to 21.5% have been fabricated by a simple processing sequence and size-scalable techniques. The added complexity typically associated with IBC process flows has been minimized. *In situ* masking of a-Si:H layers has been demonstrated to be a viable patterning method for high-efficiency devices. $J_{\rm sc}$ values have been shown to benefit from the back-contacted architecture, and $V_{\rm oc}$ values have been shown not to suffer from the additional processing required by the proposed fabrication methodology. Moderate *FF* values remain the main limiting factor for higher device efficiencies. *FF* losses related to transport and recombination currents have been studied in our IBC-SHJ devices and compared with our best Std-SHJ device. Based on this analysis, higher device *FF* and efficiencies are possible, using the proposed processing solution,

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

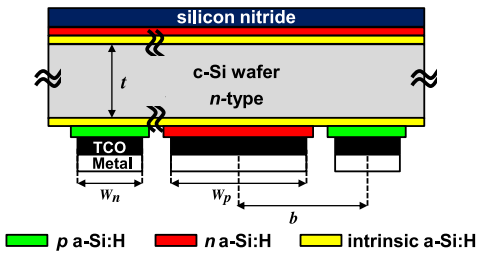


Fig. 9. Geometry of the back contact. Side view.

via further optimization of transport at the two heterocontacts and high-quality a-Si:H passivation layers.

APPENDIX

The interdigitated back contact consists of two combs, each with n fingers of length a and width w, which half-pitch is indicated with the parameter b. In the following text, when present, subscripts n and p specify, respectively, the n-type and the p-type comb (see Fig. 9). The designated cell area [see (3)–(5)] is indicated with the parameter A_d.

Equation (2) for the normalized series-resistance base component is taken from [55] and reformulated according to our specific device architecture. For substrate, we assume an n-type wafer of thickness t, resistivity ρ_w, and with a donor-dopant density equal to N_D. The solar cell injection level at MPP (Δp) is calculated from V_{mpp} of the resistance-free *I–V* curve, measured by suns-V_{oc}, according to [36]

$$R^N_{\mathrm{base}} \cong \frac{\rho_w N_D}{(N_D + \Delta p)} \left(\frac{b \cdot (b - w_n/2 - w_p/2)}{t} + \frac{b \cdot w_p/2}{3t} \right). \tag{2}$$

The expressions for the normalized metal grid series-resistance component [see (3) and (4)] of each comb are derived, as reported in [56]. The TCO/metal stack is a unique conduction medium, whose sheet resistance equals the measured value $R^{\mathrm{metal/TCO}}_{\mathrm{sheet}} = 0.02\Omega/\square$. The prefactor in (4) accounts for three current-extraction points along each busbar (of width $w\prime$), as in our measurement setup

$$R^N_{\mathrm{finger}} = \frac{4}{3} a^3 b^2 n \left(\frac{R^{\mathrm{metal/TCO}}_{\mathrm{sheet}}}{w} \right) \cdot \frac{1}{A_d} \tag{3}$$

$$R^N_{\mathrm{bb}} = \frac{2}{27} a^2 n^3 b^3 \left(\frac{R^{\mathrm{metal/TCO}}_{\mathrm{sheet}}}{w'} \right) \cdot \frac{1}{A_d}. \tag{4}$$

The normalized resistance components associated with the heterocontacts are calculated according to (5). Modifying (5) to account for carrier collection below the contacts over a region wide as the transfer length $L_{t(c)}$, the conclusions from Section III-D remain unchanged

$$\left(R^N_{\mathrm{contact}}\right)_p = \frac{(\rho_C)_p}{w_p n a} \cdot A_d \quad \left(R^N_{\mathrm{contact}}\right)_n = \frac{(\rho_C)_n}{w_n n a} \cdot A_d. \tag{5}$$

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The authors would like to thank Roth & Rau Research for scientific and financial partnership and wafer preparation; CSEM for scientific support and wafer preparation; J. Hermans and Roth & Rau B.V. for the support in inkjet printing; N. Holm for precious help in PECVD layer deposition; and P. Löper and L. Barraud for discussion on solar cell *FF* losses.

REFERENCES

[1] S. De Wolf, A. Descoeudres, Z. C. Holman, and C. Ballif, "High-efficiency silicon heterojunction solar cells: A review," *Green*, vol. 2, pp. 7–24, Feb. 2012.

[2] M. Taguchi, A. Yano, S. Tohoda, K. Matsuyama, Y. Nakamura, T. Nishiwaki, K. Fujita, and E. Maruyama, "24.7% Record efficiency HIT solar cell on thin silicon wafer," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 4, no. 1, pp. 96–99, Jan. 2014.

[3] E. Demesmaeker, J. Symons, J. Nijs, and R. Mertens, "The influence of surface recombination on the limiting efficiency and optimum thickness of silicon solar cells," in *Proc. 10th Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf.*, Lisbon, Portugal, 1991, pp. 66–69.

[4] J. Zhao, A. Wang, M. A. Green, and F. Ferrazza, "19.8% efficient "honeycomb" textured multicrystalline and 24.4% monocrystalline silicon solar cells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 73, no. 14, pp. 1991–1993, Oct. 1998.

[5] P. J. Cousins, D. D. Smith, L. Hsin-Chiao, J. Manning, T. D. Dennis, A. Waldhauer, K. E. Wilson, G. Harley, and W. P. Mulligan, "Generation 3: Improved performance at lower cost," in *Proc. IEEE 35th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Honolulu, HI, USA, 2010, pp. 275–278.

[6] Z. C. Holman, A. Descoeudres, L. Barraud, F. Z. Fernandez, J. P. Seif, S. De Wolf, and C. Ballif, "Current losses at the front of silicon heterojunction solar cells," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 2, no. 1, pp. 7–15, Jan. 2012.

[7] Z. C. Holman, A. Descoeudres, S. De Wolf, and C. Ballif, "Record infrared internal quantum efficiency in silicon heterojunction solar cells with dielectric/metal rear reflectors," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 1243–1249, Oct. 2013.

[8] "Panasonic HIT® solar cell achieves world's highest energy conversion efficiency of 25.6% at research level," Public Relations Development Office, Panasonic Corp., Osaka , Japan, Apr. 2014.

[9] K. K. N. Koide, T. Sakai, T. Kuniyoshi, H. Katayama, N. Asano, T. Hieda, and J. Nakamura, "High efficient crystalline Si solar cells with rear heterojunction emitter and antireflective passivation layer," presented at the 23rd Photovoltaic Specialist Conf., Taipei, Taiwan, 2013.

[10] S.-Y. Lee, H. Choi, H. Li, K. Ji, S. Nam, J. Choi, S.-W. Ahn, H.-M. Lee, and B. Park, "Analysis of a-Si:H/TCO contact resistance for the Si heterojunction back-contact solar cell," *Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells*, vol. 120, pp. 412–416, Jan. 2014.

[11] N. Mingirulli, J. Haschke, R. Gogolin, R. Ferre, T. F. Schulze, J. Dusterhoft, N. P. Harder, L. Korte, R. Brendel, and B. Rech, "Efficient interdigitated back-contacted silicon heterojunction solar cells," *Phys. Status Solidi-Rapid Res. Lett.*, vol. 5, no. 4, pp. 159–161, Apr. 2011.

[12] S. De Vecchi, T. Desrues, F. Souche, D. Muñoz, and M. Lemiti, "Laser assisted patterning of hydrogenated amorphous silicon for interdigitated back contact silicon heterojunction solar cell," presented at the Laser Mater. Process. Sol. Energy, San Diego, CA, USA, 2012.

[13] Z. R. Chowdhury, D. Stepanov, D. Yeghikyan, and N. P. Kherani, "Excellent low temperature passivation scheme with reduced optical absorption for back amorphous-crystalline silicon heterojunction (BACH) photovoltaic device," in *Proc. 38th IEEE Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Austin, TX, USA, 2012, pp. 001026–001028.

[14] U. Das, H. Jianbo, S. Zhan, Z. Lulu, C. Thompson, R. Birkmire, and S. Hegedus, "Sensitivity of surface passivation and interface quality in IBC-SHJ solar cells to patterning process," in *Proc. IEEE 39th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Tampa, FL, USA, 2013, pp. 1224–1227.

[15] M. Tucci, L. Serenelli, E. Salza, L. Pirozzi, G. de Cesare, D. Caputo, M. Ceccarelli, P. Martufi, S. De Iuliis, and L. J. Geerligs, "Back enhanced heterostructure with interdigitated contact—BEHIND—solar cell," in *Proc. Conf. Optoelectro. Microelectron. Mater. Devices*, Sydney, Australia, 2008, pp. 242–245.

[16] Y.-Y. Chen, L. Korte, C. Leendertz, J. Haschke, J.-Y. Gan, and D.-C. Wu, "Simulation of contact schemes for silicon heterostructure rear contact solar cells," *Energy Procedia*, vol. 38, pp. 677–683, Mar. 2013.

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

[17] S. De Vecchi, T. Desrues, F. Souche, D. Muñoz, P. J. Ribeyron, and M. Lemiti, "Point contact technology for silicon heterojunction solar cells," *Energy Procedia*, vol. 27, pp. 549–554, Apr. 2012.

[18] R. Stangl, J. Haschke, M. Bivour, L. Korte, M. Schmidt, K. Lips, and B. Rech, "Planar rear emitter back contact silicon heterojunction solar cells," *Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells*, vol. 93, no. 10, pp. 1900–1903, Oct. 2009.

[19] J. Haschke, N. Mingirulli, and B. Rech, "Progress in point contacted rear silicon heterojunction solar cells," in *Proc. 2nd Int. Conf. Crystalline Silicon Photovoltaics*, Amsterdam, The Netherlands, 2012, pp. 116–121.

[20] M. Tucci, L. Serenelli, E. Salza, S. De Iuliis, L. J. Geerligs, G. de Cesare, D. Caputo, and M. Ceccarelli, "Novel scheme of amorphous/crystalline silicon heterojunction solar cell," in *Proc. 22nd Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf.*, Milan, Italy, 2007, pp. 1600–1603.

[21] T. Desrues, P.-J. Ribeyron, A. Vandeneynde, A.-S. Ozanne, F. Souche, Y. Veschetti, A. Bettinelli, P. Roca i Cabarrocas, M. Labrune, D. Diouf, J.P. Kleider, and M. Lemiti, "New process integration for interdigitated back contact (IBC) a-Si:H/c-Si heterojunction solar cells," in *Proc. 23rd Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Valencia, Spain, 2008, pp. 1673–1676.

[22] M. Scherff, "Novel method for preparation of interdigitated back contacted a-Si:H/c-Si heterojunction solar cells," in *Proc. 26th Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Hamburg, Germany, 2011, pp. 2125–2129.

[23] K. Ohdaira, K. Koyama, K. Sugita, and H. Matsumura, "A novel technique to fabricate back contact HIT solar cells by simple hard mask process without photolithography," in *Proc. 21st Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Dresden, Germany, 2006, pp. 1716–2006.

[24] A. Descoeudres, L. Barraud, S. De Wolf, B. Strahm, D. Lachenal, C. Guerin, Z. C. Holman, F. Zicarelli, B. Demaurex, J. Seif, J. Holovsky, and C. Ballif, "Improved amorphous/crystalline silicon interface passivation by hydrogen plasma treatment," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 99, no. 12, pp. 123506-1–123506-3, Sep. 2011.

[25] S. De Wolf and M. Kondo, "Nature of doped a-Si:H/c-Si interface recombination," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 105, no. 10, pp. 103707-1–103707-6, May 2009.

[26] L. L. Zhang, B. Shu, R. Birkmire, S. Hegedus, and U. Das, "Impact of back surface patterning process on FF in IBC-SHJ," in *Proc. IEEE 38th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Austin, TX, USA, 2012, pp. 1177–1181.

[27] N. Mingirulli, R. Keding, J. Specht, A. Fallisch, D. Stuwe, and D. Biro, "Hot-melt inkjet as masking technology for back-contacted cells,," in *Proc. IEEE 34th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Philadelphia, PA, USA, 2009, pp. 001064–001068.

[28] T. Desrues, S. De Vecchi, F. Souche, D. Diouf, D. Muñoz, M. Gueunier-Farret, J.-P. Kleider, and J.-P. Ribeyron, "Development of interdigitated back contact silicon heterojunction (IBC Si-HJ) solar cells," *Energy Procedia*, vol. 8, pp. 294–300, Apr. 2011.

[29] A. Descoeudres, Z. C. Holman, L. Barraud, S. Morel, S. De Wolf, and C. Ballif, "$>21\%$ Efficient silicon heterojunction solar cells on n- and p-type wafers compared," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 83–89, Jan. 2013.

[30] M. Hermle, F. Granek, O. Schultz-Wittmann, and S.W. Glunz, "Shading effects in back-junction back-contacted silicon solar cells,," in *Proc. IEEE 33rd Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, San Diego, CA, USA, 2008, pp. 1–4.

[31] C. Reichel, F. Granek, M. Hermle, and S. W. Glunz, "Investigation of electrical shading effects in back-contacted back-junction silicon solar cells using the two-dimensional charge collection probability and the reciprocity theorem," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 109, no. 2, pp. 024507-1–024507-12, Jan. 2011.

[32] D. Pysch, A. Mette, and S. W. Glunz, "A review and comparison of different methods to determine the series resistance of solar cells," *Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells*, vol. 91, no. 18, pp. 1698–1706, Nov. 2007.

[33] M. A. Green, "Accuracy of analytical expressions for solar cell fill factors," *Sol. Cells*, vol. 7, no. 3, pp. 337–340, Dec. 1982.

[34] A. Khanna, T. Mueller, R .A. Stangl, B. Hoex, P. K. Basu, and A. G. Aberle, "A fill factor loss analysis method for silicon wafer solar cells," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 1170–1177, Oct. 2013.

[35] T. Desrues, S. De Vecchi, F. Souche, D. Munoz, and P. J. Ribeyron, "SLASH concept: A novel approach for simplified interdigitated back contact solar cells fabrication," in *Proc. IEEE 38th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, New York, NY, USA, 2012, pp. 1602–1605.

[36] R. A. Sinton and A. Cuevas, "Contactless determination of current–voltage characteristics and minority-carrier lifetimes in semiconductors from quasi-steady-state photoconductance data," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, no. 17, pp. 2510–2512, Oct. 1996.

[37] A. Richter, S. W. Glunz, F. Werner, J. Schmidt, and A. Cuevas, "Improved quantitative description of Auger recombination in crystalline silicon," *Phys. Rev. B*, vol. 86, no. 16, pp. 165202-1–165202-14, Oct. 2012.

[38] R. N. Hall, "Silicon photovoltaic cells," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 24, no. 7, pp. 595–616, Jul. 1981.

[39] M. Wolf and H. Rauschenbach, "Series resistance effects on solar cell measurements," *Adv. Energy Convers.*, vol. 3, no. 2, pp. 455–479, Apr. 1963.

[40] H. H. Berger, "Models for contacts to planar devices," *Solid-State Electron.*, vol. 15, no. 2, pp. 145–158, Feb. 1972.

[41] J. Haschke, Y.-Y. Chen, R. Gogolin, M. Mews, N. Mingirulli, L. Korte, and B. Rech, "Approach for a simplified fabrication process for IBC-SHJ solar cells with high fill factors," *Energy Procedia*, vol. 38, pp. 732–736, Mar. 2013.

[42] R. Gogolin, M. Turcu, R. Ferré, R. Brendel, N.-P. Harder, and J. Schmidt, "730 mV bifacial screen printed a-Si:H/c-Si heterojunction solar cells: Open-circuit voltage and fill factor effect from a-Si:H layer thickness and front metellization," in *Proc. 28th Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Paris, France, 2013, pp. 1039–1042.

[43] R. Rößler, C. Leendertz, L. Korte, N. Mingirulli, and B. Rech, "Impact of the transparent conductive oxide work function on injection-dependent a-Si:H/c-Si band bending and solar cell parameters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 113, no. 14, pp. 144513-1–144513-8, Apr. 2013.

[44] S. Lee, S. J. Tark, C. S. Kim, D. Y. Jeong, J. C. Lee, W. M. Kim, and D. Kim, "Influence of front contact work function on silicon heterojunction solar cell performance," *Current Appl. Phys.*, vol. 13, no. 5, pp. 836–840, Jul. 2013.

[45] R. Lachaume, W. Favre, P. Scheiblin, X. Garros, N. Nguyen, J. Coignus, D. Munoz, and G. Reimbold, "Influence of a-Si:H/ITO interface properties on performance of heterojunction solar cells," *Energy Procedia*, vol. 38, pp. 770–776, Mar. 2013.

[46] M. Bivour, S. Schröer, and M. Hermle, "Numerical analysis of electrical TCO / a-Si:H(p) contact properties for silicon heterojunction solar cells," *Energy Procedia*, vol. 38, pp. 658–669, Mar. 2013.

[47] T. Ohrdes, U. Römer, Y. Larionova, R. Peibst, P. P. Altermatt, and N.-P. Harder, "High fill-factors of back-junction solar cells without front surface field diffusion," in *Proc. 27th Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Frankfurt, Germany, 2012, pp. 866–869.

[48] F. Granek, M. Hermle, D. M. Huljić, O. Schultz-Wittmann, and S. W. Glunz, "Enhanced lateral current transport via the front N+ diffused layer of n-type high-efficiency back-junction back-contact silicon solar cells," *Progr. Photovoltaics, Res. Appl.*, vol. 17, no. 1, pp. 47–56, Jan. 2009.

[49] K. C. Fong, K. Teng, K .R. McIntosh, A. W. Blakers, E. Franklin, S. Z. Ngwe, and A. Fell, "Optimisation of N+ diffusion and contact size of IBC solar cells," in *Proc. 28th Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Paris, France, 2013, pp. 851–855.

[50] N. E. Posthuma, J. Robbelein, S. Singh, M. Debucquoy, K. Wostyn, B. J. Pawlak, X. Loozen, J. Fernández, P. J. Verlinden, and J. Poortmans, "Development and analysis of small area high efficiency interdigitated back contact silicon solar cells," in *Proc. 27th Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Frankfurt, Germany, 2012, pp. 571–575.

[51] R. Peibst, N.-P. Harder, A. Merkle, T. Neubert, S. Kirstein, J. Schmidt, F. Dross, P.A. Basore, and R. Brendel, "High-efficiency RISE-IBC solar cells: Influence of rear side-passivation on pn-junction meander recombination," in *Proc. 28th Eur. Photovoltaic Sol. Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Paris, France, 2013, pp. 971–975.

[52] R. R. King, R. A. Sinton, and R. M. Swanson, "Doped surfaces in one sun, point-contact solar cells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 54, no. 15, pp. 1460–1462, Apr. 1989.

[53] C. Gong, S. Singh, J. Robbelein, N. Posthuma, E. Van Kerschaver, J. Poortmans, and R. Mertens, "High efficient n-type back-junction back-contact silicon solar cells with screen-printed Al-alloyed emitter and effective emitter passivation study," *Progr. Photovoltaics, Res. Appl.*, vol. 19, no. 7, pp. 781–786, Nov. 2011.

[54] C. Reichel, F. Granek, M. Hermle, and S. W. Glunz, "Back-contacted back-junction n-type silicon solar cells featuring an insulating thin film for decoupling charge carrier collection and metallization geometry," *Progr. Photovoltaics, Res. Appl.*, vol. 21, no. 5, pp. 1063–1076, Aug. 2013.

[55] P. J. Verlinden, M. Aleman, N. Posthuma, J. Fernandez, B. Pawlak, J. Robbelein, M. Debucquoy, K. Van Wichelen, and J. Poortmans, "Simple power-loss analysis method for high-efficiency Interdigitated Back Contact (IBC) silicon solar cells," *Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells*, vol. 106, pp. 37–41, Nov. 2012.

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

[56] D. L. Meier and D. K. Schroder, "Contact resistance: Its measurement and relative importance to power loss in a solar cell," *IEEE Trans. Electron. Devices*, vol. ED-31, no. 5, pp. 647–653, May 1984.

Andrea Tomasi received the Master's degree in physics from the University of Bologna, Bologna, Italy, in 2007 with a thesis on the electrical characterization of nc-Si:H thin films for applications in photovoltaics. Since 2012, he has been working toward the Ph.D. degree on the development of innovative high-efficiency silicon heterojunction solar cell architectures with the Photovoltaics and Thin-Film Electronics Laboratory, École Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, Neuchâtel, Switzerland.

From 2007 to 2011, he was with Xgroup, Padua, Italy, where he was in charge of the ramp-up of few production lines of multicristalline silicon solar cells and of the technological development of the solar cell production process.

Bertrand Paviet-Salomon was born in Lyon, France, in 1986. He received the M.Sc. degree in 2009 and the Engineer Diploma degree in theoretical and applied optics from the Institut d'Optique, Paris, France. From 2009 to 2012, he was a Ph.D. student with the French National Institute for Solar Energy, Le-Bourget-du-Lac, France, working on laser processes for crystalline silicon solar cells. He received the Ph.D. degree in electronics and photonics from the University of Strasbourg, Strasbourg, France, in 2012.

In 2012, he joined the Photovoltaics and Thin-Film Electronics Laboratory, École Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, Neuchâtel, Switzerland, as a Postdoctoral Researcher, where he currently develops high-efficiency back-contacted silicon heterojunction solar cells.

Damien Lachenal received the Ph.D. degree in semiconductor physics from the University of Toulon, Toulon, France, in 2007.

He then joined Roth & Rau, Neuchâtel, Switzerland, to start the development of the silicon heterojunction technology as a Development Engineer, where since 2011, he has been a Team Leader of the PECVD group and leads the IBC-SHJ project. His research interests include wet chemistry, PECVD/PVD layer deposition, structuring techniques, cell characterization, and technology transfer from R&D to mass production tools.

Silvia Martin de Nicolas received the M.Sc. and Industrial Engineering degrees from the Universitat Politècnica de Catalunya, Barcelona, Spain, focusing on renewable energy engineering in 2009, and the Ph.D. degree in physics from Université Paris XI, Paris, France, in 2012.

From 2009 to 2012, she was with the French National Institute for Solar Energy (CEA-INES), Le-Bourget-du-Lac, France, where she carried out Ph.D. research on silicon heterojunction technology. In 2013, she joined the Photovoltaics and Thin-Film Electronics Laboratory, École Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, Neuchâtel, Switzerland, as a Postdoctoral Researcher, where she is working on high-efficiency silicon heterojunction devices.

Antoine Descoeudres received the M.Sc. and Ph.D. degrees in physics from École Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, Neuchâtel, Switzerland, in 2001 and 2006, respectively.

From 2007 to 2009, he was a Postdoctoral Researcher with CERN, Geneva, Switzerland, working on vacuum breakdowns for the development of high-gradient accelerating cavities. From 2009 to 2013, he was a Postdoctoral Researcher with the Photovoltaics and Thin-Film Electronics Laboratory, École Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, working on the development of silicon heterojunction solar cells. In 2013, he joined the PV-Center, CSEM, Neuchâtel. His current research interests include thin-film deposition with plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition and plasma diagnostics for the development of high-efficiency silicon heterojunction solar cells.

Jonas Geissbühler was born in Switzerland in 1988. He received the Bachelor's degree in micro- and nanosciences from the University of Neuchâtel, Neuchâtel, Switzerland. He then studied microengineering with the Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, Neuchâtel, where he then received the Master's degree, writing his master thesis on the fabrication and characterization of silicon nanowires ion sensitive field-effect transistors, in 2011. Since 2011, he has been working toward the Ph.D. degree with the Photovoltaic and Thin-Film Laboratory, Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne.

His research interests include the fabrication and demonstration of new silicon heterojunction devices using advanced microfabrication techniques.

Stefaan De Wolf received the Ph.D. degree from the Catholic University of Leuven, Leuven, Belgium, while he was with Interuniversity Microelectronics, Leuven, focusing on crystalline silicon solar cells.

From 2005 to 2008, he was with the National Institute of Advanced Industrial Science and Technology, Tsukuba, Japan, focusing on silicon heterojunction devices. In 2008, he joined the Photovoltaics and Thin-Film Electronics Laboratory, Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne, Neuchâtel, Switzerland, as a Team Leader for activities on such solar cells.

Christophe Ballif received the Graduate degree in physics and the Ph.D. degree from the Ecole Polytechnique Fédérale de Lausanne (EPFL), Lausanne, Switzerland, in 1994 and 1998, respectively, focusing on novel photovoltaic materials.

He was a Postdoctoral Researcher with National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Golden, CO, USA, where he was involved in compound semiconductor solar cells (CIGS and CdTe). He then joined the Fraunhofer Institute for Solar Energy Systems, Freiburg, Germany, where he was involved in crystalline silicon photovoltaics (monocrystalline and multicrystalline) until 2003. He then joined the Swiss Federal Laboratories for Materials Testing and Research, Thun, Switzerland, before becoming a Full Professor and Chair with the Institute of Microengineering, University of Neuchâtel, Neuchâtel, Switzerland, in 2004. In 2009, the Institute was transferred to EPFL. He is the Director of the Photovoltaics and Thin-Film Electronics Laboratory within the Institute, as well as of the CSEM PV-Center. His research interests include thin-film solar cells, high-efficiency heterojunction crystalline cells, and module technology contributing to technology transfer and industrialization of novel devices.

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:06:04 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

Attachment J-1

Available online at www.sciencedirect.com
SCIENCE DIRECT®
ELSEVIER
Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells 90 (2006) 2710–2719
Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells
www.elsevier.com/locate/solmat

Tri-layer antireflection coatings ($SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2$) for silicon solar cells using a sol–gel technique

Shui-Yang Lien[a], Dong-Sing Wuu[a,*], Wen-Chang Yeh[b], Jun-Chin Liu[c]

[a]*Department of Materials Engineering, National Chung Hsing University, 250 Kuo Kuang Road, Taichung 402, Taiwan, Republic of China*
[b]*Department of Electronic Engineering, National Taiwan University of Science & Technoogy, Taipei 106, Taiwan, Republic of China*
[c]*Industrial Technology Research Institute, Photovoltaic and Optical Materials Research Laboratory, Chutung, Taiwan 310, Republic of China*

Received 24 January 2006; received in revised form 25 March 2006; accepted 5 April 2006
Available online 12 June 2006

Abstract

Antireflection coatings (ARCs) have become one of the key issues for mass production of Si solar cells. They are generally performed by vacuum processes such as thermal evaporation, reactive sputtering, and plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition. In this work, a sol–gel method has been demonstrated to prepare the ARCs for the non-textured monocrystalline Si solar cells. The spin-coated TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and $SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2$ triple-layer ARCs were deposited on the Si solar cells and they showed good uniformity in thickness. The measured average optical reflectance (400–1000 nm) was about 9.3, 6.2 and 3.2% for the single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs, respectively. Good correlation between theoretical and experimental data was obtained. Under a triple-layer ARC condition, a 39% improvement in the efficiency of the monocrystalline Si solar cell was achieved. These indicate that the sol–gel ARC process has high potential for low-cost solar cell fabrication.
© 2006 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.

Keywords: silicon; antireflection coating; sol–gel; TiO_2; SiO_2; solar cell

*Corresponding author. Tel.: +886 4 22840500; fax: +886 4 22855046.
E-mail address: dsw@dragon.nchu.edu.tw (D.-S. Wuu).

0927-0248/$ - see front matter © 2006 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.
doi:10.1016/j.solmat.2006.04.001

1. Introduction

Antireflection coatings (ARCs) are widely used in various applications such as display panels, solar cells and optical lenses [1–3]. Thin-film ARCs can greatly reduce the optical loss in multi-element lenses by making use of phase changes and the dependence of the reflectivity on refraction index. A thin, dielectric film or several such films were applied to an optical surface to reduce its reflectance and thereby increase its transmittance. A single-layer ARC can be non-reflective only at one wavelength, usually at the middle of the visible region. Multiple layers are more effective over the entire visible spectrum. Several transparent and high refractive-index material films have already been applied to ARC techniques, e.g. SiO ($n = 1.8$–1.9), SiO_2 ($n = 1.44$), Si_3N_4 ($n = 1.9$), TiO_2 ($n = 2.3$), Al_2O_3 ($n = 1.86$), Ta_2O_5 ($n = 2.26$), SiO_2–TiO_2 ($n = 1.8$–1.96) and ZnS [4–9]. Optical coatings are generally performed by vacuum processes such as thermal evaporation, reactive sputtering, and plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD). All these methods are capable of producing films with uniform thickness and good optical properties. However, the conventional vacuum deposition processes are expensive and unsuitable for continuous mass production techniques in low-cost solar cells. Recently, high refractive-index and high-transparency Si_3N_4 or TiO_2 single layer and SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer have been developed and applied in solar cell ARCs process. These favorite films are prepared by PECVD and this results in reflectance below 10% [10–12].

Recently, ARCs have become one of the key issues for mass production of mono- and multi-crystalline Si solar cells. The sol–gel technique offers a simple and low-cost process to prepare the high-quality thin films [13,14]. In this work, the TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs on monocrystalline Si solar cells were prepared by a sol–gel spin-coating technique. To achieve minimum reflection of a normal incident wave of a single wavelength, the antireflection coating may consist of a single layer, which must possess (a) a refractive index equal to the square root of the refractive indices of the materials bounding the coating, and (b) a thickness equal to one-quarter of the wavelength (i.e., the wavelength within the material of which the coating consists). However, if one wants to achieve minimum reflection of multiple wavelengths, additional layers must be added. Kern and Tracy have observed an increase of 44% in the cell efficiency after spraying TiO_2 single-layer ARC [15]. Green et al. have used MgF_2/ZnS double-layer ARCs on Si cells with 19.1% efficiency [16]. In this paper, we present the results of calculations and experiments obtained by sol–gel method of single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs on polished silicon substrates. For an optimum ARCs design, the refractive index and thickness of each layer must be controllable to achieve the best performance along the desired spectrum. Details of the fabrication process and efficiency improvement will be described.

2. Experimental details

2.1. Sol–gel and spin coating process

The flow chart of the ARC synthesis process was performed using a sol–gel process as shown in Fig. 1. A clear solution is prepared by reacting metal alkoxide with a mixture of critical amount of water and/or acid in an alcohol diluted medium, and the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 coatings were spin coated on the Si substrate from the above-said

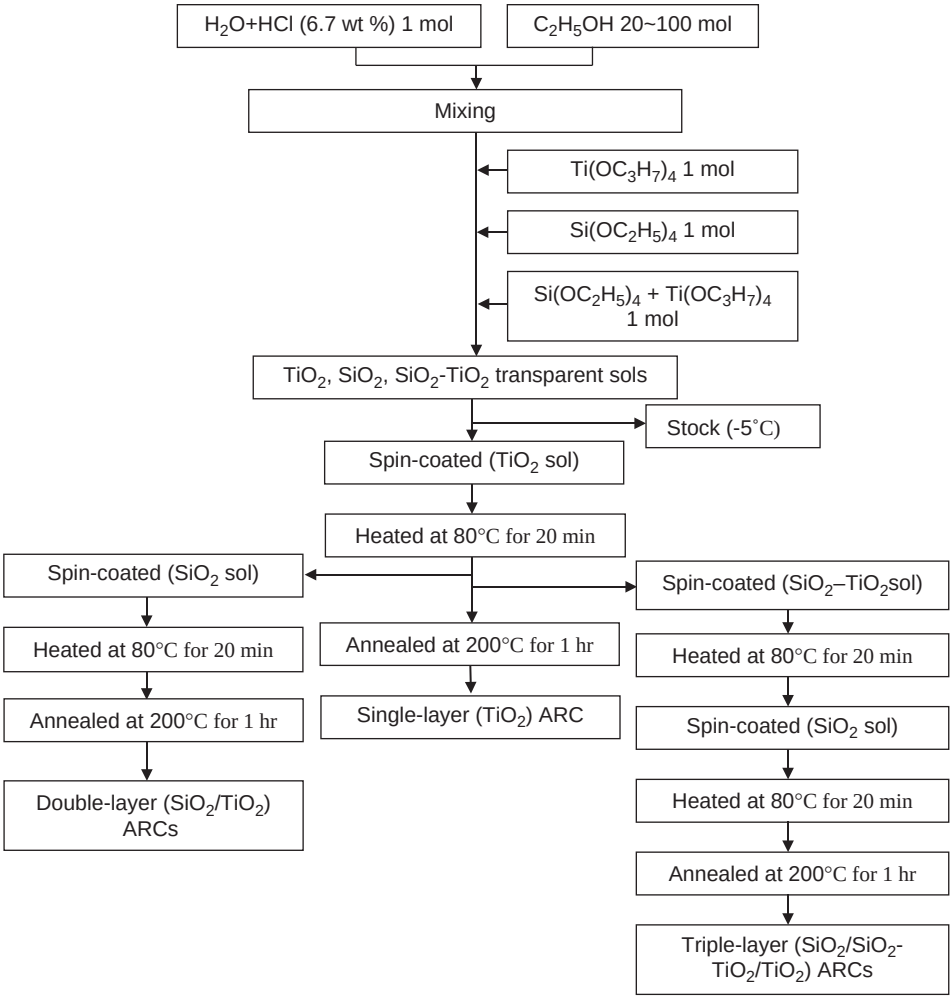


Fig. 1. Flow chart of sol–gel process for TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer antireflection coatings.

solution at 2000–6000 r.p.m for 30 s. The desired film thickness can be adjusted by the spin speed. Each film was pre-baked at 80°C for 20 min and then post baked at 200°C for 1 h in atmosphere. Table 1 tabulated the sol–gel parameters and deposition results of the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films. After spin coating and post-baking processes, the refractive index, thickness and reflectance of the film were measured using an n&k analyzer (model: 1280, N&K Tech. Inc.).

2.2. Design of single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs

In some applications, zero reflectance is needed at a single wavelength or throughout a narrow spectrum band. The optimum thickness and refractive index with a minimum

Table 1
Sol–gel parameters and deposition results of the SiO_2, SiO_2-TiO_2 and TiO_2 films

	$Ti(OC_3H_9)_4$:$Si(OC_2H_5)_4$:C_2H_5OH (mol)	Spin rate (r.p.m)	Thickness (nm)	Refractive index ($\lambda = 500$ nm)
TiO_2	1:0:60	2000–6000	64–33	2.26
SiO_2	0:1:80		93–54	1.45
SiO_2–TiO_2	1:1:80		76–42	1.78

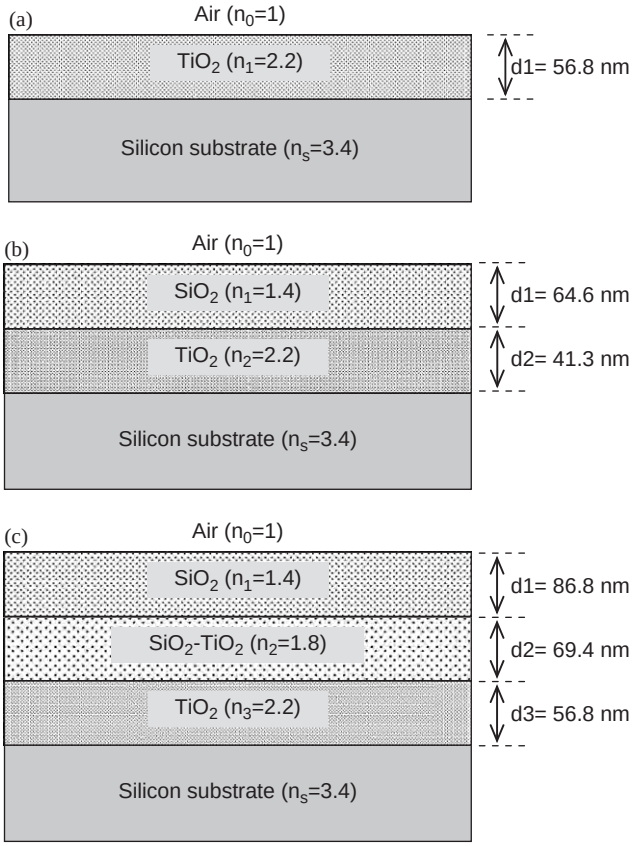


Fig. 2. Design diagram of antireflection coatings with (a) TiO_2 single layer, (b) SiO_2/TiO_2 double layers and (c) SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple layers.

reflectance for a single-layer ARC can be deduced from

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_1 \times d_1, \tag{1}$$

where λ_0 is the midrange wavelength of 550 nm, n_1 and d_1 are the refractive index and layer thickness, respectively. A schematic diagram of this case is shown in Fig. 2(a).

For the double-layer ARC design, the low–high index on the Si substrate (i.e., the outer layer has the low refractive index and inner layer has high refractive index) is used.

Fig. 2(b) shows a typical double-layer ARC structure, where n_0, n_s, n_1 and n_2 correspond to the refractive index of air, substrate, outer and inner layers, respectively. Moreover, d_1 and d_2 represent the thickness of the outer and inner layers, respectively. Each layer must meet Eqs. (2) and (3) in order to achieve a zero reflectance [17],

$$\frac{n_2 d_2}{\lambda_0} = \frac{1}{2\pi}\tan^{-1}\left\{\pm\left[\frac{(n_s - n_0)(n_0 n_s - n_1^2)n_2^2}{(n_1^2 n_s - n_0 n_2^2)(n_2^2 - n_0 n_s)}\right]^{1/2}\right\}, \tag{2}$$

$$\frac{n_1 d_1}{\lambda_0} = \frac{1}{2\pi}\tan^{-1}\left\{\pm\left[\frac{(n_s - n_0)(n_0 n_s - n_2^2)n_1^2}{(n_1^2 n_s - n_0 n_2^2)(n_1^2 - n_0 n_s)}\right]^{1/2}\right\}. \tag{3}$$

The design of triple-layer ARC on Si can be optimized using Eqs. (4–6) when the optimum refractive index and thickness of each layer in the stack is calculated,

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_1 \times d_1, \tag{4}$$

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_2 \times d_2, \tag{5}$$

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_3 \times d_3, \tag{6}$$

where n_2 is the refractive index of the medium layer. The refractive index decreases from the high value (n_s) to the low value ($n_0 = 1$) in the order: $n_0 < n_1 < n_2 < n_3 < n_s$. Here each layer thickness is equal to one-quarter the wavelength in question and the multiple internal reflection of light is not been considered in these calculations. The principle of this type of ARC has been illustrated using the vector methods previously [18–20]. For a triple-layer AR stack, Fig. 2(c), shows the optimum refractive index and the thickness of each layer. A film with any medium refractive index between 1.4 and 2.4 (for 500 nm) can be obtained by mixing the starting SiO_2 and TiO_2 sol in different proportions. Using materials deposited by the sol–gel process [SiO_2 ($n = 1.4$), SiO_2–TiO_2 ($n = 1.8$) and TiO_2 ($n = 2.3$)], a triple-layer ARC on Si can be formed with minimum optical reflection.

2.3. Solar cell performance

Solar cells were fabricated using a 1–10 Ω cm boron-doped monocrystalline Si wafer ($2 \times 2\,cm^2$ area, 300 μm thick and one side polished). The emitter region was realized by thermal diffusion of phosphorous atoms in a quartz tube furnace at 850°C. The Al back contact was deposited by evaporation and then annealed at 800°C in order to form both effective back surface field and back contact. The TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs were deposited on the front of solar cells using a spin-coating technique. A front Al contact was deposited through a metallic mask (grid-type collecting electrode) and then thermal annealed at 700°C for 30 min.This grid-type correcting electrode reduces about 15% the effective illuminated area of the cell. Current density versus voltage measurements were taken under AM1.5 ($80\,mW/cm^2$) white light from a dual beam solar simulator.

3. Results and discussion

The thicknesses of the TiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and SiO_2 films as functions of the spin rate are shown in Fig. 3. It was found that the film thickness decreased when the spin rate increased. Each TiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 or SiO_2 film thickness can be controlled by changing the spin rate or the alcohol concentration in the sol–gel solution. Fig. 4 shows the absorbance spectra and refractive indices of the deposited films as a function of wavelength. The refractive index of the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 film was determined to be 1.45, 1.78 and

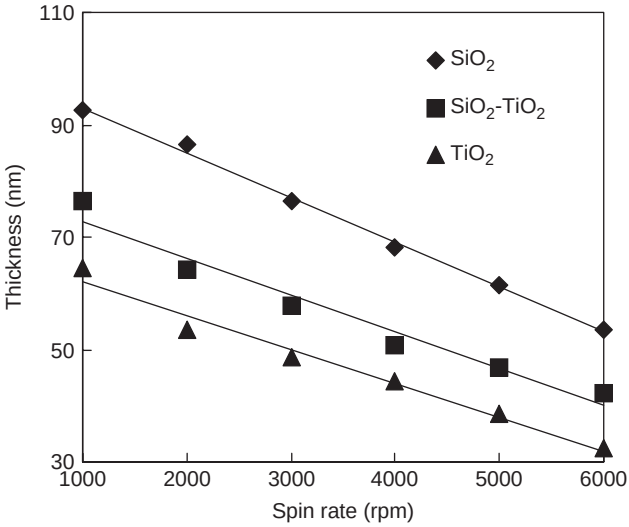


Fig. 3. Variations of SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 film thickness as a function ofspin rate.

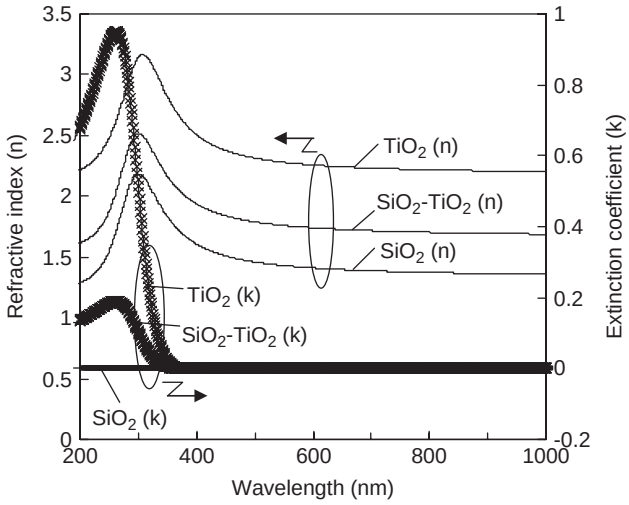


Fig. 4. Variations of extinction coefficients (k) and refractive index (n) of SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films.

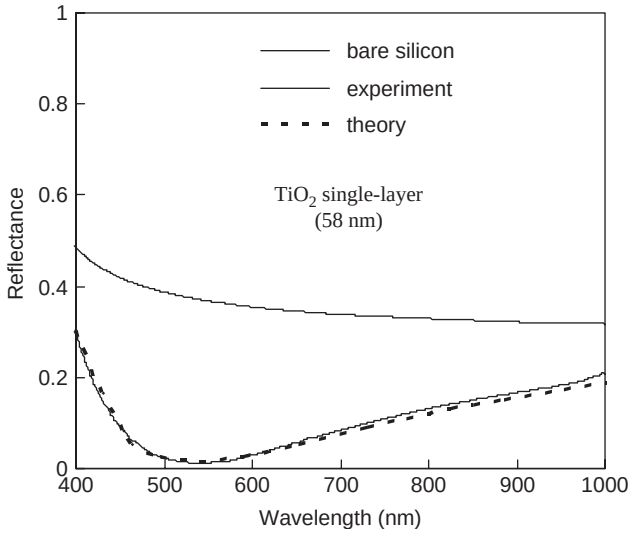


Fig. 5. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for TiO_2 single-layer ARC on Si substrate.

2.26 (for wavelength at 500 nm), respectively. It was found that the extinction coefficients (k) of each film after the annealing process almost approached to zero between 400 and 1000 nm.Furthermore, the absorbance point of the SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films is located at a wavelength of 340 nm.These indicate that the sol–gel deposited SiO_2 and TiO_2 films can be used as ARCs for Si solar cells [21,22].

Fig. 5 shows the measured and calculated reflectance spectra of the TiO_2 single-layer ARC on non-textured Si substrates. It is well known that bare silicon has a high-refractive index, which leads to a solar-averaged reflectance of about 37%. The large reflection loss can be reduced significantly via a suitable ARC. A minimum value of reflectance $R(\lambda) = 0.5\%$ can be obtained at 536 nm.The average reflectance of approximately 9.3% between 400 and 1000 nm was obtained by the TiO_2 single-layer ARC on the non-textured Si substrate. The curves in Fig. 5 showed good agreement between the theoretical and experimental results for the reflectance data. The measured and calculated reflectance spectra of the optimized double-layer ARC are shown in Fig. 6. The reflectance $R(\lambda)$ is lower than 5% in the wavelength between 550 and 900 nm, which maximizes the absorption of the incident photons and increases the photo-generated current. The SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer ARC results in a minimum reflectance of 1% at 690 nm with an average reflectance of approximately 6.2% between 400 and 1000 nm.That is, the Si absorbance increases by approximately 49.8%. Good correlation is also obtained between the theoretical and experimental results.

The experimental and theoretical reflectance data versus wavelength of the optimum triple-layer ARC structure are presented in Fig. 7. Here the theoretical SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARC on Si was calculated under normal optical incidence. The effective reflectance can reach 3.2% over 400–1000 nm range, indicating an increase in the absorption of the bare Si by approximately 54.6%. The difference in the short wavelength region is probably due to the dispersion of the refractive index in the wavelength region.

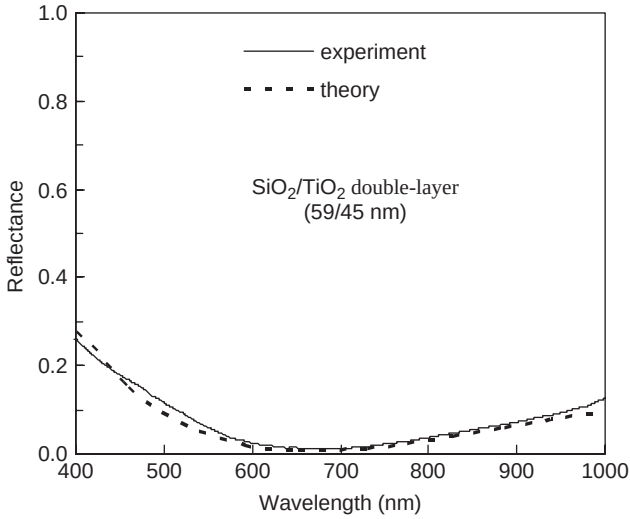


Fig. 6. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer ARCs on Si substrate.

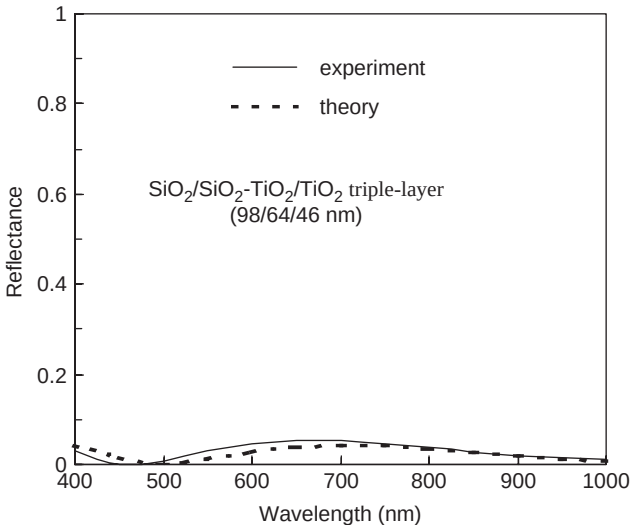


Fig. 7. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs on Si substrate.

Finally, the current–voltage characteristics of the solar cell devices with sol–gel ARCs are shown in Fig. 8. Significant improvement of the short circuit current after ARCs was observed. However, the open-circuit voltage and the fill factor were not affected by the ARCs in these measurements. It is found that the current–voltage characteristic with a triple-layer ARC is better than that with double- or single-layer ARCs. Table 2 shows the device performance of the Si solar cells with various ARC structures. The performance of

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2788

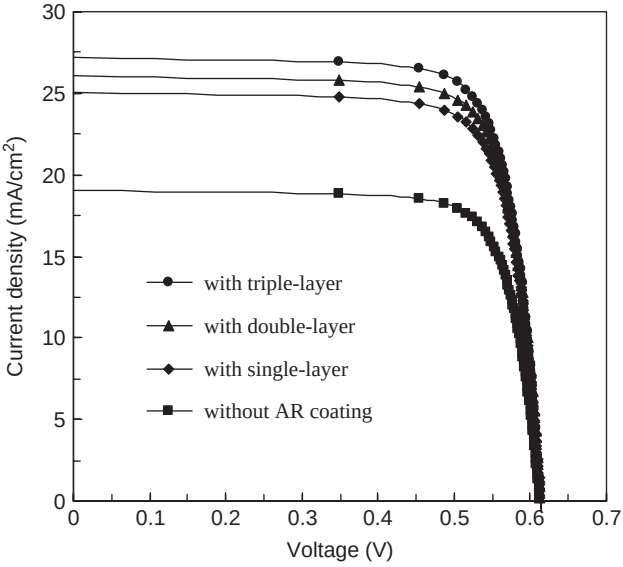


Fig. 8. Current density versus voltage characteristics of Si solar cells with triple-layer (●), double-layer (▲), single-layer (◆) and without ARCs (■).

Table 2
Characterization of Si solar cells with various antireflection coatings

Solar cell	Jsc (mA/cm^2)	Voc (V)	Fill factor (%)	Efficiency (%)
Bare silicon	16.2	0.61	76.4	11.36
Single-layer TiO_2	24.8	0.61	76.6	14.49
Double-layer SiO_2/TiO_2	25.8	0.61	76.2	14.99
Triple-layer SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2	27.1	0.61	76.7	15.85

bare Si solar cell without any ARC has an efficiency of 11.36%. The Si solar cells with triple-, double- and single-layer ARC show an increase of efficiency of about 39, 32 and 27%, respectively. That is, the efficiency of the Si solar cell with a triple-layer ARC can increase to 15.85% in the present work by utilizing a sol–gel technique.

4. Conclusions

This work presents a comprehensive experimental study with the aim to prepare high-quality single-, double- and triple-layer ARCs on Si solar cells using a sol–gel process. The effective refractive index and thickness of the films can be easily adjusted via the concentration of the sols, spin rate and annealed temperature. The reflectance of TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs was determined to be 9.3, 6.2 and 3.2%, respectively. The optical performance of the sol–gel-deposited ARC can be compared with that of the conventional ARC using more expensive vacuum processes such as PECVD or sputtering. A 39% enhancement in conversion

efficiency was obtained in the monocrystalline Si solar cell with a triple-layer ARC. In the future, using a combination of spin coating and rapid thermal annealing processes, the sol–gel ARCs could have high potential for continuous mass production of Si solar cells at a fraction of the cost.

Acknowledgments

This work was supported by the National Science Council of the Republic of China under contract no. NSC 091-ET-7-005-001-ET.

References

[1] D. Bouhafs, A. Moussi, A. Chikouche, J.M. Ruiz, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 52 (1998) 79.
[2] A. Yen, H.I. Smith, M.L. Schattenbyrg, G.N. Taylor, J. Electrochem. Soc. 139 (1992) 616.
[3] J. Sczybowski, G. Brauer, G. Teschner, A. Zmelty, Surf. Coat. Technol. 98 (1998) 1460.
[4] F.W. Sexton, Solar Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 7 (1991) 1.
[5] R. Kishore, S.N. Siingh, B.K. Das, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 26 (1992) 27.
[6] Z. Chen, P. Sana, J. Salami, A. Rohatgi, IEEE Trans. Electron Devices 40 (1993) 1161.
[7] K. Ram, S.N. Singh, B.K. Das, Renewable Energy 12 (1997) 131.
[8] C. Battaglin, F. Caccavale, A. Menelle, M. Montecchi, E. Nichelatti, F. Nicoletti, Thin Solid Films 351 (1999) 176.
[9] U. Gangopadhyay, K. Kim, D. Mangalaraj, J. Yi, Appl. Surf. Sci. 230 (2004) 364.
[10] I.O. Parm, K. Kim, D.G. Lim, J.H. Lee, J.H. Heo, J. Kim, D.S. Kim, S.H. Lee, J. Yi, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 74 (2002) 97.
[11] C. Martinet, V. Paillard, A. Gagnaire, J. Joseph, Non-Crystalline Solids 216 (1997) 77.
[12] H. Nagel, A. Metz, R. Hezel, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 65 (2001) 71.
[13] A. Morales, A. Duran, J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol. 8 (1997) 451.
[14] T. Schuler, M.A. Aegerter, Thin Solid Films 351 (1999) 125.
[15] W. Kern, E. Tracy, RCA Rev. 41 (1980) 133.
[16] M.A. Green, Appl. Phys. Lett 44 (1984) 1163.
[17] H.A. Macleod, Thin-Film Optical Filters, second ed., Macmillan Publishing Company, New York, 1986.
[18] H.A. Macleod, Thin-Film Optical Filters, second ed., McGraw-Hill, New York, 1990.
[19] D. Chen, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 68 (2001) 313.
[20] T. Mizuta, T. Ikuta, T. Minemoto, H. Takakura, Y. Hamakawa, T. Numai, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 90 (2006) 46.
[21] M. Lemiti, J.P. Boyeaux, H.E. Omari, A. Kaminski, A. Laugier, Mater. Sci. Semicond. Process. 1 (1998) 331.
[22] G.S. Vicente, A. Morales, M.T. Gutierrez, Thin Solid Films 391 (2001) 133.

Attachment J-2

Volume 90, Issue 16, 16 October 2006 ISSN 0927-0248

ELSEVIER

Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells

An international journal devoted to photovoltaic, photothermal and photochemical solar energy conversion

www.elsevier.com/locate/solmat

Editor-in-Chief: C.M. Lampert

Associate Editors: G.P. Smestad and F.C. Krebs

Area Editors: K.L. Chopra, C.-G. Granqvist and H. Takakura

Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells

An international journal devoted to photovoltaic, photothermal and photochemical solar energy conversion

Volume 90, Issue 16, 16 October 2006

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
SEP 0 3 2006
COPY
COPYRIGHT OFFICE

ELSEVIER

Amsterdam • Boston • Jena • London • New York • Oxford
Paris • Philadelphia • San Diego • St. Louis

SOLAR ENERGY MATERIALS & SOLAR CELLS

© 2006 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved
This journal and the individual contributions contained in it are protected under copyright by Elsevier B.V. and the following terms and conditions apply to their use:

Photocopying
Single photocopies of single articles may be made for personal use as allowed by national copyright laws. Permission of the Publisher and payment of a fee is required for all other photocopying, including multiple or systematic copying, copying for advertising or promotional purposes, resale, and all forms of document delivery. Special rates are available for educational institutions that wish to make photocopies for non-profit educational classroom use.
Permissions may be sought directly from Elsevier's Rights Department in Oxford, UK: phone (+44) 1865 843830, fax (+44) 1865 853333, e-mail permissions@elsevier.com. Requests may also be completed on-line via the Elsevier homepage (http://www.elsevier.com/locate/permissions).
In the USA, users may clear permissions and make payments through the Copyright Clearance Center, Inc., 222 Rosewood Drive, Danvers, MA 01923, USA; phone: (+1) (978) 7508400, fax: (+1) (978) 7504744, and in the UK through the Copyright Licensing Agency Rapid Clearance Service (CLARCS), 90 Tottenham Court Road, London W1P 0LP, UK; phone: (+44) 20 7631 5555; fax: (+44) 20 7631 5500. Other countries may have a local reprographic rights agency for payments.

Derivative works
Subscribers may reproduce tables of contents or prepare lists of articles including abstracts for internal circulation within their institutions. Permission of the publisher is required for resale or distribution outside the institution.
Permission of the publisher is required for all other derivative works, including compilations and translations.

Electronic storage or usage
Permission of the publisher is required to store or use electronically any material contained in this journal, including any article or part of an article.
Except as outlined above, no part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without prior written permission of the publisher.
Address permission requests to: Elsevier Rights Department, at the mail, fax and e-mail addresses noted above.

Notice
No responsibility is assumed by the Publisher for any injury and/or damage to persons or property as a matter of products liability, negligence or otherwise, or from any use or operation of any methods, products, instructions or ideas contained in the material herein. Because of rapid advances in the medical sciences, in particular, independent verification of diagnoses and drug dosages should be made.
Although all advertising material is expected to conform to ethical (medical) standards, inclusion in this publication does not constitute a guarantee or endorsement of the quality or value of such product or of the claims made of it by its manufacturer.

Author enquiries
For enquiries relating to the submission of articles (including electronic submission where available) please visit Elsevier's Author Gateway at http://authors.elsevier.com. The Author Gateway also provides the facility to track accepted articles and set up e-mail alerts to inform you of when an article's status has changed, as well as detailed artwork guidelines, copyright information, frequently asked questions and more.
Contact details for questions arising after acceptance of an article, especially those relating to proofs, are provided after registration of an article for publication.

USA mailing notice: SOLAR ENERGY MATERIALS & SOLAR CELLS (ISSN 0927-0248) is published twice a month in January, March, May, July, September and November, and once a month in February, April, June, August, October and December by Elsevier B.V. (P.O. Box 211, 1000 AE Amsterdam, The Netherlands). Annual subscription price in the USA US$ 2301 (valid in North, Central and South America), including air speed delivery. Application to mail at periodical postage rate is pending at Jamaica, NY 11431.
USA Postmaster: Send address changes to SOLAR ENERGY MATERIALS & SOLAR CELLS, Elsevier, 6277 Sea Harbor Drive, Orlando, FL 32887-4800.
Airfreight and mailing in the USA by Publications Expediting Inc., 200 Meacham Avenue, Elmont, NY 11003.

⊗ The paper used in this publication meets the requirements of ANSI/NISO Z39.48-1992 (Permanence of Paper)

Printed by Krips B.V., Meppel, Netherlands

ELSEVIER

Volume 90, Issue 16, 16 October 2006

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 020 460 188 4

www.elsevier.com/locate/solmat

CONTENTS

Abstracted/indexed in: Aluminium Industry Abstracts, Cambridge Scientific Abstracts, Chemical Abstracts, Current Contents/Engineering, Computing & Technology, Current Contents/Physics, Chemical, & Earth Sciences, Engineered Materials Abstracts, Engineering Index Backfiles/Compendex, Engineering Information Abstracts, Environmental Periodicals Bibliography, FIZ Karlsruhe, INSPEC, Material Business Alerts, Materials Science Citation Index, Metals Abstracts, Physics Abstracts, Research Alert, SCISEARCH, Science Citation Index, ScienceDirect®, Scopus®, University Microfilms International

M. Biancardo, K. West and F.C. Krebs
Optimizations of large area quasi-solid-state dye-sensitized solar cells 2575

B. Galiana, C. Algora and I. Rey-Stolle
Comparison of 1D and 3D analysis of the front contact influence on GaAs concentrator solar cell performance 2589

I. Mukhopadhyay
Semiconducting properties of the anodic films grown over PbIn alloy electrodes 2605

P.K. Ghosh, U.N. Maiti, Sk.F. Ahmed and K.K. Chattopadhyay
Highly conducting transparent nanocrystalline $Cd_{1-x}Sn_xS$ thin film synthesized by RF magnetron sputtering and studies on its optical, electrical and field emission properties 2616

D.N. Gujarathi, G.K. Solanki, M.P. Deshpande and M.K. Agarwal
PEC behaviour of mixed single crystals of tungsten sulphoselenide grown by a CVT technique 2630

H. Miyazaki, Y. Teranishi and T. Ota
Fabrication of uv-opaque and visible-transparent composite film 2640

T. Yagi, Y. Uraoka and T. Fuyuki
Ray-trace simulation of light trapping in silicon solar cell with texture structures 2647

A. Vijh, X. Yang, W. Du and X. Deng
Triple-junction amorphous silicon-based flexible solar minimodule with integrated interconnects 2657

M. Deepa, P. Singh, S.N. Sharma and S.A. Agnihotry
Effect of humidity on structure and electrochromic properties of sol–gel-derived tungsten oxide films 2665

Y. Fang and P.C. Eames
The effect of glass coating emittance and frame rebate on heat transfer through vacuum and electrochromic vacuum glazed windows 2683

T. Oda, S. Tanaka and S. Hayase
Differences in characteristics of dye-sensitized solar cells containing acetonitrile and ionic liquid-based electrolytes studied using a novel model 2696

S.-Y. Lien, D.-S. Wuu, W.-C. Yeh and J.-C. Liu
Tri-layer antireflection coatings (SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2) for silicon solar cells using a sol–gel technique 2710

M.D. Kempe
Modeling of rates of moisture ingress into photovoltaic modules 2720

G.J. Jorgensen, K.M. Terwilliger, J.A. DelCueto, S.H. Glick, M.D. Kempe, J.W. Pankow, F.J. Pern and T.J. McMahon
Moisture transport, adhesion, and corrosion protection of PV module packaging materials 2739

Calendar 2776

0927-0248(20061016)90:16;1-Q

Also available on
SCIENCE DIRECT®
www.sciencedirect.com

This material may be protected by Copyright law (Title 17 U.S. Code)

Available online at www.sciencedirect.com
SCIENCE DIRECT
ELSEVIER
Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells 90 (2006) 2710–2719
Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells
www.elsevier.com/locate/solmat

Tri-layer antireflection coatings (SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2) for silicon solar cells using a sol–gel technique

Shui-Yang Lien[a], Dong-Sing Wuu[a,*], Wen-Chang Yeh[b], Jun-Chin Liu[c]

[a]*Department of Materials Engineering, National Chung Hsing University, 250 Kuo Kuang Road, Taichung 402, Taiwan, Republic of China*
[b]*Department of Electronic Engineering, National Taiwan University of Science & Technoogy, Taipei 106, Taiwan, Republic of China*
[c]*Industrial Technology Research Institute, Photovoltaic and Optical Materials Research Laboratory, Chutung, Taiwan 310, Republic of China*

Received 24 January 2006; received in revised form 25 March 2006; accepted 5 April 2006
Available online 12 June 2006

Abstract

Antireflection coatings (ARCs) have become one of the key issues for mass production of Si solar cells. They are generally performed by vacuum processes such as thermal evaporation, reactive sputtering, and plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition. In this work, a sol–gel method has been demonstrated to prepare the ARCs for the non-textured monocrystalline Si solar cells. The spin-coated TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs were deposited on the Si solar cells and they showed good uniformity in thickness. The measured average optical reflectance (400–1000 nm) was about 9.3, 6.2 and 3.2% for the single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs, respectively. Good correlation between theoretical and experimental data was obtained. Under a triple-layer ARC condition, a 39% improvement in the efficiency of the monocrystalline Si solar cell was achieved. These indicate that the sol–gel ARC process has high potential for low-cost solar cell fabrication.
© 2006 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.

Keywords: silicon; antireflection coating; sol–gel; TiO_2; SiO_2; solar cell

*Corresponding author. Tel.: +886 4 22840500; fax: +886 4 22855046.
E-mail address: dsw@dragon.nchu.edu.tw (D.-S. Wuu).

0927-0248/$ - see front matter © 2006 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.
doi:10.1016/j.solmat.2006.04.001

1. Introduction

Antireflection coatings (ARCs) are widely used in various applications such as display panels, solar cells and optical lenses [1–3]. Thin-film ARCs can greatly reduce the optical loss in multi-element lenses by making use of phase changes and the dependence of the reflectivity on refraction index. A thin, dielectric film or several such films were applied to an optical surface to reduce its reflectance and thereby increase its transmittance. A single-layer ARC can be non-reflective only at one wavelength, usually at the middle of the visible region. Multiple layers are more effective over the entire visible spectrum. Several transparent and high refractive-index material films have already been applied to ARC techniques, e.g. SiO ($n = 1.8$–1.9), SiO_2 ($n = 1.44$), Si_3N_4 ($n = 1.9$), TiO_2 ($n = 2.3$), Al_2O_3 ($n = 1.86$), Ta_2O_5 ($n = 2.26$), SiO_2–TiO_2 ($n = 1.8$–1.96) and ZnS [4–9]. Optical coatings are generally performed by vacuum processes such as thermal evaporation, reactive sputtering, and plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD). All these methods are capable of producing films with uniform thickness and good optical properties. However, the conventional vacuum deposition processes are expensive and unsuitable for continuous mass production techniques in low-cost solar cells. Recently, high refractive-index and high-transparency Si_3N_4 or TiO_2 single layer and SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer have been developed and applied in solar cell ARCs process. These favorite films are prepared by PECVD and this results in reflectance below 10% [10–12].

Recently, ARCs have become one of the key issues for mass production of mono- and multi-crystalline Si solar cells. The sol–gel technique offers a simple and low-cost process to prepare the high-quality thin films [13,14]. In this work, the TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs on monocrystalline Si solar cells were prepared by a sol–gel spin-coating technique. To achieve minimum reflection of a normal incident wave of a single wavelength, the antireflection coating may consist of a single layer, which must possess (a) a refractive index equal to the square root of the refractive indices of the materials bounding the coating, and (b) a thickness equal to one-quarter of the wavelength (i.e., the wavelength within the material of which the coating consists). However, if one wants to achieve minimum reflection of multiple wavelengths, additional layers must be added. Kern and Tracy have observed an increase of 44% in the cell efficiency after spraying TiO_2 single-layer ARC [15]. Green et al. have used MgF_2/ZnS double-layer ARCs on Si cells with 19.1% efficiency [16]. In this paper, we present the results of calculations and experiments obtained by sol–gel method of single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs on polished silicon substrates. For an optimum ARCs design, the refractive index and thickness of each layer must be controllable to achieve the best performance along the desired spectrum. Details of the fabrication process and efficiency improvement will be described.

2. Experimental details

2.1. Sol–gel and spin coating process

The flow chart of the ARC synthesis process was performed using a sol–gel process as shown in Fig. 1. A clear solution is prepared by reacting metal alkoxide with a mixture of critical amount of water and/or acid in an alcohol diluted medium, and the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 coatings were spin coated on the Si substrate from the above-said

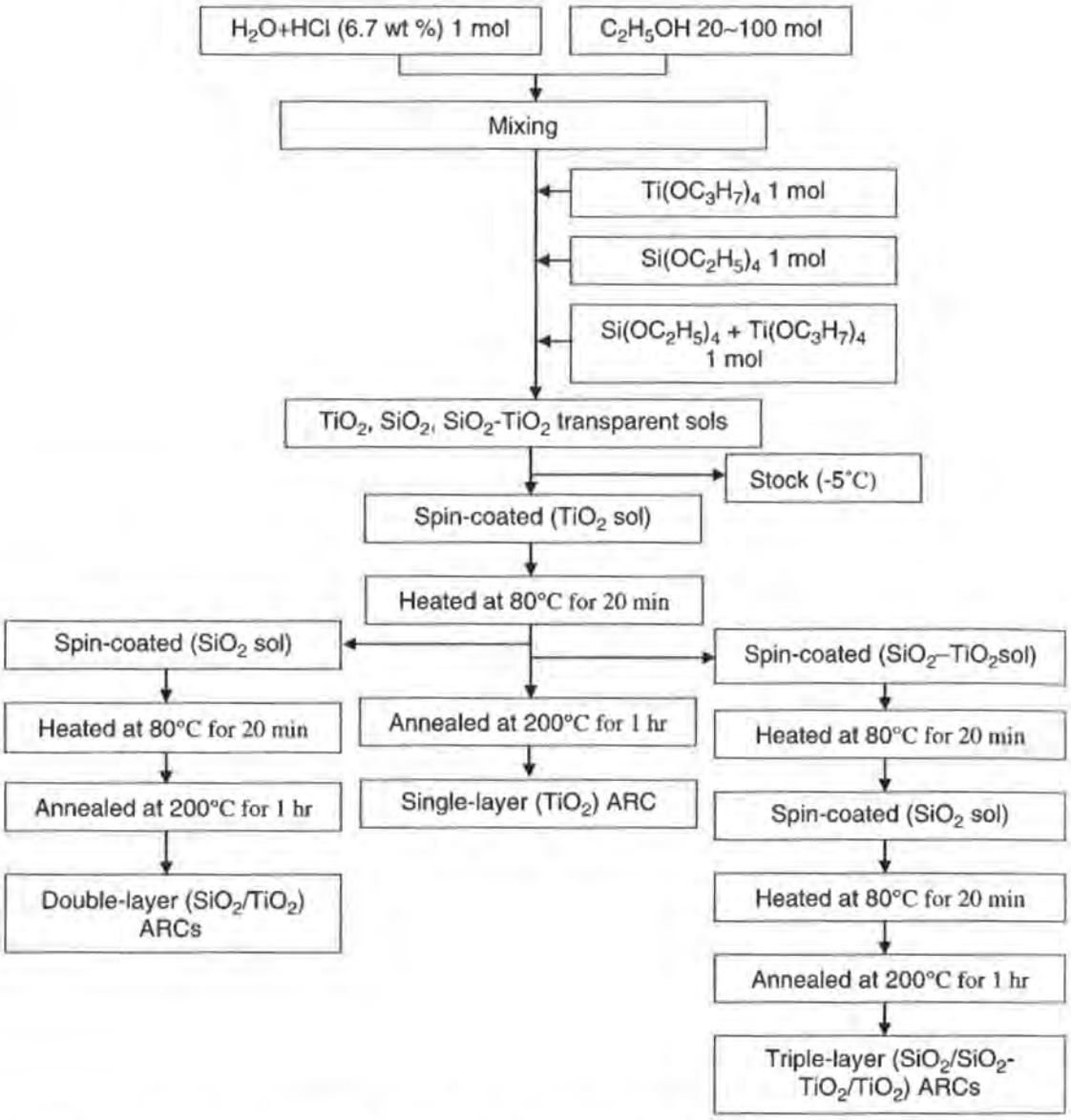


Fig. 1. Flow chart of sol–gel process for TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer antireflection coatings.

solution at 2000–6000 r.p.m for 30 s. The desired film thickness can be adjusted by the spin speed. Each film was pre-baked at 80°C for 20 min and then post baked at 200°C for 1 h in atmosphere. Table 1 tabulated the sol–gel parameters and deposition results of the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films. After spin coating and post-baking processes, the refractive index, thickness and reflectance of the film were measured using an n&k analyzer (model: 1280, N&K Tech. Inc.).

2.2. Design of single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs

In some applications, zero reflectance is needed at a single wavelength or throughout a narrow spectrum band. The optimum thickness and refractive index with a minimum

Table 1
Sol–gel parameters and deposition results of the SiO_2, SiO_2-TiO_2 and TiO_2 films

	$Ti(OC_3H_9)_4$:$Si(OC_2H_5)_4$:C_2H_5OH (mol)	Spin rate (r.p.m)	Thickness (nm)	Refractive index ($\lambda = 500$ nm)
TiO_2	1:0:60	2000–6000	64–33	2.26
SiO_2	0:1:80		93–54	1.45
SiO_2–TiO_2	1:1:80		76–42	1.78

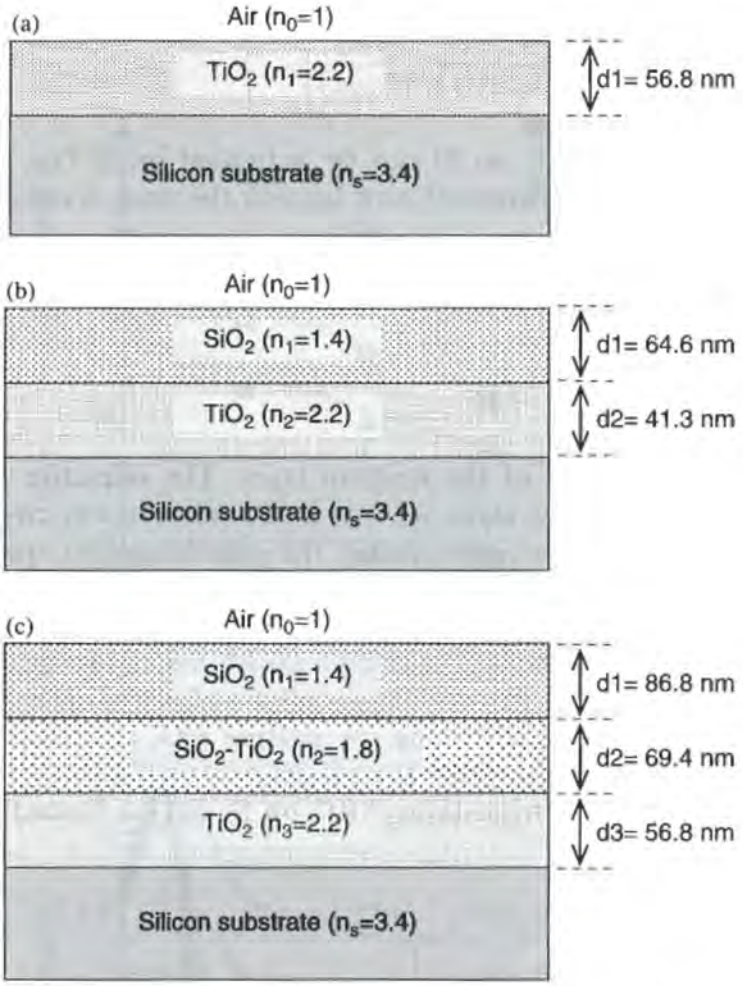


Fig. 2. Design diagram of antireflection coatings with (a) TiO_2 single layer, (b) SiO_2/TiO_2 double layers and (c) SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple layers.

reflectance for a single-layer ARC can be deduced from

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_1 \times d_1, \tag{1}$$

where λ_0 is the midrange wavelength of 550 nm, n_1 and d_1 are the refractive index and layer thickness, respectively. A schematic diagram of this case is shown in Fig. 2(a).

For the double-layer ARC design, the low–high index on the Si substrate (i.e., the outer layer has the low refractive index and inner layer has high refractive index) is used.

Fig. 2(b) shows a typical double-layer ARC structure, where n_0, n_s, n_1 and n_2 correspond to the refractive index of air, substrate, outer and inner layers, respectively. Moreover, d_1 and d_2 represent the thickness of the outer and inner layers, respectively. Each layer must meet Eqs. (2) and (3) in order to achieve a zero reflectance [17],

$$\frac{n_2 d_2}{\lambda_0} = \frac{1}{2\pi}\tan^{-1}\left\{\pm\left[\frac{(n_s - n_0)(n_0 n_s - n_1^2)n_2^2}{(n_1^2 n_s - n_0 n_2^2)(n_2^2 - n_0 n_s)}\right]^{1/2}\right\}. \tag{2}$$

$$\frac{n_1 d_1}{\lambda_0} = \frac{1}{2\pi}\tan^{-1}\left\{\pm\left[\frac{(n_s - n_0)(n_0 n_s - n_2^2)n_1^2}{(n_1^2 n_s - n_0 n_2^2)(n_1^2 - n_0 n_s)}\right]^{1/2}\right\}. \tag{3}$$

The design of triple-layer ARC on Si can be optimized using Eqs. (4–6) when the optimum refractive index and thickness of each layer in the stack is calculated,

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_1 \times d_1, \tag{4}$$

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_2 \times d_2, \tag{5}$$

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_3 \times d_3, \tag{6}$$

where n_2 is the refractive index of the medium layer. The refractive index decreases from the high value (n_s) to the low value ($n_0 = 1$) in the order: $n_0 < n_1 < n_2 < n_3 < n_s$. Here each layer thickness is equal to one-quarter the wavelength in question and the multiple internal reflection of light is not been considered in these calculations. The principle of this type of ARC has been illustrated using the vector methods previously [18–20]. For a triple-layer AR stack, Fig. 2(c), shows the optimum refractive index and the thickness of each layer. A film with any medium refractive index between 1.4 and 2.4 (for 500 nm) can be obtained by mixing the starting SiO_2 and TiO_2 sol in different proportions. Using materials deposited by the sol–gel process [SiO_2 ($n = 1.4$), SiO_2–TiO_2 ($n = 1.8$) and TiO_2 ($n = 2.3$)], a triple-layer ARC on Si can be formed with minimum optical reflection.

2.3. Solar cell performance

Solar cells were fabricated using a 1–10 Ω cm boron-doped monocrystalline Si wafer ($2 \times 2\,cm^2$ area, 300 μm thick and one side polished). The emitter region was realized by thermal diffusion of phosphorous atoms in a quartz tube furnace at 850°C. The Al back contact was deposited by evaporation and then annealed at 800°C in order to form both effective back surface field and back contact. The TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs were deposited on the front of solar cells using a spin-coating technique. A front Al contact was deposited through a metallic mask (grid-type collecting electrode) and then thermal annealed at 700°C for 30 min.This grid-type correcting electrode reduces about 15% the effective illuminated area of the cell. Current density versus voltage measurements were taken under AM1.5 ($80\,mW/cm^2$) white light from a dual beam solar simulator.

3. Results and discussion

The thicknesses of the TiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and SiO_2 films as functions of the spin rate are shown in Fig. 3. It was found that the film thickness decreased when the spin rate increased. Each TiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 or SiO_2 film thickness can be controlled by changing the spin rate or the alcohol concentration in the sol–gel solution. Fig. 4 shows the absorbance spectra and refractive indices of the deposited films as a function of wavelength. The refractive index of the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 film was determined to be 1.45, 1.78 and

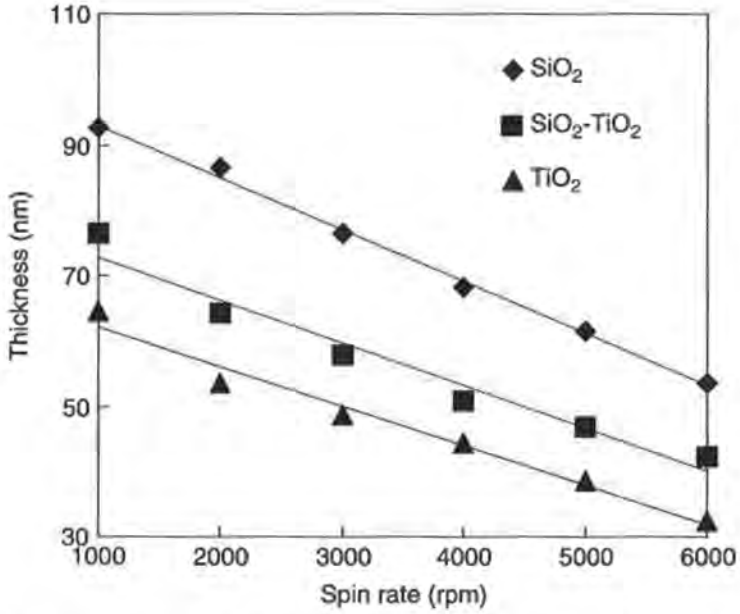


Fig. 3. Variations of SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 film thickness as a function ofspin rate.

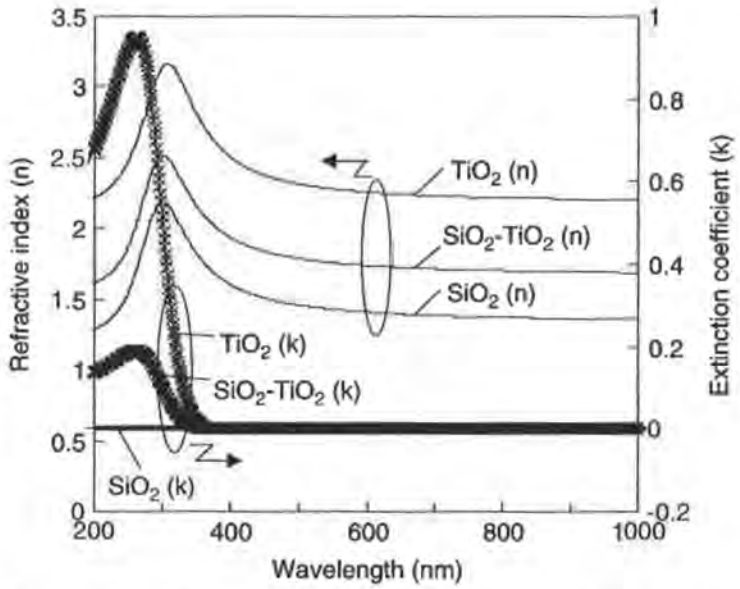


Fig. 4. Variations of extinction coefficients (k) and refractive index (n) of SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films.

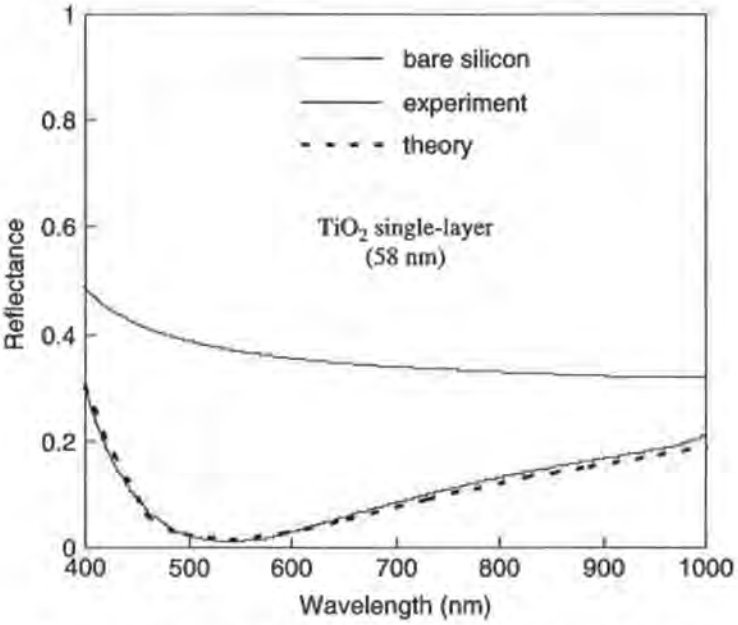


Fig. 5. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for TiO_2 single-layer ARC on Si substrate.

2.26 (for wavelength at 500 nm), respectively. It was found that the extinction coefficients (k) of each film after the annealing process almost approached to zero between 400 and 1000 nm.Furthermore, the absorbance point of the SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films is located at a wavelength of 340 nm.These indicate that the sol–gel deposited SiO_2 and TiO_2 films can be used as ARCs for Si solar cells [21,22].

Fig. 5 shows the measured and calculated reflectance spectra of the TiO_2 single-layer ARC on non-textured Si substrates. It is well known that bare silicon has a high-refractive index, which leads to a solar-averaged reflectance of about 37%. The large reflection loss can be reduced significantly via a suitable ARC. A minimum value of reflectance $R(\lambda) = 0.5\%$ can be obtained at 536 nm.The average reflectance of approximately 9.3% between 400 and 1000 nm was obtained by the TiO_2 single-layer ARC on the non-textured Si substrate. The curves in Fig. 5 showed good agreement between the theoretical and experimental results for the reflectance data. The measured and calculated reflectance spectra of the optimized double-layer ARC are shown in Fig. 6. The reflectance $R(\lambda)$ is lower than 5% in the wavelength between 550 and 900 nm, which maximizes the absorption of the incident photons and increases the photo-generated current. The SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer ARC results in a minimum reflectance of 1% at 690 nm with an average reflectance of approximately 6.2% between 400 and 1000 nm.That is, the Si absorbance increases by approximately 49.8%. Good correlation is also obtained between the theoretical and experimental results.

The experimental and theoretical reflectance data versus wavelength of the optimum triple-layer ARC structure are presented in Fig. 7. Here the theoretical SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARC on Si was calculated under normal optical incidence. The effective reflectance can reach 3.2% over 400–1000 nm range, indicating an increase in the absorption of the bare Si by approximately 54.6%. The difference in the short wavelength region is probably due to the dispersion of the refractive index in the wavelength region.

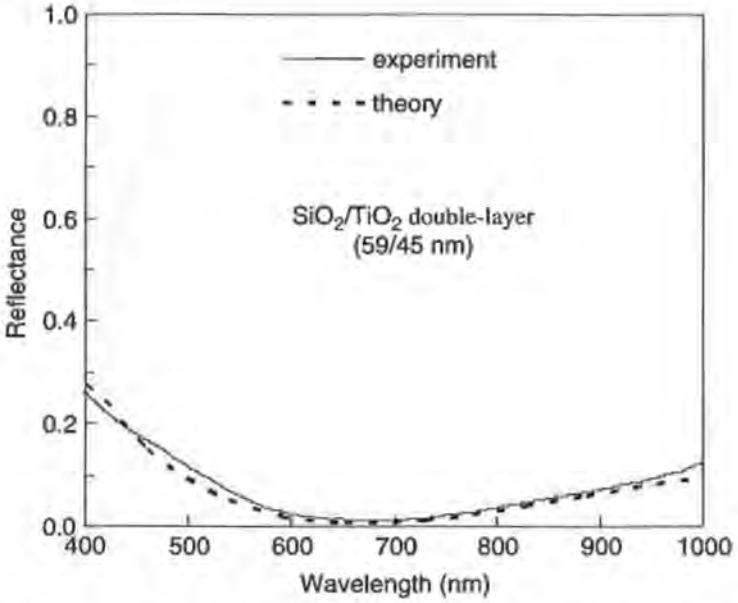


Fig. 6. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer ARCs on Si substrate.

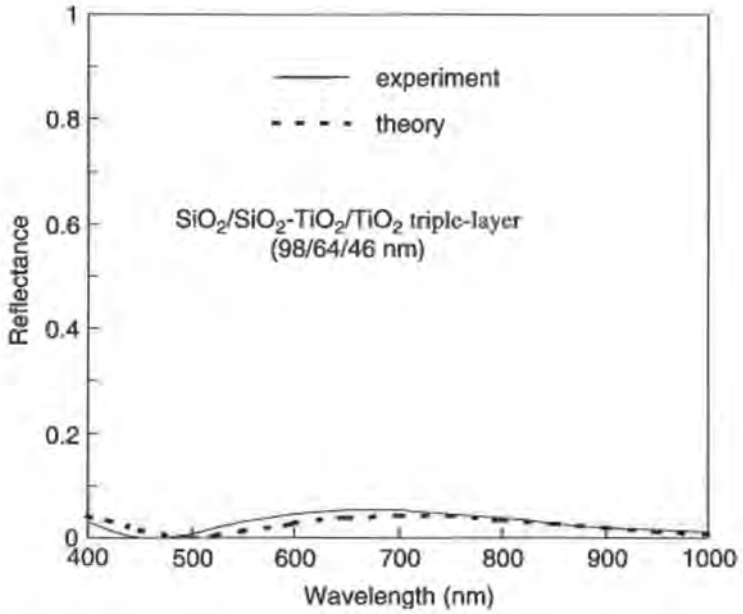


Fig. 7. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs on Si substrate.

Finally, the current–voltage characteristics of the solar cell devices with sol–gel ARCs are shown in Fig. 8. Significant improvement of the short circuit current after ARCs was observed. However, the open-circuit voltage and the fill factor were not affected by the ARCs in these measurements. It is found that the current–voltage characteristic with a triple-layer ARC is better than that with double- or single-layer ARCs. Table 2 shows the device performance of the Si solar cells with various ARC structures. The performance of

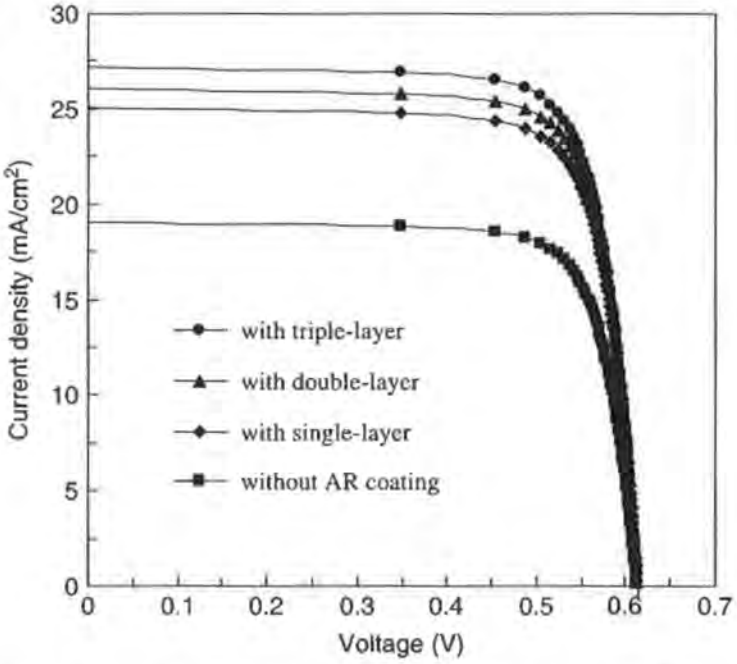


Fig. 8. Current density versus voltage characteristics of Si solar cells with triple-layer (●), double-layer (▲), single-layer (◆) and without ARCs (■).

Table 2
Characterization of Si solar cells with various antireflection coatings

Solar cell	Jsc (mA/cm^2)	Voc (V)	Fill factor (%)	Efficiency (%)
Bare silicon	16.2	0.61	76.4	11.36
Single-layer TiO_2	24.8	0.61	76.6	14.49
Double-layer SiO_2/TiO_2	25.8	0.61	76.2	14.99
Triple-layer SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2	27.1	0.61	76.7	15.85

bare Si solar cell without any ARC has an efficiency of 11.36%. The Si solar cells with triple-, double- and single-layer ARC show an increase of efficiency of about 39, 32 and 27%, respectively. That is, the efficiency of the Si solar cell with a triple-layer ARC can increase to 15.85% in the present work by utilizing a sol–gel technique.

4. Conclusions

This work presents a comprehensive experimental study with the aim to prepare high-quality single-, double- and triple-layer ARCs on Si solar cells using a sol–gel process. The effective refractive index and thickness of the films can be easily adjusted via the concentration of the sols, spin rate and annealed temperature. The reflectance of TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs was determined to be 9.3, 6.2 and 3.2%, respectively. The optical performance of the sol–gel-deposited ARC can be compared with that of the conventional ARC using more expensive vacuum processes such as PECVD or sputtering. A 39% enhancement in conversion

efficiency was obtained in the monocrystalline Si solar cell with a triple-layer ARC. In the future, using a combination of spin coating and rapid thermal annealing processes, the sol–gel ARCs could have high potential for continuous mass production of Si solar cells at a fraction of the cost.

Acknowledgments

This work was supported by the National Science Council of the Republic of China under contract no. NSC 091-ET-7-005-001-ET.

References

[1] D. Bouhafs, A. Moussi, A. Chikouche, J.M. Ruiz, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 52 (1998) 79.
[2] A. Yen, H.I. Smith, M.L. Schattenbyrg, G.N. Taylor, J. Electrochem. Soc. 139 (1992) 616.
[3] J. Sczybowski, G. Brauer, G. Teschner, A. Zmelty, Surf. Coat. Technol. 98 (1998) 1460.
[4] F.W. Sexton, Solar Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 7 (1991) 1.
[5] R. Kishore, S.N. Siingh, B.K. Das, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 26 (1992) 27.
[6] Z. Chen, P. Sana, J. Salami, A. Rohatgi, IEEE Trans. Electron Devices 40 (1993) 1161.
[7] K. Ram, S.N. Singh, B.K. Das, Renewable Energy 12 (1997) 131.
[8] C. Battaglin, F. Caccavale, A. Menelle, M. Montecchi, E. Nichelatti, F. Nicoletti, Thin Solid Films 351 (1999) 176.
[9] U. Gangopadhyay, K. Kim, D. Mangalaraj, J. Yi, Appl. Surf. Sci. 230 (2004) 364.
[10] I.O. Parm, K. Kim, D.G. Lim, J.H. Lee, J.H. Heo, J. Kim, D.S. Kim, S.H. Lee, J. Yi, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 74 (2002) 97.
[11] C. Martinet, V. Paillard, A. Gagnaire, J. Joseph, Non-Crystalline Solids 216 (1997) 77.
[12] H. Nagel, A. Metz, R. Hezel, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 65 (2001) 71.
[13] A. Morales, A. Duran, J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol. 8 (1997) 451.
[14] T. Schuler, M.A. Aegerter, Thin Solid Films 351 (1999) 125.
[15] W. Kern, E. Tracy, RCA Rev. 41 (1980) 133.
[16] M.A. Green, Appl. Phys. Lett 44 (1984) 1163.
[17] H.A. Macleod, Thin-Film Optical Filters, second ed., Macmillan Publishing Company, New York, 1986.
[18] H.A. Macleod, Thin-Film Optical Filters, second ed., McGraw-Hill, New York, 1990.
[19] D. Chen, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 68 (2001) 313.
[20] T. Mizuta, T. Ikuta, T. Minemoto, H. Takakura, Y. Hamakawa, T. Numai, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 90 (2006) 46.
[21] M. Lemiti, J.P. Boyeaux, H.E. Omari, A. Kaminski, A. Laugier, Mater. Sci. Semicond. Process. 1 (1998) 331.
[22] G.S. Vicente, A. Morales, M.T. Gutierrez, Thin Solid Films 391 (2001) 133.

Attachment J-3

Available online at www.sciencedirect.com
SCIENCE DIRECT®
ELSEVIER
Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells 90 (2006) 2710–2719
Solar Energy Materials & Solar Cells
www.elsevier.com/locate/solmat

Tri-layer antireflection coatings ($SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2$) for silicon solar cells using a sol–gel technique

Shui-Yang Lien[a], Dong-Sing Wuu[a,*], Wen-Chang Yeh[b], Jun-Chin Liu[c]

[a]*Department of Materials Engineering, National Chung Hsing University, 250 Kuo Kuang Road, Taichung 402, Taiwan, Republic of China*
[b]*Department of Electronic Engineering, National Taiwan University of Science & Technoogy, Taipei 106, Taiwan, Republic of China*
[c]*Industrial Technology Research Institute, Photovoltaic and Optical Materials Research Laboratory, Chutung, Taiwan 310, Republic of China*

Received 24 January 2006; received in revised form 25 March 2006; accepted 5 April 2006
Available online 12 June 2006

Abstract

Antireflection coatings (ARCs) have become one of the key issues for mass production of Si solar cells. They are generally performed by vacuum processes such as thermal evaporation, reactive sputtering, and plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition. In this work, a sol–gel method has been demonstrated to prepare the ARCs for the non-textured monocrystalline Si solar cells. The spin-coated TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and $SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2$ triple-layer ARCs were deposited on the Si solar cells and they showed good uniformity in thickness. The measured average optical reflectance (400–1000 nm) was about 9.3, 6.2 and 3.2% for the single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs, respectively. Good correlation between theoretical and experimental data was obtained. Under a triple-layer ARC condition, a 39% improvement in the efficiency of the monocrystalline Si solar cell was achieved. These indicate that the sol–gel ARC process has high potential for low-cost solar cell fabrication.
© 2006 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.

Keywords: silicon; antireflection coating; sol–gel; TiO_2; SiO_2; solar cell

*Corresponding author. Tel.: +886 4 22840500; fax: +886 4 22855046.
E-mail address: dsw@dragon.nchu.edu.tw (D.-S. Wuu).

0927-0248/$ - see front matter © 2006 Elsevier B.V. All rights reserved.
doi:10.1016/j.solmat.2006.04.001

1. Introduction

Antireflection coatings (ARCs) are widely used in various applications such as display panels, solar cells and optical lenses [1–3]. Thin-film ARCs can greatly reduce the optical loss in multi-element lenses by making use of phase changes and the dependence of the reflectivity on refraction index. A thin, dielectric film or several such films were applied to an optical surface to reduce its reflectance and thereby increase its transmittance. A single-layer ARC can be non-reflective only at one wavelength, usually at the middle of the visible region. Multiple layers are more effective over the entire visible spectrum. Several transparent and high refractive-index material films have already been applied to ARC techniques, e.g. SiO ($n = 1.8$–1.9), SiO_2 ($n = 1.44$), Si_3N_4 ($n = 1.9$), TiO_2 ($n = 2.3$), Al_2O_3 ($n = 1.86$), Ta_2O_5 ($n = 2.26$), SiO_2–TiO_2 ($n = 1.8$–1.96) and ZnS [4–9]. Optical coatings are generally performed by vacuum processes such as thermal evaporation, reactive sputtering, and plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD). All these methods are capable of producing films with uniform thickness and good optical properties. However, the conventional vacuum deposition processes are expensive and unsuitable for continuous mass production techniques in low-cost solar cells. Recently, high refractive-index and high-transparency Si_3N_4 or TiO_2 single layer and SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer have been developed and applied in solar cell ARCs process. These favorite films are prepared by PECVD and this results in reflectance below 10% [10–12].

Recently, ARCs have become one of the key issues for mass production of mono- and multi-crystalline Si solar cells. The sol–gel technique offers a simple and low-cost process to prepare the high-quality thin films [13,14]. In this work, the TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs on monocrystalline Si solar cells were prepared by a sol–gel spin-coating technique. To achieve minimum reflection of a normal incident wave of a single wavelength, the antireflection coating may consist of a single layer, which must possess (a) a refractive index equal to the square root of the refractive indices of the materials bounding the coating, and (b) a thickness equal to one-quarter of the wavelength (i.e., the wavelength within the material of which the coating consists). However, if one wants to achieve minimum reflection of multiple wavelengths, additional layers must be added. Kern and Tracy have observed an increase of 44% in the cell efficiency after spraying TiO_2 single-layer ARC [15]. Green et al. have used MgF_2/ZnS double-layer ARCs on Si cells with 19.1% efficiency [16]. In this paper, we present the results of calculations and experiments obtained by sol–gel method of single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs on polished silicon substrates. For an optimum ARCs design, the refractive index and thickness of each layer must be controllable to achieve the best performance along the desired spectrum. Details of the fabrication process and efficiency improvement will be described.

2. Experimental details

2.1. Sol–gel and spin coating process

The flow chart of the ARC synthesis process was performed using a sol–gel process as shown in Fig. 1. A clear solution is prepared by reacting metal alkoxide with a mixture of critical amount of water and/or acid in an alcohol diluted medium, and the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 coatings were spin coated on the Si substrate from the above-said

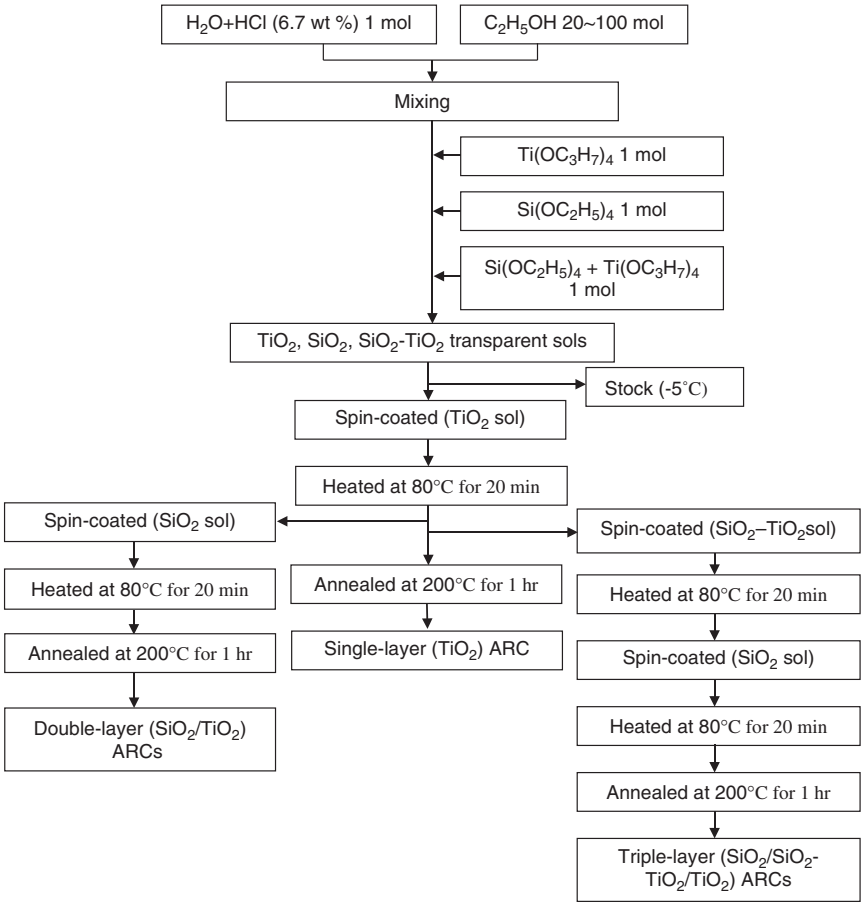


Fig. 1. Flow chart of sol–gel process for TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer antireflection coatings.

solution at 2000–6000 r.p.m for 30 s. The desired film thickness can be adjusted by the spin speed. Each film was pre-baked at 80°C for 20 min and then post baked at 200°C for 1 h in atmosphere. Table 1 tabulated the sol–gel parameters and deposition results of the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films. After spin coating and post-baking processes, the refractive index, thickness and reflectance of the film were measured using an n&k analyzer (model: 1280, N&K Tech. Inc.).

2.2. Design of single-layer, double-layer and triple-layer ARCs

In some applications, zero reflectance is needed at a single wavelength or throughout a narrow spectrum band. The optimum thickness and refractive index with a minimum

Table 1
Sol–gel parameters and deposition results of the SiO_2, SiO_2-TiO_2 and TiO_2 films

	$Ti(OC_3H_9)_4$:$Si(OC_2H_5)_4$:C_2H_5OH (mol)	Spin rate (r.p.m)	Thickness (nm)	Refractive index ($\lambda = 500$ nm)
TiO_2	1:0:60	2000–6000	64–33	2.26
SiO_2	0:1:80		93–54	1.45
SiO_2–TiO_2	1:1:80		76–42	1.78

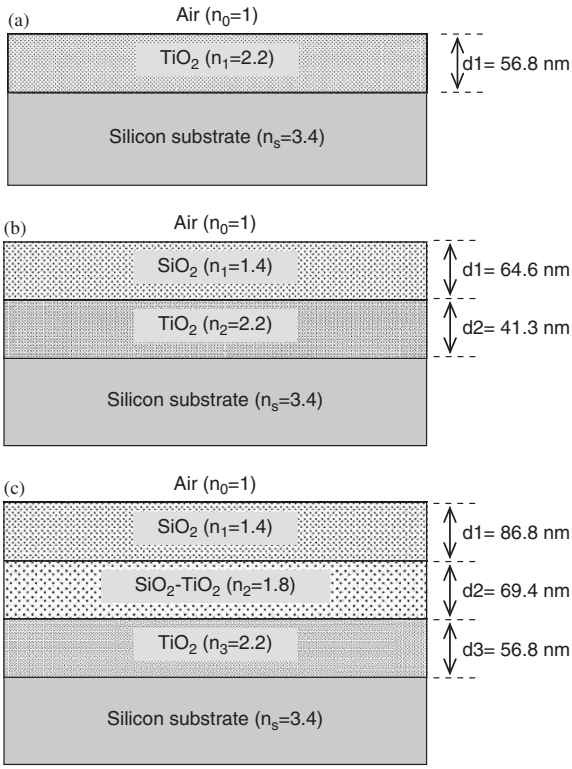


Fig. 2. Design diagram of antireflection coatings with (a) TiO_2 single layer, (b) SiO_2/TiO_2 double layers and (c) SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple layers.

reflectance for a single-layer ARC can be deduced from

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_1 \times d_1, \tag{1}$$

where λ_0 is the midrange wavelength of 550 nm, n_1 and d_1 are the refractive index and layer thickness, respectively. A schematic diagram of this case is shown in Fig. 2(a).

For the double-layer ARC design, the low–high index on the Si substrate (i.e., the outer layer has the low refractive index and inner layer has high refractive index) is used.

Fig. 2(b) shows a typical double-layer ARC structure, where n_0, n_s, n_1 and n_2 correspond to the refractive index of air, substrate, outer and inner layers, respectively. Moreover, d_1 and d_2 represent the thickness of the outer and inner layers, respectively. Each layer must meet Eqs. (2) and (3) in order to achieve a zero reflectance [17],

$$\frac{n_2 d_2}{\lambda_0} = \frac{1}{2\pi}\tan^{-1}\left\{\pm\left[\frac{(n_s - n_0)(n_0 n_s - n_1^2)n_2^2}{(n_1^2 n_s - n_0 n_2^2)(n_2^2 - n_0 n_s)}\right]^{1/2}\right\}, \tag{2}$$

$$\frac{n_1 d_1}{\lambda_0} = \frac{1}{2\pi}\tan^{-1}\left\{\pm\left[\frac{(n_s - n_0)(n_0 n_s - n_2^2)n_1^2}{(n_1^2 n_s - n_0 n_2^2)(n_1^2 - n_0 n_s)}\right]^{1/2}\right\}. \tag{3}$$

The design of triple-layer ARC on Si can be optimized using Eqs. (4–6) when the optimum refractive index and thickness of each layer in the stack is calculated,

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_1 \times d_1, \tag{4}$$

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_2 \times d_2, \tag{5}$$

$$\lambda_0 = 4n_3 \times d_3, \tag{6}$$

where n_2 is the refractive index of the medium layer. The refractive index decreases from the high value (n_s) to the low value ($n_0 = 1$) in the order: $n_0 < n_1 < n_2 < n_3 < n_s$. Here each layer thickness is equal to one-quarter the wavelength in question and the multiple internal reflection of light is not been considered in these calculations. The principle of this type of ARC has been illustrated using the vector methods previously [18–20]. For a triple-layer AR stack, Fig. 2(c), shows the optimum refractive index and the thickness of each layer. A film with any medium refractive index between 1.4 and 2.4 (for 500 nm) can be obtained by mixing the starting SiO_2 and TiO_2 sol in different proportions. Using materials deposited by the sol–gel process [SiO_2 ($n = 1.4$), SiO_2–TiO_2 ($n = 1.8$) and TiO_2 ($n = 2.3$)], a triple-layer ARC on Si can be formed with minimum optical reflection.

2.3. Solar cell performance

Solar cells were fabricated using a 1–10 Ω cm boron-doped monocrystalline Si wafer ($2 \times 2\,cm^2$ area, 300 μm thick and one side polished). The emitter region was realized by thermal diffusion of phosphorous atoms in a quartz tube furnace at 850°C. The Al back contact was deposited by evaporation and then annealed at 800°C in order to form both effective back surface field and back contact. The TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs were deposited on the front of solar cells using a spin-coating technique. A front Al contact was deposited through a metallic mask (grid-type collecting electrode) and then thermal annealed at 700°C for 30 min.This grid-type correcting electrode reduces about 15% the effective illuminated area of the cell. Current density versus voltage measurements were taken under AM1.5 ($80\,mW/cm^2$) white light from a dual beam solar simulator.

3. Results and discussion

The thicknesses of the TiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and SiO_2 films as functions of the spin rate are shown in Fig. 3. It was found that the film thickness decreased when the spin rate increased. Each TiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 or SiO_2 film thickness can be controlled by changing the spin rate or the alcohol concentration in the sol–gel solution. Fig. 4 shows the absorbance spectra and refractive indices of the deposited films as a function of wavelength. The refractive index of the SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 film was determined to be 1.45, 1.78 and

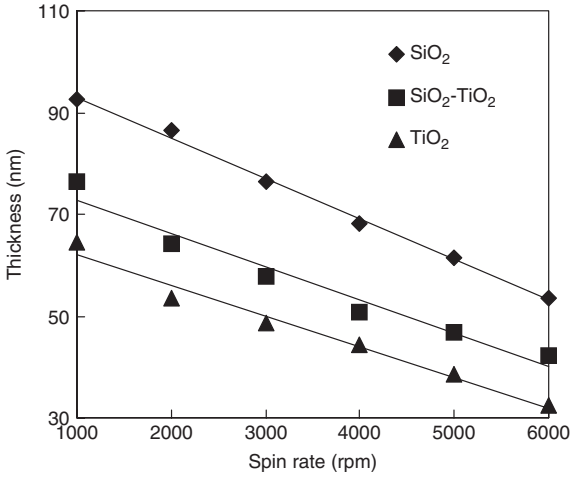


Fig. 3. Variations of SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 film thickness as a function ofspin rate.

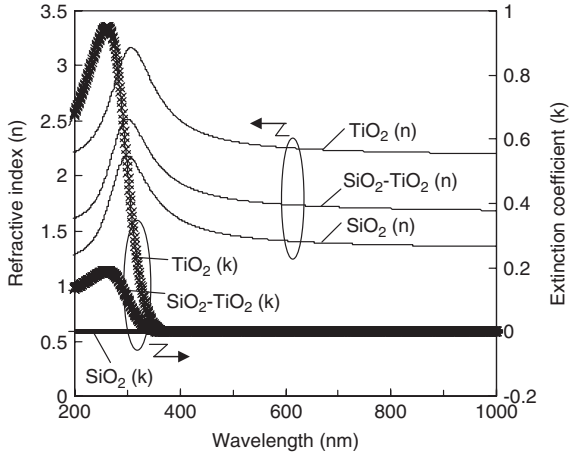


Fig. 4. Variations of extinction coefficients (k) and refractive index (n) of SiO_2, SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films.

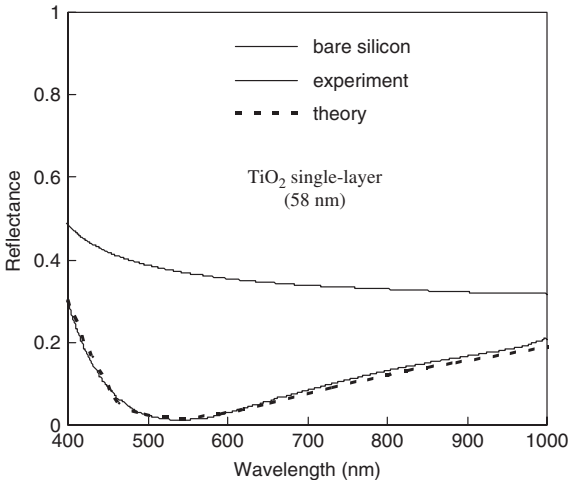


Fig. 5. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for TiO_2 single-layer ARC on Si substrate.

2.26 (for wavelength at 500 nm), respectively. It was found that the extinction coefficients (k) of each film after the annealing process almost approached to zero between 400 and 1000 nm.Furthermore, the absorbance point of the SiO_2–TiO_2 and TiO_2 films is located at a wavelength of 340 nm.These indicate that the sol–gel deposited SiO_2 and TiO_2 films can be used as ARCs for Si solar cells [21,22].

Fig. 5 shows the measured and calculated reflectance spectra of the TiO_2 single-layer ARC on non-textured Si substrates. It is well known that bare silicon has a high-refractive index, which leads to a solar-averaged reflectance of about 37%. The large reflection loss can be reduced significantly via a suitable ARC. A minimum value of reflectance $R(\lambda) = 0.5\%$ can be obtained at 536 nm.The average reflectance of approximately 9.3% between 400 and 1000 nm was obtained by the TiO_2 single-layer ARC on the non-textured Si substrate. The curves in Fig. 5 showed good agreement between the theoretical and experimental results for the reflectance data. The measured and calculated reflectance spectra of the optimized double-layer ARC are shown in Fig. 6. The reflectance R(λ) is lower than 5% in the wavelength between 550 and 900 nm, which maximizes the absorption of the incident photons and increases the photo-generated current. The SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer ARC results in a minimum reflectance of 1% at 690 nm with an average reflectance of approximately 6.2% between 400 and 1000 nm.That is, the Si absorbance increases by approximately 49.8%. Good correlation is also obtained between the theoretical and experimental results.

The experimental and theoretical reflectance data versus wavelength of the optimum triple-layer ARC structure are presented in Fig. 7. Here the theoretical SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARC on Si was calculated under normal optical incidence. The effective reflectance can reach 3.2% over 400–1000 nm range, indicating an increase in the absorption of the bare Si by approximately 54.6%. The difference in the short wavelength region is probably due to the dispersion of the refractive index in the wavelength region.

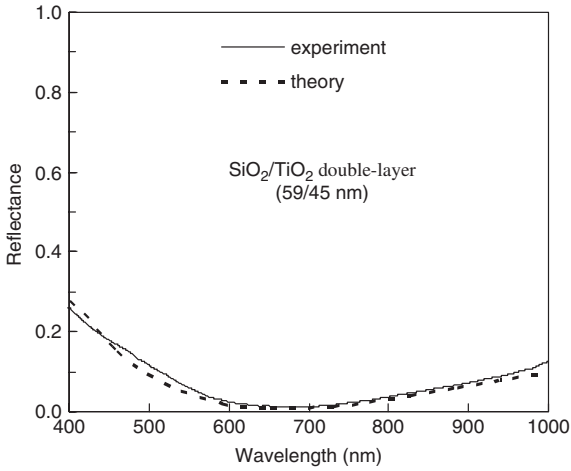


Fig. 6. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer ARCs on Si substrate.

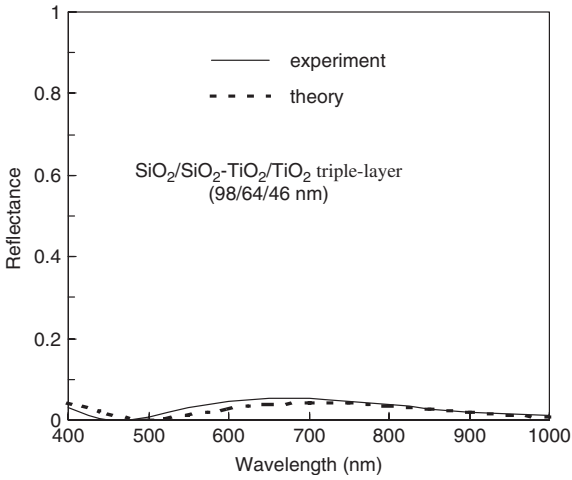


Fig. 7. Experimental and calculated reflectance data as a function of wavelength for SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs on Si substrate.

Finally, the current–voltage characteristics of the solar cell devices with sol–gel ARCs are shown in Fig. 8. Significant improvement of the short circuit current after ARCs was observed. However, the open-circuit voltage and the fill factor were not affected by the ARCs in these measurements. It is found that the current–voltage characteristic with a triple-layer ARC is better than that with double- or single-layer ARCs. Table 2 shows the device performance of the Si solar cells with various ARC structures. The performance of

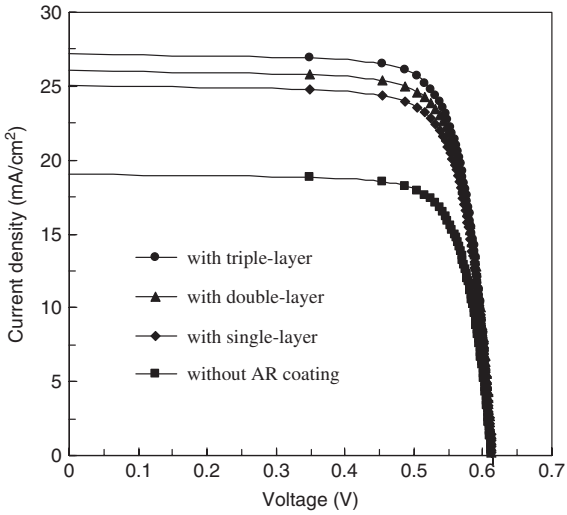


Fig. 8. Current density versus voltage characteristics of Si solar cells with triple-layer (●), double-layer (▲), single-layer (◆) and without ARCs (■).

Table 2
Characterization of Si solar cells with various antireflection coatings

Solar cell	Jsc (mA/cm^2)	Voc (V)	Fill factor (%)	Efficiency (%)
Bare silicon	16.2	0.61	76.4	11.36
Single-layer TiO_2	24.8	0.61	76.6	14.49
Double-layer SiO_2/TiO_2	25.8	0.61	76.2	14.99
Triple-layer SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2	27.1	0.61	76.7	15.85

bare Si solar cell without any ARC has an efficiency of 11.36%. The Si solar cells with triple-, double- and single-layer ARC show an increase of efficiency of about 39, 32 and 27%, respectively. That is, the efficiency of the Si solar cell with a triple-layer ARC can increase to 15.85% in the present work by utilizing a sol–gel technique.

4. Conclusions

This work presents a comprehensive experimental study with the aim to prepare high-quality single-, double- and triple-layer ARCs on Si solar cells using a sol–gel process. The effective refractive index and thickness of the films can be easily adjusted via the concentration of the sols, spin rate and annealed temperature. The reflectance of TiO_2 single-layer, SiO_2/TiO_2 double-layer and SiO_2/SiO_2–TiO_2/TiO_2 triple-layer ARCs was determined to be 9.3, 6.2 and 3.2%, respectively. The optical performance of the sol–gel-deposited ARC can be compared with that of the conventional ARC using more expensive vacuum processes such as PECVD or sputtering. A 39% enhancement in conversion

efficiency was obtained in the monocrystalline Si solar cell with a triple-layer ARC. In the future, using a combination of spin coating and rapid thermal annealing processes, the sol–gel ARCs could have high potential for continuous mass production of Si solar cells at a fraction of the cost.

Acknowledgments

This work was supported by the National Science Council of the Republic of China under contract no. NSC 091-ET-7-005-001-ET.

References

[1] D. Bouhafs, A. Moussi, A. Chikouche, J.M. Ruiz, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 52 (1998) 79.
[2] A. Yen, H.I. Smith, M.L. Schattenbyrg, G.N. Taylor, J. Electrochem. Soc. 139 (1992) 616.
[3] J. Sczybowski, G. Brauer, G. Teschner, A. Zmelty, Surf. Coat. Technol. 98 (1998) 1460.
[4] F.W. Sexton, Solar Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 7 (1991) 1.
[5] R. Kishore, S.N. Siingh, B.K. Das, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 26 (1992) 27.
[6] Z. Chen, P. Sana, J. Salami, A. Rohatgi, IEEE Trans. Electron Devices 40 (1993) 1161.
[7] K. Ram, S.N. Singh, B.K. Das, Renewable Energy 12 (1997) 131.
[8] C. Battaglin, F. Caccavale, A. Menelle, M. Montecchi, E. Nichelatti, F. Nicoletti, Thin Solid Films 351 (1999) 176.
[9] U. Gangopadhyay, K. Kim, D. Mangalaraj, J. Yi, Appl. Surf. Sci. 230 (2004) 364.
[10] I.O. Parm, K. Kim, D.G. Lim, J.H. Lee, J.H. Heo, J. Kim, D.S. Kim, S.H. Lee, J. Yi, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 74 (2002) 97.
[11] C. Martinet, V. Paillard, A. Gagnaire, J. Joseph, Non-Crystalline Solids 216 (1997) 77.
[12] H. Nagel, A. Metz, R. Hezel, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 65 (2001) 71.
[13] A. Morales, A. Duran, J. Sol-Gel Sci. Technol. 8 (1997) 451.
[14] T. Schuler, M.A. Aegerter, Thin Solid Films 351 (1999) 125.
[15] W. Kern, E. Tracy, RCA Rev. 41 (1980) 133.
[16] M.A. Green, Appl. Phys. Lett 44 (1984) 1163.
[17] H.A. Macleod, Thin-Film Optical Filters, second ed., Macmillan Publishing Company, New York, 1986.
[18] H.A. Macleod, Thin-Film Optical Filters, second ed., McGraw-Hill, New York, 1990.
[19] D. Chen, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 68 (2001) 313.
[20] T. Mizuta, T. Ikuta, T. Minemoto, H. Takakura, Y. Hamakawa, T. Numai, Sol. Energy Mater. Sol. Cells 90 (2006) 46.
[21] M. Lemiti, J.P. Boyeaux, H.E. Omari, A. Kaminski, A. Laugier, Mater. Sci. Semicond. Process. 1 (1998) 331.
[22] G.S. Vicente, A. Morales, M.T. Gutierrez, Thin Solid Films 391 (2001) 133.

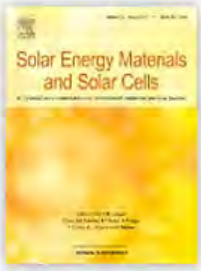
Attachment J-4

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 14, 2024 at URL: https://search.worldcat.org/title/610356208?oclcNum=610356208

WorldCat

Items | Search for books, articles, and more

Home | Libraries | Topics | Lists | About | For Librarians



Solar energy materials and solar cells : An International journal devoted to photovoltaic, photothermal and

Show more

Journal, Magazine, English, 1992
Edition: View all formats and editions
Publisher: Elsevier Science, Amsterdam, The Netherlands, 1992

Genre:	Periodicals
ISSN:	0927-0248
OCLC Number / Unique Identifier:	610356208
Subjects:	Batteries solaires Périodiques Énergie solaire Périodiques Materials Materials Periodicals Matériaux Périodiques Periodicals Solar batteries Solar batteries Periodicals Solar energy Solar energy Periodicals

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 14, 2024 at URL: https://search.worldcat.org/title/610356208?oclcNum=610356208

12 editions in 781 libraries

Featured libraries | All libraries

Showing 598 libraries near Washington, District of Columbia

☐ Only public libraries

Academic

George Washington University
Himmelfarb Health Sciences Library
0.9 miles from your current location.
Himmelfarb Health Sci Libr- Ill, 2300 I (Eye) Street, NW, Washington, DC, 20037, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Academic

Howard University
(Temporary)
1.2 miles from your current location.
Founders Libr, 500 Howard Pl NW, Washington, DC, 20059, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Regional or National

Federal Communications Commission
1.6 miles from your current location.
Library, Room 2.142, 45 L Street NE, Washington, DC, 20554, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Regional or National

Library of Congress
2.2 miles from your current location.
101 Independence Avenue, SE, Washington, DC, 20540, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Attachment J-5

PERIODICAL OR NEWSPAPER

Solar energy materials and solar cells : an international journal ...

Full Record MARC Tags

Main title

Solar energy materials and solar cells : an international journal devoted to photovoltaic, photothermal, and photochemical solar energy conversion.

Published/Created

Amsterdam : North-Holland, [1992]-

Request this Item | LC Find It | Item Availability

LCCN Permalink	https://lccn.loc.gov/92641782
Publication history	Vol. 25, no. 1 & 2 (Jan. 1992)-
Description	v. : ill. ; 24 cm.
Current frequency	Twenty times a year, <2005->
Former frequency	Semimonthly, <2003-> Monthly, 1992-
ISSN	0927-0248
Linking ISSN	0927-0248
LC classification	TJ812.7 .S64

Merger of	Solar energy materials 0165-1633 (DLC) 79647653 (OCoLC)4801009 Solar cells 0379-6787 (DLC) 80648423 (OCoLC)5937483
Variant title	Issues for <2004-> have title: Solar energy materials & solar cells
LC Subjects	Solar energy--Materials--Periodicals. Solar cells--Periodicals. Solar energy.
Other Subjects	Solar Energy solar power. Solar energy. Solar cells. Solar energy--Materials.
Form/Genre	Periodicals. Periodicals.
Browse by shelf order	TJ812.7
Notes	Published: Elsevier, <2004-> Formed by the union of: Solar energy materials; and: Solar cells.
Indexed selectively by	Chemical abstracts 0009-2258
Additional formats	Online version: Solar energy materials and solar cells (Online) (DLC) 2006233200 (OCoLC)39264908 Online version: Solar energy materials and solar cells (OCoLC)621719745
LCCN	92641782
Invalid LCCN	sn 92021131
CODEN	SEMCEQ
Dewey class no.	621.47/05
National bib agency no.	1104440-8
Other system no.	(OCoLC)ocm25469470
Invalid CODEN	SOEMDH
Additional Links	http://www.sciencedirect.com/science/journal/09270248
Type of material	Periodical or Newspaper
Source of description	Latest issue consulted: V. 84 (2004).

Item Availability

CALL NUMBER	TJ812.7 .S64 Set 1
Request in	Jefferson or Adams Building Reading Rooms
Status	c.1 v. 92, no. 1-3 2008 Jan-Mar Charged - Due - (Internal Loan)
Older receipts	v.25-v.35 (1992:Jan.-1994:Sept.11), v.36-v.40 (1995-1996), v.43-v.64 (1996-2000), v.70-v.81:issue 3 (2001/2002-2004:Feb.26) v.82 (2004), v.83:issue 1 (2004:June), v.83:issue 4 (2004:July), v.84-v.86:issue 1 (2004-2005:Feb.), v.86:issue 3-v.91:issue 19 (2005:Mar.31-2007:Nov.23) v.92:issue 1-v.92:issue 3 (2008:Jan.-2008:Mar.), v.92:issue 5-v.92:issue 8 (2008:May-2008:Aug.), v.92:issue 10-v.93:issue 12 (2008:Oct.-2009:Dec.), v.94:no.2-v.95:no.1 (2010:Feb.-2011:Jan.), v.95:no.3 (2011:Mar.), v.95:no.6-v.95:no.8 (2011:June.-2011:Aug.) v.95:no.11-v.95:no.12 (2011:Nov.-2011:Dec.), v.96-v.120 (2012:Jan.-2014:Jan.), v.121-v.125-v.147 (2014:Feb-2016:Apr.), v.148-v.158/P2 (2016:Apr.-2016:Dec.), v.159-v.209 (2017:Jan.-2020:June 1), v.214-v.218 (2020:Aug.15-2020:Dec.) v.221-v.223 (2021:Mar.-2021:May), v.225-v.229 (2021:June 15-2021:Aug.15)
Supplements	"Supplement 1" (2011:May),

CALL NUMBER	TJ812.7 .S64 Copy 1 Unbound issues
Request in	Newspaper & Current Periodical Reading Room (Madison LM133)
Latest receipts	v. 129 (2014 Oct.) v. 123 (2014 Apr.) v. 96, issue 12 (2011 Dec.) v. 95, issue 9 (2011 Sept.) v. 95, issue 5 (2011 May) v. 95, issue 2 (2011 Feb.) v. 94, issue 1 (2010 Jan.)
Older receipts	v.180 v.120:pt.B (2014:Jan.)

Attachment K-1

Progress in Surface Passivation of Heavily Doped n-Type and p-Type Silicon by Plasma-Deposited AlO_x/SiN_x Dielectric Stacks

Shubham Duttagupta, Fa-Jun Ma, Serena Fen Lin, Thomas Mueller, Armin G. Aberle, and Bram Hoex

***Abstract*—We report an outstanding level of surface passivation for both n^+ and p^+ silicon by AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an inline plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD) reactor for a wide range of sheet resistances. Extremely low emitter saturation current densities (J_{0e}) of 12 and 200 fA/cm^2 are obtained on 165 and 25 Ω/sq n^+ emitters, respectively, and 8 and 45 fA/cm^2 on 170 and 30 Ω/sq p^+ emitters, respectively. Using contactless corona–voltage measurements and device simulations, we demonstrate that the surface passivation mechanism on both n^+ and p^+ silicon is primarily due to a relatively low interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}. From advanced modeling, the fundamental surface recombination velocity parameter is shown to be in the order of 10^4 cm/s for PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x passivated heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.**

***Index Terms*—Aluminum oxide/silicon nitride (AlO_x/SiN_x) stacks, boron-doped emitters, crystalline silicon, phosphorus-doped emitters, plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD), surface passivation.**

I. Introduction

In recent years, amorphous aluminum oxide (AlO_x) has received tremendous interest from the photovoltaic community for its application as a surface passivation film for crystalline silicon wafer solar cells. AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on lightly doped n-type and p-type silicon as well as on heavy doped p^+ silicon [1]–[5]. In addition to a low interface defect density ($\sim 10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2}), a distinguished property of AlO_x is the presence of a high negative charge density (10^{12}–10^{13} cm^{-2}, in units of elementary charges) in the film. This is especially beneficial on p-type c-Si surfaces as the minority carriers (electrons) are effectively shielded from the c-Si surface. Because of its excellent surface passivation properties on p-type surfaces, AlO_x has mainly been considered for the application in p-type passivated emitter and rear cell cells, p-type aluminum local back-surface field (Al-LBSF) cells, and n-type passivated emitter and rear locally diffused cells [6], [7].

Excellent passivation of heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces is very important for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells. Some solar cell structures, such as interdigitated back-contact (IBC) solar cells, require simultaneous passivation of both dopant polarities [8], [9]. For this application, preferentially a suitable dielectric is needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously. Thick ($\sim$100 nm) thermal silicon oxide (SiO_2) films or stacks consisting of a thin (5–30 nm) SiO_2 film capped by a 50–100-nm-thick silicon nitride (SiN_x) film are often used due to their ability to passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces [8]–[12]. However, low-temperature ($<$400 °C) surface passivation is typically preferred for the fabrication of industrial high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells, due to its potential cost effectiveness, lower thermal budget, and the possibility for inline processing. Recently, Mihailetchi *et al*. reported excellent results for p^+ surfaces passivated by a stack consisting of an ultrathin oxide grown by hot HNO_3 and then capped with a SiN_x film [13]. Although no specific results are available in regards to its capability of passivating n^+ silicon surfaces, it can be considered a good method for passivating both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously as these layers have already been used for large-area screen-printed IBC solar cells showing good efficiencies [14]–[17]. However, it should be noted that these devices showed moderate implied V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) in the range of 660–680 mV and also resulted in moderate solar cell open-circuit voltages of $V_{oc} < 650$ mV [14]–[17]. It is also suggested in these publications that an optimized dielectric is still needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously in order to achieve higher open-circuit voltage, and therefore, higher solar cell efficiency.

AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on p^+ silicon for an arbitrary sheet resistance [2], [18], [19]. Recently it has been shown that n^+-doped Si in a certain sheet resistance range can also be passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by plasma-assisted and O_3-based atomic layer deposition (ALD), however, the results are not yet competitive [20], [21]. In addition, PA-ALD is not yet an industrially feasible technique. Thus, it is of great interest to investigate if negatively charged AlO_x films deposited by the industrial PECVD can provide excellent passivation on both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.

In this study, we demonstrate that PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks can provide excellent passivation on both heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces that are relevant for the industrial solar cell application. These results are primarily explained

Manuscript received March 26, 2013; revised May 22, 2013; accepted May 27, 2013. Date of publication July 10, 2013; date of current version September 18, 2013. This work was supported by NRF grant NRF2009EWT-CERP001-056.

The authors are with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore 117574 (e-mail: shubham.duttagupta@nus.edu.sg; fajun.ma@nus.edu.sg; lin.fen@nus.edu.sg; thomas.mueller@nus.edu.sg; armin.aberle@nus.edu.sg; bram.hoex@nus.edu.sg).

Color versions of one or more of the figures in this paper are available online at http://ieeexplore.ieee.org.

Digital Object Identifier 10.1109/JPHOTOV.2013.2270350

2156-3381 © 2013 IEEE
Authorized licensed use limited to: Sidley Austin LLP. Downloaded on September 06,2024 at 14:08:25 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

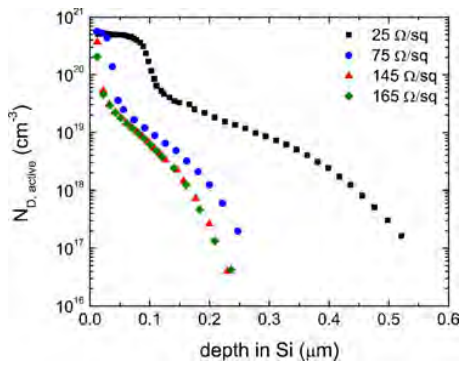


Fig. 1. Phosphorus dopant profile of n^+pn^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

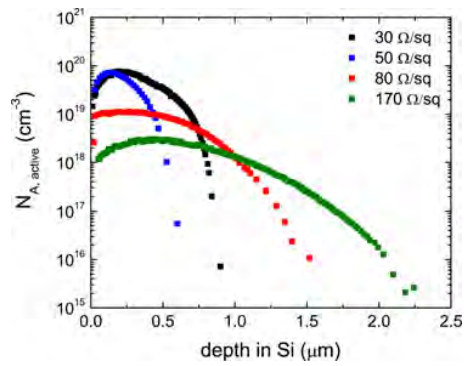


Fig. 2. Boron dopant profile of p^+np^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

by a low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2}, which is beneficial for both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces. The stacks developed in this study feature a relatively moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}, as determined by contactless corona–voltage (*C–V*) experiments. Based on device simulations, we show that moderate fixed charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2}–10^{12} cm^{-2} do not significantly affect the emitter saturation current density of typical industrial n^+ diffusions. Thus, the passivation is mainly ruled by the excellent electronic quality of the interface or low interface defect density.

II. Experimental Details

Symmetrical n^+pn^+ carrier lifetime structures were fabricated using an industrial $POCl_3$ diffusion process. The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitter was varied by changing the temperature and time of the $POCl_3$ diffusion. The phosphorus dopant profiles of the n^+pn^+ samples used in this study were measured with the electrochemical voltage (ECV) method, as shown in Fig. 1. The p-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz method, boron-doped, 5–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm $\times$ 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation.

The p^+np^+ structures were fabricated by an industrial BBr_3 diffusion process. The p^+ emitter sheet resistance was varied by varying the process conditions during the BBr_3 diffusion and by a postdiffusion oxidation, as explained in detail elsewhere [18]. The boron dopant profiles of the p^+np^+ samples used in this study were measured by the ECV method, as shown in Fig. 2. The n-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz, phosphorus-doped, 6–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm $\times$ 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation. After the diffusion process, the phosphorus or borosilicate glass layers were removed by dipping in HF solution, followed by rinsing in deionised water.

Prior to the deposition of the PECVD dielectric films, the samples were cleaned using the Radio Corporation of America (RCA) clean with a final HF dip followed by water rinsing and drying to ensure an H-terminated surface. The sheet resistance of the p^+ and n^+ diffusions was unaffected by the predeposition cleaning as confirmed by four-point probe measurements. The n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples with various sheet resistances were coated on both sides with 30-nm AlO_x capped with 70-nm SiN_x, using an industrial inline microwave-powered remote PECVD reactor (SiNA-XS, Roth & Rau, Germany). We emphasize that all samples (n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+) were processed without any change in the PECVD process conditions. The deposition conditions are summarized in Table I.

After the PECVD processes, the samples received an activation anneal in an industrial fast firing furnace (Ultraflex, Despatch, USA) for a few seconds at a set peak temperature of $>$800 °C, similar to the cofiring step applied to the screen-printed metallization of industrial silicon wafer solar cells. The effective minority carrier lifetime $(\tau_{\rm eff})$ of the lifetime samples was measured using a contactless flash-based photoconductance decay tester (WCT-120, Sinton Instruments), in both the quasi-steady-state and the transient mode [22]. From the $\tau_{\rm eff}$ measurement, the emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}) per side of the n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples was extracted from the slope of the Auger-corrected inverse lifetime versus injection level curve under high-injection conditions ($\Delta n \sim 10^{15}$ to 10^{16} cm^{-3} in our case), using the relation proposed by Kane and Swanson [23];

$$\frac{1}{\tau_{\rm eff}} - \frac{1}{\tau_{\rm Auger}} = \frac{1}{\tau_{\rm SRH}} + 2\frac{J_{0e}\left(N_d + \Delta n\right)}{q n_i^2 W} \qquad (1)$$

where $\tau_{\rm Auger}$ and $\tau_{\rm SRH}$ are the Auger lifetime and the Shockley–Read–Hall lifetime in the bulk of the sample [24], respectively, N_d and Δn are the doping concentration and the excess carrier concentration (or "injection level") in the bulk of the sample, q is the elementary charge, n_i is the intrinsic carrier concentration (8.6 $\times$ 10^9 cm^{-3} at 298 K) [25], and W is the thickness of the sample. In addition, contactless *C–V* measurements (PV-2000, Semilab SDI Inc., USA) were carried out to extract the fixed charge density (Q_f) and the interface defect density $(D_{\rm it})$ of the dielectric films on undiffused Si samples. The details of the measurement system and extraction procedure of Q_f and $D_{\rm it}$ are explained elsewhere [26]–[29].

III. Results and Discussion

Fig. 3 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples passivated on both sides by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The results cover a wide range of industry relevant sheet resistances (25–165 Ω/sq).

Authorized licensed use limited to: Sidley Austin LLP. Downloaded on September 06,2024 at 14:08:25 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

TABLE I
EXPERIMENTAL DETAILS USED FOR THE DEPOSITION OF THE DIELECTRIC FILMS IN THIS STUDY

Dielectric	Process gas	Deposition temperature (°C)	Reactor pressure (mbar)	Plasma power (W)
AlO_x	$Al(CH_3)_3 + N_2O + Ar$	450	0.10	1500
SiN_x	$SiH_4 + NH_3$	200	0.20	3000

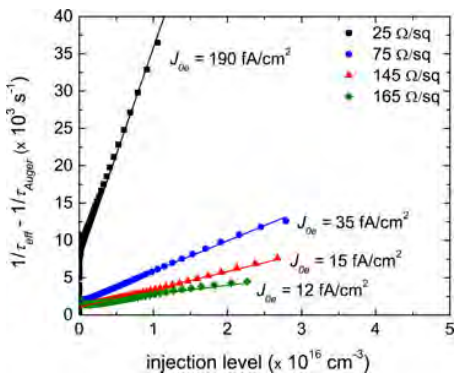


Fig. 3. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

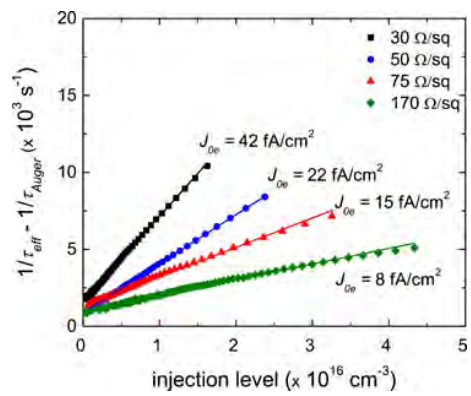


Fig. 4. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the p^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

It is emphasized that we observe a linear relationship for all lifetime samples, allowing the extraction of J_{0e} values using (1). This was not always the case in the work of Hoex *et al.*, where it was mentioned that the relationship was not linear for 100–200 Ω/sq n^+ emitters passivated by PA-ALD Al_2O_3 [20]. This was attributed to the very high negative fixed charge density (up to 10^{13} cm^{-2}) of PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films, which strongly increased the minority carrier (hole) density at the n^+ surface in their work, and thereby, caused an injection level dependent J_{0e}. In this study, we show an excellent level of surface passivation with extremely low J_{0e} values of 12 fA/cm^2 for 165 Ω/sq planar n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks after an industrial firing process. As a matter of fact, the J_{0e} values obtained in this study are similar to, or even better than, the best values reported in the literature for n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD SiN_x [30]. These results are also significantly better than those obtained for n^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 grown by ALD techniques reported so far [20], [21].

Identical PECVD stacks were also used to passivate p^+ emitters. Fig. 4 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetimes of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The lifetime samples show a clear linear relationship, indicating again that (1) can be used to extract the J_{0e} value of this emitter. An extremely low J_{0e} value of 8 fA/cm^2 was obtained for a 170-Ω/sq emitter, which is comparable with the values obtained for p^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [2]. It should be noted that in our earlier work, p^+np^+ samples were passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack deposited under slightly different processing conditions [18]. In this study, both n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples were processed simultaneously with 100 °C higher deposition temperature for AlO_x and ∼100 °C lower deposition temperature for capping SiN_x layer. This resulted in better interface quality and more importantly, a reduced fixed charge density. These stacks also provide excellent results on p^+ Si surfaces for a wide range of sheet resistance with similar J_{0e} values as reported earlier [18].

Table II summarizes the experimentally measured effective lifetime (τ_{eff} at $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}), emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}), and implied V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) for n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by an industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. Note that effective lifetime and implied V_{oc} also depends on factors such as bulk doping level and bulk effective minority carrier lifetime of the used silicon wafer and the optical properties of the passivation coating, hence, care must be taken when comparing experimental values between different experiments. $V_{\text{oc,limit}}$ represents the one-Sun open-circuit voltage limit of a solar cell at 25 °C calculated from the experimentally measured J_{0e} and assuming a short-circuit current density (J_{sc}) of 40 mA/cm^2 with an ideal diode law ($n = 1$) by [22], [31]:

$$V_{\text{oc,limit}} = n\frac{kT}{q}\ln\left(\frac{J_{\text{sc}}}{J_{0e}} + 1\right) \tag{2}$$

where n is the diode ideality factor, which is considered one in this calculation. kT/q is 25.9 mV at 25 °C with k, T, q being the Boltzmann constant, absolute temperature in Kelvin and the elementary charge, respectively.

Fig. 5 shows the experimentally obtained J_{0e} values for n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD

Authorized licensed use limited to: Sidley Austin LLP. Downloaded on September 06,2024 at 14:08:25 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

TABLE II
EXPERIMENTALLY DETERMINED EFFECTIVE LIFETIME ($\tau_{\rm eff}$) AT $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}, SATURATION CURRENT DENSITY (J_{0e}) PER SIDE AND IMPLIED $V_{\rm oc}$ ($iV_{\rm oc}$) FOR n^+pn^+ AND p^+np^+ SAMPLES SYMMETRICALLY PASSIVATED BY AN AlO_x/SiN_x STACK

	Sheet resistance for phosphorus-diffused n^+ surface on p-type Si (Ω/sq.)				Sheet resistance for boron-diffused p^+ surface on n-type Si (Ω/sq.)			
	25	**75**	**145**	**165**	**30**	**50**	**80**	**170**
τ_{eff} **(µs)**	94	465	770	700	484	841	700	930
J_{0e} **(fA/cm²)**	190	35	15	12	45	22	15	8
iV_{oc} **(mV)**	640	688	706	703	670	690	700	712
$V_{oc,\,limit}$ **(mV)**	670	713	735	741	707	725	735	751

The $V_{\rm oc,limit}$ was calculated by (2) using the measured J_{0e} values.

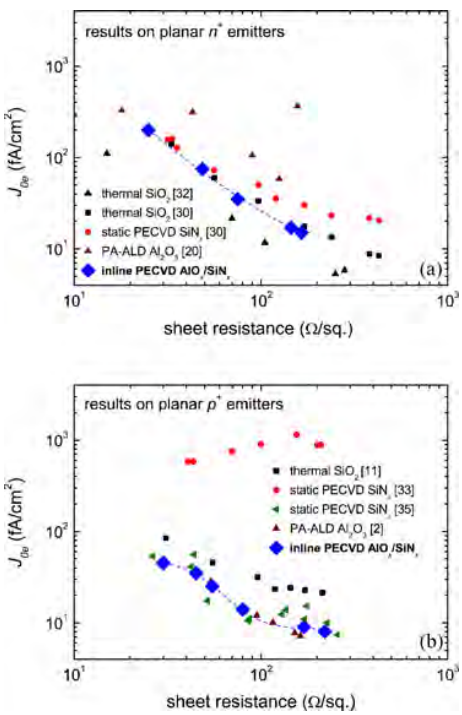


Fig. 5. Experimentally obtained J_{0e} values (diamonds in this work) for (a) n^+ emitters and (b) p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks (the dotted lines are guides to the eye). Each of our J_{0e} values is the average result of a batch of 10 samples. Also shown, for comparison, are state-of-the-art J_{0e} values reported in the literature for planar n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by thermal SiO_2, PECVD SiN_x, and ALD-grown Al_2O_3.

AlO_x/SiN_x stacks. For comparison, the best published results from the literature are included as well. It should be noted that the preparation of the n^+ and p^+ emitters in the various studies were different and most likely resulted in different dopant profiles for a comparable sheet resistance. This potentially affects the Auger recombination losses in these emitters. However, the general trend can be used for comparison. It is evident from Fig. 5 that thermal SiO_2 is a good candidate for both dopant polarities, showing excellent surface passivation of n^+ emitters and a decent surface passivation for p^+ emitters after either *alneal* (aluminum-annealing) or forming gas anneal (FGA) [11], [30], [32]. PECVD SiN_x provides excellent passivation of n^+ emitters after FGA [30]. Generally, these SiN_x films provide a compromised level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters [11], [33]. Only limited reports are available were PECVD SiN_x provides a good level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters, however, the underlying mechanism is not yet properly understood [34], [35]. Similarly PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films provide only a moderate passivation on n^+ emitters [see Fig. 5(a)], however, p^+ surfaces with an arbitrary sheet resistance can be well passivated with PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films [2], [20]. Based on the experimental results presented in this study, it is clear that our industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks provide an excellent level of surface passivation on both n^+ and p^+ emitters, for the entire investigated sheet resistance range. Hence, our work demonstrates that these PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks can be used to simultaneously passivate all c-Si surfaces that are of relevance in today's PV industry.

To obtain more insight into the interface properties such as fixed charge density (Q_f) and interface defect density (D_{it}) of our industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x stacks, contactless *C–V* measurements were performed on undiffused Si samples. These measurements revealed that the industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks on c-Si used in this study have a comparatively low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate negative fixed charge density in the range of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}. Note that the fixed charge density in the dielectric stack is highly dependent on the deposition conditions and the postdeposition treatments used, as will be reported in detail in a separate study.

Understanding the surface passivation of p^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is relatively straightforward. A low interface defect density provides excellent chemical passivation. In addition, the negative fixed charge density reduces the minority carrier concentration at p^+ Si surfaces (for the B surface concentrations investigated in this study) providing field-effect passivation. Understanding the passivation of n^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is, however, not straightforward. For this purpose, we used advanced computer modeling (TCAD, Sentaurus) to study the role of field-effect passivation for heavily doped n^+ surfaces. In these simulations, we take both the fundamental hole surface recombination

Authorized licensed use limited to: Sidley Austin LLP. Downloaded on September 06,2024 at 14:08:25 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

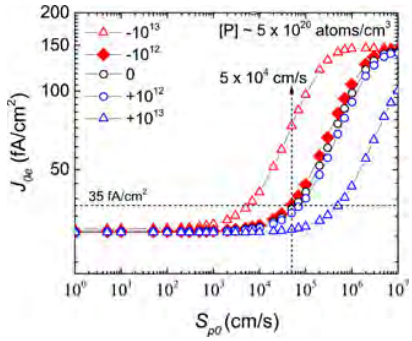


Fig. 6. Simulated J_{0e} as a function of the S_{p0} at the c-Si/dielectric interface for high (10^{13} cm^{-2}) and moderate (10^{12} cm^{-2}) fixed charge densities of both polarities in the dielectric film. A symmetrical n$^+$pn$^+$ sample was used with a 75-Ω/sq diffusion per side (the experimental measured diffusion profile from Fig. 1 was used in the simulation).

velocity parameter (S_{p0}) and the interface fixed charge (Q_f) into account, similar to the approach presented by Girish *et al.* [36] and Aberle *et al.* [37], and furthermore, using the physical models from [38] and [39], S_{p0} is the surface recombination velocity parameter for holes assuming flat band conditions and can be expressed by

$$S_{p0} \equiv \nu_{\rm th}\sigma_p N_{\rm st} \tag{3}$$

where $v_{\rm th}$ is the thermal velocity, σ_p is the capture cross-section for holes, and $N_{\rm st}$ is the number of surface states per unit area [40]. Using the measured n$^+$ dopant profile of the 75 Ω/sq diffusion from Fig. 1, J_{0e} versus S_{n0} curves for various fixed charge densities were determined. The results are shown in Fig. 6. From Fig. 6, it is clear that positive fixed charge densities are beneficial for the passivation of the 75-Ω/sq n$^+$ Si diffusion, resulting in significantly lower J_{0e} values for similar S_{p0} values. On the other side, a very high negative fixed charge density of 10^{13} cm^{-2} is found to be detrimental and results in higher J_{oe} values, in good agreement with the experimental results reported by Hoex *et al.* for n$^+$ Si passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [20].

For moderate fixed interface charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2} to $+10^{12}$ cm^{-2}, it can be seen that the fixed charge is hardly affecting the J_{0e} over the whole investigated S_{p0} range, and hence, the passivation is predominantly ruled by chemical passivation in this case. It should be noted that a similar trend (effect of fixed charge) was observed on other n$^+$ diffusions used in this study; however, the fixed charge range will depend on the surface dopant concentration. The results in Fig. 6 also allow us to extract the S_{p0} value at the interface between the c-Si wafer and the AlO_x/SiN_x stack. Taking the measured J_{0e} value of 35 fA/cm^2 and the measured Q_f of -10^{12} cm^{-2}, we can see that this results in a S_{p0} value of $\sim 5 \times 10^4$ cm/s. This value is in the similar order to the S_{n0} (electron surface recombination velocity parameter) value obtained by our PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack on heavily doped p$^+$ Si surfaces, which is in the range of 10^4 cm/s [41]. We observe that the S_{p0} value obtained in this study is slightly better than the S_{p0} reported by Altermatt *et al.* ($> 10^5$ cm/s) for n$^+$ Si having a surface dopant density of $\sim 2 \times 10^{20}$ atoms/cm^3 passivated by FGA thermal SiO_2 [39]. Hence, these results indicate that heavily doped n$^+$ Si surfaces can be passivated as effectively as heavily doped p$^+$ Si surfaces using a negatively charged PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack.

IV. Conclusion

In conclusion, we have shown that both n$^+$-type and p$^+$-type c-Si surfaces in a very wide sheet resistance range are well passivated by an industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. This is an important step forward in surface passivation with AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks, as some high-efficiency c-Si solar cell designs (for example, all back-contact and bifacial Si solar cells) require passivation of both dopant polarities. Based on contactless *C–V* measurements and device simulations, we show that a negatively-charged AlO_x/SiN_x stack with lower charge density can provide excellent passivation on both n$^+$-type and p$^+$-type c-Si surfaces, provided the interface defect density remains low. In combination with the excellent results obtained on undiffused c-Si surfaces, our work demonstrates that all c-Si surfaces of relevance in today's PV industry can be well passivated by a firing stable, low-temperature deposited, and industrially feasible dielectric stack.

Acknowledgment

The authors would like to thank their colleagues from the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster of the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) for their assistance in sample processing and measurements. SERIS is sponsored by the National University of Singapore (NUS) and Singapore's National Research Foundation (NRF) through the Singapore Economic Development Board (EDB).

References

[1] B. Hoex, S. B. S. Heil, E. Langereis, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Ultralow surface recombination of c-Si substrates passivated by plasma-assisted atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 89, pp. 042112–042114, 2006.

[2] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, R. Bock, P. P. Altermatt, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Excellent passivation of highly doped *p*-type Si surfaces by the negative-charge-dielectric Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 91, pp. 112107–112109, 2007.

[3] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, P. Pohl, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Silicon surface passivation by atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 104, pp. 044903–044914, 2008.

[4] G. Dingemans and W. M. M. Kessels, "Status and prospects of Al_2O_3-based surface passivation schemes for silicon solar cells," *J. Vacuum Sci. Technol. A: Vacuum, Surfaces, Films*, vol. 30, pp. 040802–0408029, 2012.

[5] P. Saint-Cast, D. Kania, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, and R. Preu, "Very low surface recombination velocity on *p*-type c-Si by high-rate plasma-deposited aluminum oxide," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 95, pp. 151502–3, 2009.

[6] J. Schmidt, A. Merkle, R. Brendel, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of high-efficiency silicon solar cells by atomic-layer-deposited Al_2O_3," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 16, pp. 461–466, 2008.

[7] J. Benick, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, W. M. M. Kessels, O. Schultz, and S. W. Glunz, "High efficiency *n*-type Si solar cells on Al_2O_3-passivated boron emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 253504–3, 2008.

[8] D. D. Smith, P. J. Cousins, A. Masad, A. Waldhauer, S. Westerberg, M. Johnson, T. Xiuwen, T. Dennis, G. Harley, G. Solomon, R. Seung, M. Shepherd, S. Harrington, M. Defensor, A. Leygo, P. Tomada, W. Junbo,

Authorized licensed use limited to: Sidley Austin LLP. Downloaded on September 06,2024 at 14:08:25 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

T. Pass, L. Ann, L. Smith, N. Bergstrom, C. Nicdao, P. Tipones, and D. Vicente, "Generation III high efficiency lower cost technology: Transition to full scale manufacturing," in *Proc. IEEE 38th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Austin, TX, USA, 2012, pp. 001594–001597.

[9] P. J. Cousins, D. D. Smith, L. Hsin-Chiao, J. Manning, T. D. Dennis, A. Waldhauer, K. E. Wilson, G. Harley, and W. P. Mulligan, "Generation 3: Improved performance at lower cost," in *Proc. IEEE 35th Photovoltaic Spec Conf.*, Honolulu, HI, USA, 2010, pp. 275–278.

[10] J. Libal, R. Petres, T. Buck, R. Kopecek, G. Hahn, R. Ferre, M. Vetter, I. Martin, K. Wambach, I. Roever, and P. Fath, "*N*-type multicrystalline silicon solar cells: BBr_3-diffusion and passivation of p^+-diffused silicon surfaces," in *Proc. 20th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Paris, France, 2005, pp. 793–796.

[11] M. J. Kerr, "Surface, Emitter and bulk recombination in silicon and development of silicon nitride passivated solar cells," Ph.D. thesis, Faculty Eng. Inf. Technol., Dept. Eng., Australian Nat. Univ., Canberra, Australia, 2002.

[12] R. Woehl, J. Krause, F. Granek, and D. Biro, "19.7% Efficient all-screen-printed back-contact back-junction silicon solar cell with aluminum-alloyed emitter," *IEEE Electron. Device Lett.*, vol. 32, no. 3, pp. 345–347, Mar. 2011.

[13] V. D. Mihailetchi, Y. Komatsu, and L. J. Geerligs, "Nitric acid pretreatment for the passivation of boron emitters for *n*-type base silicon solar cells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 063510–063512, 2008.

[14] F. J. Castano, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, H. Yuste, M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Industrially feasible >19% efficiency IBC cells for pilot line processing," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1038–1042.

[15] G. Galbiati, V. D. Mihailetchi, R. Roescu, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, and J. Libal, "Large-area back-contact back-junction solar cell with efficiency exceeding 21%," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 560–565, Jan. 2013.

[16] V. D. Mihailetchi, G. Galbiati, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Roescu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, J. Libal, F. Fizzotti, and F. Traverso, "High-efficiency IBC solar cells fabricated on large area n-type silicon using industrial available techniques," presented at the Tech. Digest, 21st Int. Photovoltaic Science and Engineering Conf., Fukuoka, Japan, 2011.

[17] M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, M. Koppes, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, F. J. Castano, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Towards 21% efficient *n*-Cz IBC based on screen printing," in *Proc. 26th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Hamburg, Germany, 2011, pp. 2239–2242.

[18] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, K. Shetty, A. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Excellent boron emitter passivation for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells using AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an industrial inline plasma reactor," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl*, vol. 21, no. 4, pp. 760–764, 2013.

[19] P. Saint-Cast, A. Richter, E. Billot, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, R. Preu, and S. W. Glunz, "Very low surface recombination velocity of boron doped emitter passivated with plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor-deposited AlO_x layers," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 522, pp. 336–339, 2012.

[20] B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of phosphorus-diffused n^+ type emitters by plasma-assisted atomic-layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Phys. Status Solidi RRL*, vol. 6, pp. 4–6, 2012.

[21] S. Bordihn, G. Dingemans, V. Mertens, J. W. Muller, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Passivation of n^+-type Si surfaces by low temperature processed SiO_2/Al_2O_3 stacks," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 1–5, Jul. 2013.

[22] R. A. Sinton and A. Cuevas, "Contactless determination of current-voltage characteristics and minority-carrier lifetimes in semiconductors from quasi-steady-state photoconductance data," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 2510–2512, 1996.

[23] D. E. Kane and R. M. Swanson, "Measurement of the emitter saturation current by a contactless photoconductivity decay method," in *Proc. IEEE 18th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Las Vegas, NV, USA, 1985, pp. 578–81.

[24] M. Kerr and A. Cuevas, "General parameterization of auger recombination in crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 91, pp. 2473–2480, 2002.

[25] A. B. Sproul and M. A. Green, "Improved value for the silicon intrinsic carrier concentration from 275 to 375 K," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 70, pp. 846–854, 1991.

[26] M. Wilson, J. Lagowski, A. Savtchouk, L. Jastrzebski, and J. D'Amico, "COCOS (Corona Oxide Characterization of semiconductor) metrology: Physical principles and applications," in *Gate Dielectric Integrity: Material, Process and Tool Qualification, ASTM STP 1382*, D.C. Gupta and G.A. Brown, Eds. West Conshohocken, PA, USA: Am. Soc. Testing Materials, 1999.

[27] M. Wilson, D. Marinskiy, A. Byelyayev, J. D'Amico, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, and J. Lagowskia, "The present status and recent advancements in corona-Kelvin non-contact electrical metrology of dielectrics for IC-manufacturing," *ECS Trans.*, vol. 3, pp. 3–24, 2006.

[28] M. Wilson, J. D'Amico, A. Savtchouk, P. Edelman, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, J. Lagowski, K. Kis-Szabo, F. Korsos, A. Toth, A. Pap, R. Kopecek, and K. Peter, "Multifunction metrology platform for photovoltaics," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1748–1753.

[29] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, M. Wilson, M. Boreland, B. Hoex, and A. Aberle, "Extremely low surface recombination velocities on low-resistivity n-type and p-type crystalline silicon using dynamically deposited remote plasma silicon nitride films," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 21, no. 4, 2012.

[30] M. J. Kerr, J. Schmidt, A. Cuevas, and J. H. Bultman, "Surface recombination velocity of phosphorus-diffused silicon solar cell emitters passivated with plasma enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride and thermal silicon oxide," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 89, pp. 3821–3826, 2001.

[31] A. Cuevas and R. A. Sinton, "Prediction of the open-circuit voltage of solar cells from the steady-state photoconductance," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 5, pp. 79–90, 1997.

[32] P. Ortega, M. Vetter, S. Bermejo, and R. Alcubilla, "Very low recombination phosphorus emitters for high efficiency crystalline silicon solar cells," *Semicond. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 23, pp. 125032–125035, 2008.

[33] P. P. Altermatt, H. Plagwitz, R. Bock, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, M. J. Kerr, and A. Cuevas, "The surface recombination velocity at boron-doped emitters: Comparison between various passivation techniques," in *Proc. 21st Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Dresden, Germany, 2006, pp. 647–650.

[34] F. W. Chen, T.-T. A. Li, and J. E. Cotter, "Passivation of boron emitters on *n*-type silicon by plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 88, pp. 263514–263516, 2006.

[35] F. W. Chen, I. Romijn, A. Weeber, J. Tan, B. Hallam, and J. E. Cotter, "Relationship between PECVD silicon nitride film composition and surface and edge passivation," in *Proc. 22nd Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Milan, Italy, 2007, pp. 1053–1060.

[36] R. B. M. Girisch, R. P. Mertens, and R. F. De Keersmaecker, "Determination of $Si\text{-}SiO_2$ interface recombination parameters using a gate-controlled point-junction diode under illumination," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 35, no. 2, pp. 203–222, Feb. 1988.

[37] A. G. Aberle, S. Glunz, and W. Warta, "Impact of illumination level and oxide parameters on Shockley-Read-Hall recombination at the $Si\text{-}SiO_2$ interface," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 71, pp. 4422–4431, 1992.

[38] P. P. Altermatt, J. Schmidt, G. Heiser, and A. G. Aberle, "Assessment and parameterisation of coulomb-enhanced auger recombination coefficients in lowly injected crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 4938–4944, 1997.

[39] P. P. Altermatt, J. O. Schumacher, A. Cuevas, M. J. Kerr, S. W. Glunz, R. R. King, G. Heiser, and A. Schenk, "Numerical modeling of highly doped Si:P emitters based on Fermi–Dirac statistics and self-consistent material parameters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 92, pp. 3187–3197, 2002.

[40] A. G. Aberle, *Crystalline Silicon Solar Cells: Advanced Surface Passivation and Analysis*. Sydney, Australia: Centre for Photovoltaic Engineering, Univ. of New South Wales, 1999.

[41] F.-J. Ma, S. Duttagupta, M. Peters, G. S. Samudra, A. G. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Numerical analysis of p^+ emitters passivated by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack," presented at the 3rd Silicon PV Conf., Hamelin, Germany, 2013.

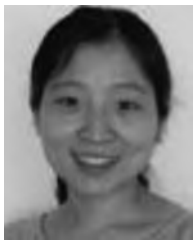
Shubham Duttagupta received the Bachelor of Engineering (B.E.) degree in electronics and telecommunications engineering from Sathyabama University, Chennai, India, in 2008. Currently he is working toward the Ph.D. degree with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) affiliated with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His Ph.D. research focuses on "industrially-relevant" low-temperature multifunctional thin-films for high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

He was with the Interuniversity Microelectronics Centre, Belgium, for a year working on microelectronics research. In 2009, he joined the Silicon Solar Cell Group of SERIS, NUS, as a Research Scientist.

Authorized licensed use limited to: Sidley Austin LLP. Downloaded on September 06,2024 at 14:08:25 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

Fa-Jun Ma received the B.Eng. degree in material science and engineering from the Northeastern University, Shenyang, China, in 2000 and the M.Sc. degree in electrical engineering from the National University of Singapore, in 2008, where he is currently working toward the Ph.D degree with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering and the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore.

He was with CMOS technology for nine years. His research interests include modeling and simulation of dopant diffusion and dry oxidation processes and surface and Auger recombination, Al local back-surface field solar cells and all-back-contact solar cells.



Serena Fen Lin received the Bachelor's degree in optical and electrical engineering (first class Hons.) from Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China, in 2004 and the Ph.D. degree in optoelectronics, in 2008, from the National University of Singapore (NUS), Singapore.

She has eight years of experience in both the photovoltaic and optoelectronic industries. She is currently a Project Manager and Research Scientist with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, NUS. Her job responsibilities include project management on industrial and semiindustrial projects on silicon wafer solar cells. She has extensive experience in the area of surface passivation, fabrication, and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Thomas Mueller received the diploma degree in electrical engineering from the University of Dortmund, Dortmund, Germany, and the Ph.D. degree from the University of Hagen, Hagen, Germany.

He is currently the Head of the Silicon Wafer Solar Cells I group with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His research interests include advanced high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cell architectures such as all-back-contact and heterojunction cells.

Armin G. Aberle received the Physicist and Ph.D. degrees in physics from the University of Freiburg, Freiburg, Germany, in 1988 and 1992, respectively, and the Dr. rer. nat. habil. degree in physics from the University of Hannover, Hannover, Germany, in 1999.

He is the Chief Executive Officer with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, Singapore. He has published extensively (>300 papers), and his work has a high impact (>4000 citations). He is an Editor of several scientific journals. In the 1990s, he established the Silicon Photovoltaics (PV) Department at the Institute for Solar Energy Research (ISFH), Hamelin, Germany. He then worked for 10 years in Australia as a Professor of PV with the University of New South Wales, Sydney.

Bram Hoex received the M.Sc. and Ph.D. degrees in applied physics from Eindhoven University of Technology, Eindhoven, The Netherlands.

He is currently the Director and Group Leader of the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore. His research interests include advanced fabrication and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Authorized licensed use limited to: Sidley Austin LLP. Downloaded on September 06,2024 at 14:08:25 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

Attachment K-2

IEEE JOURNAL OF PHOTOVOLTAICS 3 JULY-OCT 2013 3-4

TK 1087
.I335
Set 1

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 029 211 545 3

IEEE JOURNAL OF

PHOTOVOLTAICS

A PUBLICATION OF
THE IEEE INDUSTRI COUNCIL,
THE IEEE PHOTONI
THE IEEE POWER E Y

IEEE journal of photovoltaics (Print)
TK1087 .I335 v. 3, no. 4 (2013 Oct.)
2010-204535 c-Ser

OCTOBER 2013 VOLUME 3 NUMBER 4 IJPEG8 (ISSN 2156-3381)

EDITORIAL

Editorial–Kudos to J-PV Reviewers ..... *T. J. Anderson* 1139

PAPERS

Amorphous, Nanostructured, and Film Si PV

Method for Improving the Stability of Gen 5 Silicon Thin-film Tandem Solar Cell ..... *C.-I. Wu, S.-P. Chang, and S.-J. Chang* 1140

Performance Analysis of Thin-Film Crystalline Silicon-on-Glass Solar Cells ..... *B. Grančič, S. Solntsev, and M. Zeman* 1144

Role of i-aSi:H Layers in aSi:H/cSi Heterojunction Solar Cells ..... *Y. Hayashi, D. Li, A. Ogura, and Y. Ohshita* 1149

The Two Approaches of Surface-Texture Optimization in Thin-Film Silicon Solar Cells ... *J. Krc, M. Sever, and M. Topic* 1156

Crystalline Silicon PV

Progress in Surface Passivation of Heavily Doped n-Type and p-Type Silicon by Plasma-Deposited AlO_x/SiN_y Dielectric Stacks ..... *S. Duttagupta, F.-J. Ma, S. F. Lin, T. Mueller, A. G. Aberle, and B. Hoex* 1163

A Fill Factor Loss Analysis Method for Silicon Wafer Solar Cells ..... *A. Khanna, T. Mueller, R. A. Stangl, B. Hoex, P. K. Basu, and A. G. Aberle* 1170

Development of Innovative Application Films for Silicon Solar Cells Using a Copper–Phosphorus Alloy by an Atmospheric Sintering Process ..... *S. Adachi, T. Kato, T. Aoyagi, T. Naito, H. Yamamoto, T. Nojiri, Y. Kurata, Y. Kurihara, and M. Yoshida* 1178

Reassessment of the Limiting Efficiency for Crystalline Silicon Solar Cells ..... *A. Richter, M. Hermle, and S. W. Glunz* 1184

Local Thermographic Efficiency Analysis of Multicrystalline and Cast-Mono Silicon Solar Cells ..... *S. Rißland, T. M. Pletzer, H. Windgassen, and O. Breitenstein* 1192

Uncertainty in Photoconductance Measurements of the Emitter Saturation Current ..... *A. F. Thomson, Z. Hameiri, N. E. Grant, C. J. Price, Y. Di, and J. Spurgin* 1200

Cure Kinetics of Electrically Conductive Adhesives for Solar Cell Interconnection ..... *T. Geipel and U. Eitner* 1208

Numerical Simulation and Modeling of Resistive and Recombination Losses in MWT Solar Cells ..... *P. Magnone, D. Tonini, R. De Rose, M. Frei, F. Crupi, E. Sangiorgi, and C. Fiegna* 1215

Single-Component Damage-Etch Process for Improved Texturization of Monocrystalline Silicon Wafer Solar Cells ..... *P. K. Basu, D. Sarangi, and M. B. Boreland* 1222

On the Surface Passivation of Textured C-Si by PECVD Silicon Nitride ..... *Y. Wan and K. R. McIntosh* 1229

(Contents Continued on Page 1137)

IEEE JOURNAL OF PHOTOVOLTAICS

Cosponsors

Electron Devices Society
PAUL YU, *President*
Univ. California, San Diego

SAMAR SAHA, *VP of Publications*
SuVolta Inc., Los Gatos, CA

Industrial Electronics Society
G. A. P. CAPOLINO, *President*
Vallen de Passe-Temps

MARCO LISERRE, *VP of Publications*
Politecnico di Bari

Nanotechnology Council
STEPHEN M. GOODNICK, *President*
Arizona State Univ.

ARISTIDES A. REQUICHA, *VP of Publications*
Univ. Southern California

Photonics Society
HIDEO KUWAHARA, *President*
Fujitsu Labs Ltd.

RODNEY S. TUCKER, *VP of Publications*
Univ. Melbourne

Power & Energy Society
NOEL SCHULZ, *President*
Mississippi State Univ.

SAIFUR RAHMAN, *VP of Publications*
Virginia Tech.

Power Electronics Society
DUSHAN BOROYEVICH, *President*
Virginia Tech.

JOHN SHEN, *VP of Publications*
Univ. Central Florida

Reliability Society
DENNIS HOFFMAN, *President*
Lockheed Martin Aeronautics

ROBERT J. LOOMIS, *VP of Publications*
ManTech, Inc.

J-PV Steering Committee

Electron Devices Society
NARAIN D. ARORA
Silterra, Inc.

CHENNUPATI JAGADISH (CHAIR)
The Australian National Univ.

SANTOSH K. KURINEC
Rochester Inst. of Technol.

ANTHONY OATES
Taiwan Semiconductor Mftg. Co.

ENRICO SANGIORGI
Università di Bologna

RAJENDRA SINGH
Clemson Univ.

YUAN TAUR
Univ. California, San Diego

DOUG VERRET
Texas Instruments

Industrial Electronics Society
GIOVANNI SPAGNUOLO
Università di Salerno

Nanotechnology Council
GUANGYONG LI
Univ. Pittsburgh

Photonics Society
ROBERT MERTENS
IMEC

ALAN KOST (SECRETARY)
Univ. Arizona

Power & Energy Society
SAIFUR RAHMAN
Virginia Tech

Power Electronics Society
PATRICK CHAPMAN
SolarBridge Technologies

Reliability Society
PRASAD CHAPARALA
Alta Devices

EDS Executive Director
CHRISTOPHER JANNUZZI
IEEE Operations Center
Piscataway, NJ

Editor-in-Chief
TIMOTHY J. ANDERSON
Univ. of Massachusetts
Amherst, MA

Administrative Contact:
JO ANN MARSH
445 Hoes Lane, Piscataway, NJ 08854
Tel: +1 732 562 6855 E-mail: j.marsh@ieee.org

Please submit all manuscripts to http://mc.manuscriptcentral.com/jpv

Editors

Crystalline Silicon PV
STEFAN GLUNZ
Fraunhofer Inst. Solar Energy Sys.

PV Characterization
KEITH EMERY
NREL

PV Characterization
CLEMENS HESKE
Univ. of Nevada

Organic PV
ALEX K.-Y. JEN
Univ. of Washington

III-V, Concentrator and Space PV
RICHARD R. KING
Spectrolab, Inc.

III-V, Concentrator and Space PV
FRANK DIMROTH
Fraunhofer ISE

Amorphous, Nanostructured, and Film Si PV
MICHIO KONDO
AIST

Amorphous, Nanostructured, and Film Si PV
CHRISTOPHER WRONSKI
Pennsylvania State Univ.

Thin Film PV
ROMMEL NOUFI
NREL

Thin Film and PV Characterization
ANGUS ROCKETT
Univ. of Illinois

Photovoltaic Balance of Systems
ANGÈLE H. M. E. REINDERS
Delft Univ. Tech.

Fundamentals and New Concepts
RICHARD CORKISH
Univ. of New South Wales

Fundamentals and New Concepts
STEVEN RINGEL
Ohio State Univ.

PV Systems-Grid Interactions
BENJAMIN KROPOSKI
NREL

PV Systems Control
GIOVANNI SPAGNUOLO
Univ. Salerno

Associate Editors

HARRY ATWATER
California Inst. of Technol.

ALLEN BARNETT
The Univ. of New South Wales

ANDREAS BETT
Fraunhofer ISE

DAVID CAHEN
Weizmann Inst. of Science

ANDRES CUEVAS
Australian National Univ.

VIKRAM DALAL
Iowa State Univ.

NEELKANTH DHERE
Univ. of Central Florida

REBEKAH FEIST
Dow Chemical Co.

ALEX FREUNDLICH
Univ. of Houston

DAVID GINGER
Univ. of Washington

IVAN GORDON
IMEC

L. JAY GUO
Univ. of Michigan

SETH HUBBARD
Rochester Inst. of Technol.

CHENNUPATI JAGADISH
The Australian National Univ.

SYLVAIN MARSILLAC
Old Dominion Univ.

ANTONIO MARTI
Instituto de Energia Solar–ETSIT, Universidad Politécnica de Madrid

SHIGERU NIKI
AIST

GIOVANNI PETRONE
Univ. of Salerno

NIKOLAS PODRAZA
Univ. of Toledo

MICHAEL POWALLA
Zentrum für Sonnenenergie- und Wasserstoff-Forschung

MIKE SCARPULLA
Univ. of Utah

WILLIAM SHAFARMAN
Univ. of Delaware

RONALD SINTON
Sinton Instruments

JIM SITES
Colorado State Univ.

ARNO SMETS
Technische Universiteit Delft

FRANKY SO
Univ. of Florida

WILHELM WARTA
Fraunhofer ISE

JIANGENG XUE
Univ. of Florida

YANG YANG
Univ. of California, Los Angeles

AHMED F. ZOBAA
Brunel Univ.

IEEE Officers

PETER W. STAECKER, *President*
ROBERTO DE MARCA, *President-Elect*
MARKO DELIMAR, *Secretary*
JOHN T. BARR, *Treasurer*
GORDON W. DAY, *Past President*

MICHAEL R. LIGHTNER, *Vice President, Educational Activities*
GIANLUCA SETTI, *Vice President, Publication Services and Products*
RALPH M. FORD, *Vice President, Member and Geographic Activities*
KAREN BARTLESON, *President, Standards Association*
ROBERT E. HEBNER, *Vice President, Technical Activities*
MARC T. APTER, *President, IEEE-USA*

COR L. CLAEYS, *Director, Division I*

IEEE Executive Staff

DR. E. JAMES PRENDERGAST, *Executive Director & Chief Operating Officer*

THOMAS SIEGERT, *Business Administration*
MATTHEW LOEB, *Corporate Strategy*
DOUGLAS GORHAM, *Educational Activities*
EILEEN M. LACH, *General Counsel & Corporate Compliance Officer*
BETSY DAVIS, SPHR, *Human Resources*
CHRIS BRANTLEY, *IEEE-USA*

ALEXANDER PASIK, *Information Technology*
PATRICK MAHONEY, *Marketing*
CECELIA JANKOWSKI, *Member and Geographic Activities*
ANTHONY DURNIAK, *Publications*
KONSTANTINOS KARACHALIOS, *Standards Activities*
MARY WARD-CALLAN, *Technical Activities*

IEEE Periodicals
Transactions/Journals Department

Senior Director: FRAN ZAPPULLA
Editorial Director: DAWN MELLEY *Production Director:* PETER M. TUOHY
Senior Managing Editor: WILLIAM COLACCHIO *Journals Coordinator:* CHRISTOPHER PERRY

IEEE JOURNAL OF PHOTOVOLTAICS (ISSN 2156-3381) is published quarterly by The Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers, Inc. Responsibility for the contents rests upon the authors and not upon the IEEE, the Society/Council, or its members. **IEEE Corporate Office:** 3 Park Avenue, 17th Floor, New York, NY 10016-5997. **IEEE Operations Center:** 445 Hoes Lane, Piscataway, NJ 088554-4141. **NJ Telephone:** +1 732 981 0060. **Price/Publication Information:** Individual copies: IEEE Members $20.00 (first copy only), nonmembers $146.00 per copy. (Note: Postage and handling charge not included.) Member and nonmember subscription prices available upon request. **Copyright and Reprint Permissions:** Abstracting is permitted with credit to the source. Libraries are permitted to photocopy for private use of patrons, provided the per-copy fee indicated in the code at the bottom of the first page is paid through the Copyright Clearance Center, 222 Rosewood Drive, Danvers, MA 01923. For all other copying, reprint, or republication permission, write to Copyrights and Permissions Department, IEEE Publications Administration, 445 Hoes Lane, Piscataway, NJ 08854-4141. Copyright © 2013 by The Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers, Inc. All rights reserved. Periodicals Postage Paid at New York, NY and at additional mailing offices. **Postmaster:** Send address changes to IEEE TRANSACTIONS ON ELECTRON DEVICES, IEEE, 445 Hoes Lane, Piscataway, NJ 08854-4141. GST Registration No. 125634188. CPC Sales Agreement #40013087. Return undeliverable Canada addresses to: Pitney Bowes IMEX, P.O. Box 4332, Stanton Rd., Toronto, ON M5W 3J4, Canada. IEEE prohibits discrimination, harassment and bullying. For more information visit http://www.ieee.org/nondiscrimination. Printed in USA.

Digital Object Identifier 10.1109/JPHOTOV.2013.2281925

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2835

(Contents Continued from Front Cover)

Co-Diffused Back-Contact Back-Junction Silicon Solar Cells without Gap Regions ..... *R. Keding, D. Stüwe, M. Kamp, C. Reichel, A. Wolf, R. Woehl, D. Borchert, H. Reinecke, and D. Biro* 1236

Record Infrared Internal Quantum Efficiency in Silicon Heterojunction Solar Cells With Dielectric/Metal Rear Reflectors ..... *Z. C. Holman, A. Descoeudres, S. De Wolf, and C. Ballif* 1243

Impact of Impurities From Crucible and Coating on mc-Silicon Quality—the Example of Iron and Cobalt ..... *M. C. Schubert, J. Schön, F. Schindler, W. Kwapil, A. Abdollahinia, B. Michl, S. Riepe, C. Schmid, M. Schumann, S. Meyer, and W. Warta* 1250

Direct Laser Doping of Poly-Silicon Thin Films Via Laser Chemical Processing ..... *S. Virasawmy, N. Palina, P. I. Widenborg, A. Kumar, G. K. Dalapati, H. R. Tan, A. A. O. Tay, and B. Hoex* 1259

Studying Light-Induced Degradation by Lifetime Decay Analysis: Excellent Fit to Solution of Simple Second-Order Rate Equation ..... *T. U. Nærland, H. Haug, H. Angelskår, R. Søndenå, E. S. Marstein, and L. Arnberg* 1265

Fundamentals and New Concepts

Simulation of Quantum Dot Solar Cells Including Carrier Intersubband Dynamics and Transport ..... *M. Gioannini, A. P. Cédola, N. Di Santo, F. Bertazzi, and F. Cappelluti* 1271

Optical Bandgap Tunability of Silicon Nanocrystals Fabricated by Inductively Coupled Plasma CVD for Next Generation Photovoltaics ..... *N. R. Mavilla, C. S. Solanki, and J. Vasi* 1279

Analysis of Electronic Structures of Nitrogen δ-Doped GaAs Superlattices for High Efficiency Intermediate Band Solar Cells ..... *S. Noguchi, S. Yagi, D. Sato, Y. Hijikata, K. Onabe, S. Kuboya, and H. Yaguchi* 1287

Evaluating Plasmonic Light Trapping With Photoluminescence ..... *C. Barugkin, Y. Wan, D. Macdonald, and K. R. Catchpole* 1292

Electrochemical Potentials (Quasi-Fermi Levels) and the Operation of Hot-Carrier, Impact-Ionization, and Intermediate-Band Solar Cells ..... *A. Martí and A. Luque* 1298

Synthesis of Group IV Clathrates for Photovoltaics ..... *A. D. Martinez, L. Krishna, L. L. Baranowski, M. T. Lusk, E. S. Toberer, and A. C. Tamboli* 1305

PV Characterization

Determination of Bulk Lifetime and Surface Recombination Velocity of Silicon Ingots From Dynamic Photoluminescence ..... *J. A. Giesecke, R. A. Sinton, M. C. Schubert, S. Riepe, and W. Warta* 1311

Minority Carrier Lifetime Analysis in the Bulk of Thin-Film Absorbers Using Subbandgap (Two-Photon) Excitation ..... *D. Kuciauskas, A. Kanevce, J. M. Burst, J. N. Duenow, R. Dhere, D. S. Albin, D. H. Levi, and R. K. Ahrenkiel* 1319

PV Module Parameter Characterization From the Transient Charge of an External Capacitor ..... *F. Spertino, J. Sumaili, H. Andrei, and G. Chicco* 1325

A Dynamic Photovoltaic Model Incorporating Capacitive and Reverse-Bias Characteristics ..... *K. A. Kim, C. Xu, L. Jin, and P. T. Krein* 1334

Photoluminescence Excitation Spectroscopy for In-Line Optical Characterization of Crystalline Solar Cells ..... *D. Berdebes, J. Bhosale, K. H. Montgomery, X. Wang, A. K. Ramdas, J. M. Woodall, and M. S. Lundstrom* 1342

On the Use of Rau's Reciprocity to Deduce External Radiative Efficiency in Solar Cells ..... *X. Wang and M. S. Lundstrom* 1348

PV Systems Control

100-millisecond Resolution for Accurate Overirradiance Measurements ..... *G. H. Yordanov, T. O. Saetre, and O.-M. Midtgård* 1354

Thin Film PV

The Effect of Cadmium Chloride Treatment on Close-Spaced Sublimated Cadmium Telluride Thin-Film Solar Cells ..... *A. Abbas, G. D. West, J. W. Bowers, P. Isherwood, P. M. Kaminski, B. Maniscalco, P. Rowley, J. M. Walls, K. Barricklow, W. S. Sampath, and K. L. Barth* 1361

Performance and Reliability Implications of Two-Dimensional Shading in Monolithic Thin-Film Photovoltaic Modules ..... *S. Dongaonkar, C. Deline, and M. A. Alam* 1367

The Influence of Absorber Thickness on $Cu(In,Ga)Se_2$ Solar Cells With Different Buffer Layers ..... *J. Pettersson, T. Törndahl, C. Platzer-Björkman, A. Hultqvist, and M. Edoff* 1376

The Nanometer-Resolution Local Electrical Potential and Resistance Mapping of CdTe Thin Films ..... *C.-S. Jiang, H. R. Moutinho, R. G. Dhere, and M. M. Al-Jassim* 1383

(Contents Continued on Page 1138)

(Contents Continued from Page 1137)

CdTe Solar Cells at the Threshold to 20% Efficiency ..... *M. Gloeckler, I. Sankin, and Z. Zhao* 1389

III-V, Concentrator, and Space PV

Changes in the Economic Value of Photovoltaic Generation at High Penetration Levels: A Pilot Case Study of California ..... *A. D. Mills and R. H. Wiser* 1394

Detailed Balance Calculation of a Novel Triple-Junction Solar Cell Structure ..... *Y. Ahn, Y.-H. Kim, and S.-I. Kim* 1403

System Performance Considerations for Low-Concentration Linear-Focus Silicon-Based Photovoltaic Modules ..... *R. V. Varieras, J. Wang, and D. L. King* 1409

Degradation Behavior of Flexible a-Si/a-SiGe/a-SiGe Triple-Junction Solar Cells Irradiated With Protons ..... *S.-i. Sato, K. Beernink, and T. Ohshima* 1415

Fabrication of GaInP/GaAs//Si Solar Cells by Surface Activated Direct Wafer Bonding ..... *K. Derendorf, S. Essig, E. Oliva, V. Klinger, T. Roesener, S. P. Philipps, J. Benick, M. Hermle, M. Schachtner, G. Siefer, W. Jäger, and F. Dimroth* 1423

Analysis of Multijunction Solar Cell Current–Voltage Characteristics in the Presence of Luminescent Coupling ..... *D. J. Friedman, J. F. Geisz, and M. A. Steiner* 1429

Effects of Internal Luminescence and Internal Optics on V_{oc} and V_{sc} of III–V Solar Cells ..... *M. A. Steiner, J. F. Geisz, I. García, D. J. Friedman, A. Duda, W. J. Olavarria, M. Young, D. Kuciauskas, and S. R. Kurtz* 1437

REVIEW PAPER

Organic PV

40 Years of Inversion Layer Solar Cells: From MOS to Conducting Polymer/Inorganic Hybrids ..... *R. Har-Lavan and D. Cahen* 1443

CORRESPONDENCE

Editorial: Toward 100 Gigawatts of Concentrator Photovoltaics by 2030 ..... *D. J. Friedman, R. R. King, R. M. Swanson, J. McJannet, and D. Gwinner* 1460

ERRATUM

Erratum to "Maximum Efficiencies of Indoor Photovoltaic Devices" ..... *M. Freunek, M. Freunek, and L. M. Reindl* 1464

2013 INDEX 1465

This material may be protected by Copyright law (Title 17 U.S. Code)

Progress in Surface Passivation of Heavily Doped n-Type and p-Type Silicon by Plasma-Deposited AlO_x/SiN_x Dielectric Stacks

Shubham Duttagupta, Fa-Jun Ma, Serena Fen Lin, Thomas Mueller, Armin G. Aberle, and Bram Hoex

Abstract—**We report an outstanding level of surface passivation for both n^+ and p^+ silicon by AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an inline plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD) reactor for a wide range of sheet resistances. Extremely low emitter saturation current densities (J_{0e}) of 12 and 200 fA/cm^2 are obtained on 165 and 25 Ω/sq n^+ emitters, respectively, and 8 and 45 fA/cm^2 on 170 and 30 Ω/sq p^+ emitters, respectively. Using contactless corona–voltage measurements and device simulations, we demonstrate that the surface passivation mechanism on both n^+ and p^+ silicon is primarily due to a relatively low interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) × 10^{12} cm^{-2}. From advanced modeling, the fundamental surface recombination velocity parameter is shown to be in the order of 10^4 cm/s for PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x passivated heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.**

Index Terms—**Aluminum oxide/silicon nitride (AlO_x/SiN_x) stacks, boron-doped emitters, crystalline silicon, phosphorus-doped emitters, plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD), surface passivation.**

I. Introduction

In recent years, amorphous aluminum oxide (AlO_x) has received tremendous interest from the photovoltaic community for its application as a surface passivation film for crystalline silicon wafer solar cells. AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on lightly doped n-type and p-type silicon as well as on heavy doped p^+ silicon [1]–[5]. In addition to a low interface defect density ($\sim 10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2}), a distinguished property of AlO_x is the presence of a high negative charge density (10^{12}–10^{13} cm^{-2}, in units of elementary charges) in the film. This is especially beneficial on p-type c-Si surfaces as the minority carriers (electrons) are effectively shielded from the *c*-Si surface. Because of its excellent surface passivation properties on p-type surfaces, AlO_x has mainly been considered for the application in p-type passivated emitter and rear cell cells, p-type aluminum local back-surface field (Al-LBSF) cells, and n-type passivated emitter and rear locally diffused cells [6], [7].

Excellent passivation of heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces is very important for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells. Some solar cell structures, such as interdigitated back-contact (IBC) solar cells, require simultaneous passivation of both dopant polarities [8], [9]. For this application, preferentially a suitable dielectric is needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously. Thick ($\sim$100 nm) thermal silicon oxide (SiO_2) films or stacks consisting of a thin (5–30 nm) SiO_2 film capped by a 50–100-nm-thick silicon nitride (SiN_x) film are often used due to their ability to passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces [8]–[12]. However, low-temperature (<400 °C) surface passivation is typically preferred for the fabrication of industrial high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells, due to its potential cost effectiveness, lower thermal budget, and the possibility for inline processing. Recently, Mihailetchi *et al.* reported excellent results for p^+ surfaces passivated by a stack consisting of an ultrathin oxide grown by hot HNO_3 and then capped with a SiN_x film [13]. Although no specific results are available in regards to its capability of passivating n^+ silicon surfaces, it can be considered a good method for passivating both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously as these layers have already been used for large-area screen-printed IBC solar cells showing good efficiencies [14]–[17]. However, it should be noted that these devices showed moderate implied V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) in the range of 660–680 mV and also resulted in moderate solar cell open-circuit voltages of $V_{oc} < 650$ mV [14]–[17]. It is also suggested in these publications that an optimized dielectric is still needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously in order to achieve higher open-circuit voltage, and therefore, higher solar cell efficiency.

AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on p^+ silicon for an arbitrary sheet resistance [2], [18], [19]. Recently it has been shown that n^+-doped Si in a certain sheet resistance range can also be passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by plasma-assisted and O_3-based atomic layer deposition (ALD), however, the results are not yet competitive [20], [21]. In addition, PA-ALD is not yet an industrially feasible technique. Thus, it is of great interest to investigate if negatively charged AlO_x films deposited by the industrial PECVD can provide excellent passivation on both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.

In this study, we demonstrate that PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks can provide excellent passivation on both heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces that are relevant for the industrial solar cell application. These results are primarily explained

Manuscript received March 26, 2013; revised May 22, 2013; accepted May 27, 2013. Date of publication July 10, 2013; date of current version September 18, 2013. This work was supported by NRF grant NRF2009EWT-CERP001-056.

The authors are with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore 117574 (e-mail: shubham.duttagupta@nus.edu.sg; fajun.ma@nus.edu.sg; lin.fen@nus.edu.sg; thomas.mueller@nus.edu.sg; armin.aberle@nus.edu.sg; bram.hoex@nus.edu.sg).

Color versions of one or more of the figures in this paper are available online at http://ieeexplore.ieee.org.

Digital Object Identifier 10.1109/JPHOTOV.2013.2270350

2156-3381 © 2013 IEEE

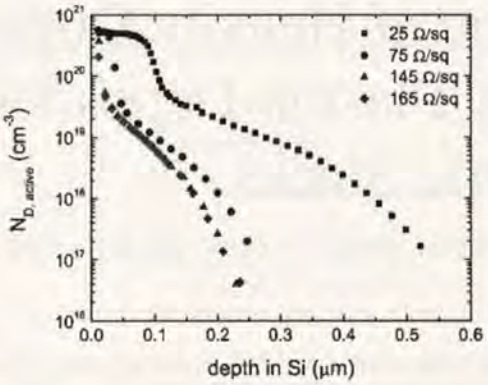


Fig. 1. Phosphorus dopant profile of n^+pn^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

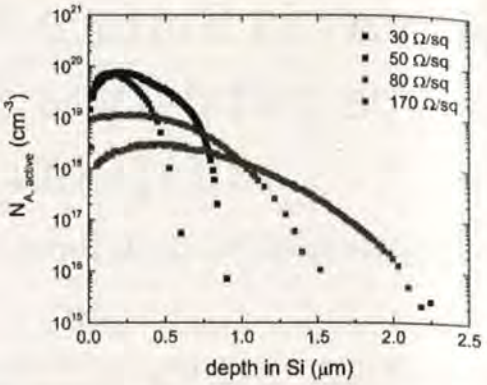


Fig. 2. Boron dopant profile of p^+np^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

by a low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2}, which is beneficial for both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces. The stacks developed in this study feature a relatively moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) $\times 10^{12}$ cm^{-2}, as determined by contactless corona–voltage (C–V) experiments. Based on device simulations, we show that moderate fixed charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2}–10^{12} cm^{-2} do not significantly affect the emitter saturation current density of typical industrial n^+ diffusions. Thus, the passivation is mainly ruled by the excellent electronic quality of the interface or low interface defect density.

II. Experimental Details

Symmetrical n^+pn^+ carrier lifetime structures were fabricated using an industrial $POCl_3$ diffusion process. The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitter was varied by changing the temperature and time of the $POCl_3$ diffusion. The phosphorus dopant profiles of the n^+pn^+ samples used in this study were measured with the electrochemical voltage (ECV) method, as shown in Fig. 1. The p-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz method, boron-doped, 5–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm × 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation.

The p^+np^+ structures were fabricated by an industrial BBr_3 diffusion process. The p^+ emitter sheet resistance was varied by varying the process conditions during the BBr_3 diffusion and by a postdiffusion oxidation, as explained in detail elsewhere [18]. The boron dopant profiles of the p^+np^+ samples used in this study were measured by the ECV method, as shown in Fig. 2. The n-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz, phosphorus-doped, 6–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm × 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation. After the diffusion process, the phosphorus or borosilicate glass layers were removed by dipping in HF solution, followed by rinsing in deionised water.

Prior to the deposition of the PECVD dielectric films, the samples were cleaned using the Radio Corporation of America (RCA) clean with a final HF dip followed by water rinsing and drying to ensure an H-terminated surface. The sheet resistance of the p^+ and n^+ diffusions was unaffected by the predeposition cleaning as confirmed by four-point probe measurements. The n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples with various sheet resistances were coated on both sides with 30-nm AlO_x capped with 70-nm SiN_x, using an industrial inline microwave-powered remote PECVD reactor (SiNA-XS, Roth & Rau, Germany). We emphasize that all samples (n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+) were processed without any change in the PECVD process conditions. The deposition conditions are summarized in Table I.

After the PECVD processes, the samples received an activation anneal in an industrial fast firing furnace (Ultraflex, Despatch, USA) for a few seconds at a set peak temperature of >800 °C, similar to the cofiring step applied to the screen-printed metallization of industrial silicon wafer solar cells. The effective minority carrier lifetime (τ_{eff}) of the lifetime samples was measured using a contactless flash-based photoconductance decay tester (WCT-120, Sinton Instruments), in both the quasi-steady-state and the transient mode [22]. From the τ_{eff} measurement, the emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}) per side of the n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples was extracted from the slope of the Auger-corrected inverse lifetime versus injection level curve under high-injection conditions ($\Delta n \sim 10^{15}$ to 10^{16} cm^{-3} in our case), using the relation proposed by Kane and Swanson [23];

$$\frac{1}{\tau_{\text{eff}}} - \frac{1}{\tau_{\text{Auger}}} = \frac{1}{\tau_{\text{SRH}}} + 2\frac{J_{0e}\,(N_d + \Delta n)}{q n_i^2 W} \qquad (1)$$

where τ_{Auger} and τ_{SRH} are the Auger lifetime and the Shockley–Read–Hall lifetime in the bulk of the sample [24], respectively, N_d and Δn are the doping concentration and the excess carrier concentration (or "injection level") in the bulk of the sample, q is the elementary charge, n_i is the intrinsic carrier concentration (8.6×10^9 cm^{-3} at 298 K) [25], and W is the thickness of the sample. In addition, contactless C–V measurements (PV-2000, Semilab SDI Inc., USA) were carried out to extract the fixed charge density (Q_f) and the interface defect density (D_{it}) of the dielectric films on undiffused Si samples. The details of the measurement system and extraction procedure of Q_f and D_{it} are explained elsewhere [26]–[29].

III. Results and Discussion

Fig. 3 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples passivated on both sides by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The results cover a wide range of industry relevant sheet resistances (25–165 Ω/sq).

TABLE I
EXPERIMENTAL DETAILS USED FOR THE DEPOSITION OF THE DIELECTRIC FILMS IN THIS STUDY

Dielectric	Process gas	Deposition temperature (°C)	Reactor pressure (mbar)	Plasma power (W)
AlO_x	$Al(CH_3)_3 + N_2O + Ar$	450	0.10	1500
SiN_x	$SiH_4 + NH_3$	200	0.20	3000

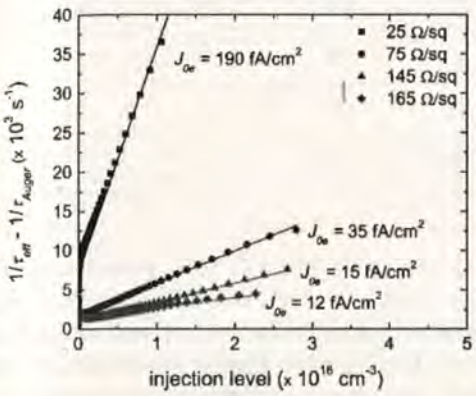


Fig. 3. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

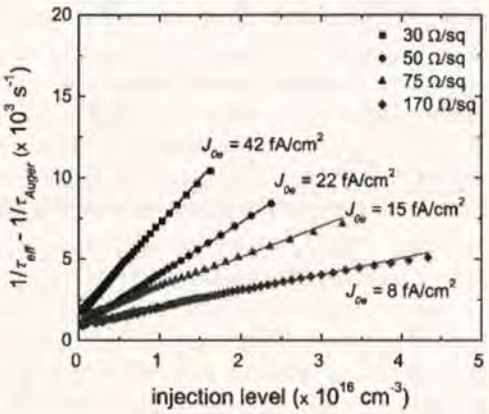


Fig. 4. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the p^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

It is emphasized that we observe a linear relationship for all lifetime samples, allowing the extraction of J_{0e} values using (1). This was not always the case in the work of Hoex *et al.*, where it was mentioned that the relationship was not linear for 100–200 Ω/sq n^+ emitters passivated by PA-ALD Al_2O_3 [20]. This was attributed to the very high negative fixed charge density (up to 10^{13} cm^{-2}) of PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films, which strongly increased the minority carrier (hole) density at the n^+ surface in their work, and thereby, caused an injection level dependent J_{0e}. In this study, we show an excellent level of surface passivation with extremely low J_{0e} values of 12 fA/cm² for 165 Ω/sq planar n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks after an industrial firing process. As a matter of fact, the J_{0e} values obtained in this study are similar to, or even better than, the best values reported in the literature for n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD SiN_x [30]. These results are also significantly better than those obtained for n^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 grown by ALD techniques reported so far [20], [21].

Identical PECVD stacks were also used to passivate p^+ emitters. Fig. 4 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetimes of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The lifetime samples show a clear linear relationship, indicating again that (1) can be used to extract the J_{0e} value of this emitter. An extremely low J_{0e} value of 8 fA/cm² was obtained for a 170-Ω/sq emitter, which is comparable with the values obtained for p^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [2]. It should be noted that in our earlier work, p^+np^+ samples were passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack deposited under slightly different processing conditions [18]. In this study, both n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples were processed simultaneously with 100 °C higher deposition temperature for AlO_x and ~100 °C lower deposition temperature for capping SiN_x layer. This resulted in better interface quality and more importantly, a reduced fixed charge density. These stacks also provide excellent results on p^+ Si surfaces for a wide range of sheet resistance with similar J_{0e} values as reported earlier [18].

Table II summarizes the experimentally measured effective lifetime (τ_{eff} at $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}), emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}), and implied V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) for n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by an industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. Note that effective lifetime and implied V_{oc} also depends on factors such as bulk doping level and bulk effective minority carrier lifetime of the used silicon wafer and the optical properties of the passivation coating, hence, care must be taken when comparing experimental values between different experiments. $V_{oc,limit}$ represents the one-Sun open-circuit voltage limit of a solar cell at 25 °C calculated from the experimentally measured J_{0e} and assuming a short-circuit current density (J_{sc}) of 40 mA/cm² with an ideal diode law ($n = 1$) by [22], [31]:

$$V_{oc,limit} = n\frac{kT}{q}\ln\left(\frac{J_{sc}}{J_{0e}} + 1\right) \quad (2)$$

where n is the diode ideality factor, which is considered one in this calculation. kT/q is 25.9 mV at 25 °C with k, T, q being the Boltzmann constant, absolute temperature in Kelvin and the elementary charge, respectively.

Fig. 5 shows the experimentally obtained J_{0e} values for n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD

TABLE II
EXPERIMENTALLY DETERMINED EFFECTIVE LIFETIME (τ_{eff}) AT $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}, SATURATION CURRENT DENSITY (J_{0e}) PER SIDE AND IMPLIED V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) FOR n^+pn^+ AND p^+np^+ SAMPLES SYMMETRICALLY PASSIVATED BY AN AlO_x/SiN_x STACK

	Sheet resistance for phosphorus-diffused n^+ surface on p-type Si (Ω/sq.)				Sheet resistance for boron-diffused p^+ surface on n-type Si (Ω/sq.)			
	25	**75**	**145**	**165**	**30**	**50**	**80**	**170**
τ_{eff} (µs)	94	465	770	700	484	841	700	930
J_{0e} (fA/cm^2)	190	35	15	12	45	22	15	8
iV_{oc} (mV)	640	688	706	703	670	690	700	712
$V_{oc,limit}$ (mV)	670	713	735	741	707	725	735	751

The $V_{oc,limit}$ was calculated by (2) using the measured J_{0e} values.

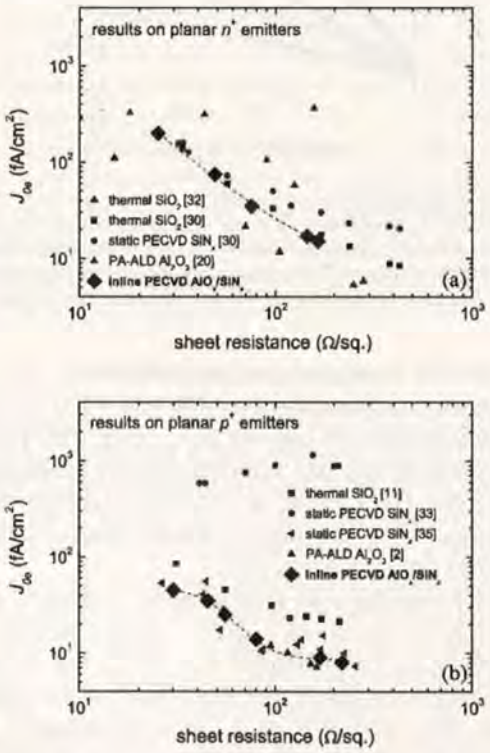


Fig. 5. Experimentally obtained J_{0e} values (diamonds in this work) for (a) n^+ emitters and (b) p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks (the dotted lines are guides to the eye). Each of our J_{0e} values is the average result of a batch of 10 samples. Also shown, for comparison, are state-of-the-art J_{0e} values reported in the literature for planar n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by thermal SiO_2, PECVD SiN_x, and ALD-grown Al_2O_3.

AlO_x/SiN_x stacks. For comparison, the best published results from the literature are included as well. It should be noted that the preparation of the n^+ and p^+ emitters in the various studies were different and most likely resulted in different dopant profiles for a comparable sheet resistance. This potentially affects the Auger recombination losses in these emitters. However, the general trend can be used for comparison. It is evident from Fig. 5 that thermal SiO_2 is a good candidate for both dopant polarities, showing excellent surface passivation of n^+ emitters and a decent surface passivation for p^+ emitters after either *alneal* (aluminum-annealing) or forming gas anneal (FGA) [11], [30], [32]. PECVD SiN_x provides excellent passivation of n^+ emitters after FGA [30]. Generally, these SiN_x films provide a compromised level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters [11], [33]. Only limited reports are available were PECVD SiN_x provides a good level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters, however, the underlying mechanism is not yet properly understood [34], [35]. Similarly PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films provide only a moderate passivation on n^+ emitters [see Fig. 5(a)], however, p^+ surfaces with an arbitrary sheet resistance can be well passivated with PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films [2], [20]. Based on the experimental results presented in this study, it is clear that our industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks provide an excellent level of surface passivation on both n^+ and p^+ emitters, for the entire investigated sheet resistance range. Hence, our work demonstrates that these PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks can be used to simultaneously passivate all c-Si surfaces that are of relevance in today's PV industry.

To obtain more insight into the interface properties such as fixed charge density (Q_f) and interface defect density (D_{it}) of our industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x stacks, contactless C–V measurements were performed on undiffused Si samples. These measurements revealed that the industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks on c-Si used in this study have a comparatively low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate negative fixed charge density in the range of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}. Note that the fixed charge density in the dielectric stack is highly dependent on the deposition conditions and the postdeposition treatments used, as will be reported in detail in a separate study.

Understanding the surface passivation of p^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is relatively straightforward. A low interface defect density provides excellent chemical passivation. In addition, the negative fixed charge density reduces the minority carrier concentration at p^+ Si surfaces (for the B surface concentrations investigated in this study) providing field-effect passivation. Understanding the passivation of n^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is, however, not straightforward. For this purpose, we used advanced computer modeling (TCAD, Sentaurus) to study the role of field-effect passivation for heavily doped n^+ surfaces. In these simulations, we take both the fundamental hole surface recombination

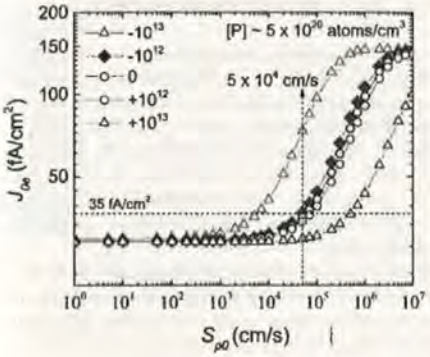


Fig. 6. Simulated J_{0e} as a function of the S_{p0} at the c-Si/dielectric interface for high (10^{13} cm^{-2}) and moderate (10^{12} cm^{-2}) fixed charge densities of both polarities in the dielectric film. A symmetrical n^+pn^+ sample was used with a 75-Ω/sq diffusion per side (the experimental measured diffusion profile from Fig. 1 was used in the simulation).

velocity parameter (S_{p0}) and the interface fixed charge (Q_f) into account, similar to the approach presented by Girish *et al.* [36] and Aberle *et al.* [37], and furthermore, using the physical models from [38] and [39], S_{p0} is the surface recombination velocity parameter for holes assuming flat band conditions and can be expressed by

$$S_{p0} \equiv \nu_{\rm th}\sigma_p N_{\rm st} \tag{3}$$

where $v_{\rm th}$ is the thermal velocity, σ_p is the capture cross-section for holes, and $N_{\rm st}$ is the number of surface states per unit area [40]. Using the measured n^+ dopant profile of the 75 Ω/sq diffusion from Fig. 1, J_{0e} versus S_{n0} curves for various fixed charge densities were determined. The results are shown in Fig. 6. From Fig. 6, it is clear that positive fixed charge densities are beneficial for the passivation of the 75-Ω/sq n^+ Si diffusion, resulting in significantly lower J_{0e} values for similar S_{p0} values. On the other side, a very high negative fixed charge density of 10^{13} cm^{-2} is found to be detrimental and results in higher J_{oe} values, in good agreement with the experimental results reported by Hoex *et al.* for n^+ Si passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [20].

For moderate fixed interface charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2} to $+10^{12}$ cm^{-2}, it can be seen that the fixed charge is hardly affecting the J_{0e} over the whole investigated S_{p0} range, and hence, the passivation is predominantly ruled by chemical passivation in this case. It should be noted that a similar trend (effect of fixed charge) was observed on other n^+ diffusions used in this study; however, the fixed charge range will depend on the surface dopant concentration. The results in Fig. 6 also allow us to extract the S_{p0} value at the interface between the c-Si wafer and the AlO_x/SiN_x stack. Taking the measured J_{0e} value of 35 fA/cm^2 and the measured Q_f of -10^{12} cm^{-2}, we can see that this results in a S_{p0} value of $\sim 5 \times 10^4$ cm/s. This value is in the similar order to the S_{n0} (electron surface recombination velocity parameter) value obtained by our PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack on heavily doped p^+ Si surfaces, which is in the range of 10^4 cm/s [41]. We observe that the S_{p0} value obtained in this study is slightly better than the S_{p0} reported by Altermatt *et al.* ($> 10^5$ cm/s) for n^+ Si having a surface dopant density of $\sim 2 \times 10^{20}$ atoms/cm^3 passivated by FGA thermal SiO_2 [39]. Hence, these results indicate that heavily doped n^+ Si surfaces can be passivated as effectively as heavily doped p^+ Si surfaces using a negatively charged PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack.

IV. Conclusion

In conclusion, we have shown that both n^+-type and p^+-type c-Si surfaces in a very wide sheet resistance range are well passivated by an industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. This is an important step forward in surface passivation with AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks, as some high-efficiency c-Si solar cell designs (for example, all back-contact and bifacial Si solar cells) require passivation of both dopant polarities. Based on contactless *C–V* measurements and device simulations, we show that a negatively-charged AlO_x/SiN_x stack with lower charge density can provide excellent passivation on both n^+-type and p^+-type c-Si surfaces, provided the interface defect density remains low. In combination with the excellent results obtained on undiffused c-Si surfaces, our work demonstrates that all c-Si surfaces of relevance in today's PV industry can be well passivated by a firing stable, low-temperature deposited, and industrially feasible dielectric stack.

Acknowledgment

The authors would like to thank their colleagues from the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster of the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) for their assistance in sample processing and measurements. SERIS is sponsored by the National University of Singapore (NUS) and Singapore's National Research Foundation (NRF) through the Singapore Economic Development Board (EDB).

References

[1] B. Hoex, S. B. S. Heil, E. Langereis, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Ultralow surface recombination of c-Si substrates passivated by plasma-assisted atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 89, pp. 042112–042114, 2006.

[2] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, R. Bock, P. P. Altermatt, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Excellent passivation of highly doped *p*-type Si surfaces by the negative-charge-dielectric Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 91, pp. 112107–112109, 2007.

[3] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, P. Pohl, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Silicon surface passivation by atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 104, pp. 044903–044914, 2008.

[4] G. Dingemans and W. M. M. Kessels, "Status and prospects of Al_2O_3-based surface passivation schemes for silicon solar cells," *J. Vacuum Sci. Technol. A: Vacuum, Surfaces, Films*, vol. 30, pp. 040802–0408029, 2012.

[5] P. Saint-Cast, D. Kania, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, and R. Preu, "Very low surface recombination velocity on *p*-type c-Si by high-rate plasma-deposited aluminum oxide," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 95, pp. 151502–3, 2009.

[6] J. Schmidt, A. Merkle, R. Brendel, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of high-efficiency silicon solar cells by atomic-layer-deposited Al_2O_3," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 16, pp. 461–466, 2008.

[7] J. Benick, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, W. M. M. Kessels, O. Schultz, and S. W. Glunz, "High efficiency *n*-type Si solar cells on Al_2O_3-passivated boron emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 253504–3, 2008.

[8] D. D. Smith, P. J. Cousins, A. Masad, A. Waldhauer, S. Westerberg, M. Johnson, T. Xiuwen, T. Dennis, G. Harley, G. Solomon, R. Seung, M. Shepherd, S. Harrington, M. Defensor, A. Leygo, P. Tomada, W. Junbo,

T. Pass, L. Ann, L. Smith, N. Bergstrom, C. Nicdao, P. Tipones, and D. Vicente, "Generation III high efficiency lower cost technology: Transition to full scale manufacturing," in *Proc. IEEE 38th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Austin, TX, USA, 2012, pp. 001594–001597.

[9] P. J. Cousins, D. D. Smith, L. Hsin-Chiao, J. Manning, T. D. Dennis, A. Waldhauer, K. E. Wilson, G. Harley, and W. P. Mulligan, "Generation 3: Improved performance at lower cost," in *Proc. IEEE 35th Photovoltaic Spec Conf.*, Honolulu, HI, USA, 2010, pp. 275–278.

[10] J. Libal, R. Petres, T. Buck, R. Kopecek, G. Hahn, R. Ferre, M. Vetter, I. Martin, K. Wambach, I. Roever, and P. Fath, "*N*-type multicrystalline silicon solar cells: BBr_3-diffusion and passivation of p^+-diffused silicon surfaces," in *Proc. 20th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Paris, France, 2005, pp. 793–796.

[11] M. J. Kerr, "Surface, Emitter and bulk recombination in silicon and development of silicon nitride passivated solar cells," Ph.D. thesis, Faculty Eng. Inf. Technol., Dept. Eng., Australian Nat. Univ., Canberra, Australia, 2002.

[12] R. Woehl, J. Krause, F. Granek, and D. Biro, "19.7% Efficient all-screen-printed back-contact back-junction silicon solar cell with aluminum-alloyed emitter," *IEEE Electron. Device Lett.*, vol. 32, no. 3, pp. 345–347, Mar. 2011.

[13] V. D. Mihailetchi, Y. Komatsu, and L. J. Geerligs, "Nitric acid pretreatment for the passivation of boron emitters for *n*-type base silicon solar cells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 063510–063512, 2008.

[14] F. J. Castano, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, H. Yuste, M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Industrially feasible >19% efficiency IBC cells for pilot line processing," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1038–1042.

[15] G. Galbiati, V. D. Mihailetchi, R. Roescu, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, and J. Libal, "Large-area back-contact back-junction solar cell with efficiency exceeding 21%," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 560–565, Jan. 2013.

[16] V. D. Mihailetchi, G. Galbiati, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Roescu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, J. Libal, F. Fizzotti, and F. Traverso, "High-efficiency IBC solar cells fabricated on large area n-type silicon using industrial available techniques," presented at the Tech. Digest, 21st Int. Photovoltaic Science and Engineering Conf., Fukuoka, Japan, 2011.

[17] M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, M. Koppes, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, F. J. Castano, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Towards 21% efficient *n*-Cz IBC based on screen printing," in *Proc. 26th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Hamburg, Germany, 2011, pp. 2239–2242.

[18] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, K. Shetty, A. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Excellent boron emitter passivation for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells using AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an industrial inline plasma reactor," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl*, vol. 21, no. 4, pp. 760–764, 2013.

[19] P. Saint-Cast, A. Richter, E. Billot, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, R. Preu, and S. W. Glunz, "Very low surface recombination velocity of boron doped emitter passivated with plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor-deposited AlO_x layers," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 522, pp. 336–339, 2012.

[20] B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of phosphorus-diffused n^+ type emitters by plasma-assisted atomic-layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Phys. Status Solidi RRL*, vol. 6, pp. 4–6, 2012.

[21] S. Bordihn, G. Dingemans, V. Mertens, J. W. Muller, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Passivation of n^+-type Si surfaces by low temperature processed SiO_2/Al_2O_3 stacks," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 1–5, Jul. 2013.

[22] R. A. Sinton and A. Cuevas, "Contactless determination of current-voltage characteristics and minority-carrier lifetimes in semiconductors from quasi-steady-state photoconductance data," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 2510–2512, 1996.

[23] D. E. Kane and R. M. Swanson, "Measurement of the emitter saturation current by a contactless photoconductivity decay method," in *Proc. IEEE 18th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Las Vegas, NV, USA, 1985, pp. 578–81.

[24] M. Kerr and A. Cuevas, "General parameterization of auger recombination in crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 91, pp. 2473–2480, 2002.

[25] A. B. Sproul and M. A. Green, "Improved value for the silicon intrinsic carrier concentration from 275 to 375 K," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 70, pp. 846–854, 1991.

[26] M. Wilson, J. Lagowski, A. Savtchouk, L. Jastrzebski, and J. D'Amico, "COCOS (Corona Oxide Characterization of semiconductor) metrology: Physical principles and applications," in *Gate Dielectric Integrity: Material, Process and Tool Qualification, ASTM STP 1382*, D.C. Gupta and G.A. Brown, Eds. West Conshohocken, PA, USA: Am. Soc. Testing Materials, 1999.

[27] M. Wilson, D. Marinskiy, A. Byelyayev, J. D'Amico, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, and J. Lagowskia, "The present status and recent advancements in corona-Kelvin non-contact electrical metrology of dielectrics for IC-manufacturing," *ECS Trans.*, vol. 3, pp. 3–24, 2006.

[28] M. Wilson, J. D'Amico, A. Savtchouk, P. Edelman, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, J. Lagowski, K. Kis-Szabo, F. Korsos, A. Toth, A. Pap, R. Kopecek, and K. Peter, "Multifunction metrology platform for photovoltaics," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1748–1753.

[29] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, M. Wilson, M. Boreland, B. Hoex, and A. Aberle, "Extremely low surface recombination velocities on low-resistivity n-type and p-type crystalline silicon using dynamically deposited remote plasma silicon nitride films," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 21, no. 4, 2012.

[30] M. J. Kerr, J. Schmidt, A. Cuevas, and J. H. Bultman, "Surface recombination velocity of phosphorus-diffused silicon solar cell emitters passivated with plasma enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride and thermal silicon oxide," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 89, pp. 3821–3826, 2001.

[31] A. Cuevas and R. A. Sinton, "Prediction of the open-circuit voltage of solar cells from the steady-state photoconductance," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 5, pp. 79–90, 1997.

[32] P. Ortega, M. Vetter, S. Bermejo, and R. Alcubilla, "Very low recombination phosphorus emitters for high efficiency crystalline silicon solar cells," *Semicond. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 23, pp. 125032–125035, 2008.

[33] P. P. Altermatt, H. Plagwitz, R. Bock, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, M. J. Kerr, and A. Cuevas, "The surface recombination velocity at boron-doped emitters: Comparison between various passivation techniques," in *Proc. 21st Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Dresden, Germany, 2006, pp. 647–650.

[34] F. W. Chen, T.-T. A. Li, and J. E. Cotter, "Passivation of boron emitters on *n*-type silicon by plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 88, pp. 263514–263516, 2006.

[35] F. W. Chen, I. Romijn, A. Weeber, J. Tan, B. Hallam, and J. E. Cotter, "Relationship between PECVD silicon nitride film composition and surface and edge passivation," in *Proc. 22nd Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Milan, Italy, 2007, pp. 1053–1060.

[36] R. B. M. Girisch, R. P. Mertens, and R. F. De Keersmaecker, "Determination of $Si-SiO_2$ interface recombination parameters using a gate-controlled point-junction diode under illumination," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 35, no. 2, pp. 203–222, Feb. 1988.

[37] A. G. Aberle, S. Glunz, and W. Warta, "Impact of illumination level and oxide parameters on Shockley-Read-Hall recombination at the $Si-SiO_2$ interface," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 71, pp. 4422–4431, 1992.

[38] P. P. Altermatt, J. Schmidt, G. Heiser, and A. G. Aberle, "Assessment and parameterisation of coulomb-enhanced auger recombination coefficients in lowly injected crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 4938–4944, 1997.

[39] P. P. Altermatt, J. O. Schumacher, A. Cuevas, M. J. Kerr, S. W. Glunz, R. R. King, G. Heiser, and A. Schenk, "Numerical modeling of highly doped Si:P emitters based on Fermi–Dirac statistics and self-consistent material parameters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 92, pp. 3187–3197, 2002.

[40] A. G. Aberle, *Crystalline Silicon Solar Cells: Advanced Surface Passivation and Analysis*. Sydney, Australia: Centre for Photovoltaic Engineering, Univ. of New South Wales, 1999.

[41] F.-J. Ma, S. Duttagupta, M. Peters, G. S. Samudra, A. G. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Numerical analysis of p^+ emitters passivated by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack," presented at the 3rd Silicon PV Conf., Hamelin, Germany, 2013.

Shubham Duttagupta received the Bachelor of Engineering (B.E.) degree in electronics and telecommunications engineering from Sathyabama University, Chennai, India, in 2008. Currently he is working toward the Ph.D. degree with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) affiliated with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His Ph.D. research focuses on "industrially-relevant" low-temperature multifunctional thin-films for high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

He was with the Interuniversity Microelectronics Centre, Belgium, for a year working on microelectronics research. In 2009, he joined the Silicon Solar Cell Group of SERIS, NUS, as a Research Scientist.

Fa-Jun Ma received the B.Eng. degree in material science and engineering from the Northeastern University, Shenyang, China, in 2000 and the M.Sc. degree in electrical engineering from the National University of Singapore, in 2008, where he is currently working toward the Ph.D degree with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering and the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore.

He was with CMOS technology for nine years. His research interests include modeling and simulation of dopant diffusion and dry oxidation processes and surface and Auger recombination, Al local back-surface field solar cells and all-back-contact solar cells.

Serena Fen Lin received the Bachelor's degree in optical and electrical engineering (first class Hons.) from Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China, in 2004 and the Ph.D. degree in optoelectronics, in 2008, from the National University of Singapore (NUS), Singapore.

She has eight years of experience in both the photovoltaic and optoelectronic industries. She is currently a Project Manager and Research Scientist with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, NUS. Her job responsibilities include project management on industrial and semiindustrial projects on silicon wafer solar cells. She has extensive experience in the area of surface passivation, fabrication, and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Thomas Mueller received the diploma degree in electrical engineering from the University of Dortmund, Dortmund, Germany, and the Ph.D. degree from the University of Hagen, Hagen, Germany.

He is currently the Head of the Silicon Wafer Solar Cells I group with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His research interests include advanced high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cell architectures such as all-back-contact and heterojunction cells.

Armin G. Aberle received the Physicist and Ph.D. degrees in physics from the University of Freiburg, Freiburg, Germany, in 1988 and 1992, respectively, and the Dr. rer. nat. habil. degree in physics from the University of Hannover, Hannover, Germany, in 1999.

He is the Chief Executive Officer with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, Singapore. He has published extensively (>300 papers), and his work has a high impact (>4000 citations). He is an Editor of several scientific journals. In the 1990s, he established the Silicon Photovoltaics (PV) Department at the Institute for Solar Energy Research (ISFH), Hamelin, Germany. He then worked for 10 years in Australia as a Professor of PV with the University of New South Wales, Sydney.

Bram Hoex received the M.Sc. and Ph.D. degrees in applied physics from Eindhoven University of Technology, Eindhoven, The Netherlands.

He is currently the Director and Group Leader of the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore. His research interests include advanced fabrication and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Attachment K-3

IEEE JOURNAL OF

PHOTOVOLTAICS

A PUBLICATION OF THE IEEE ELECTRON DEVICES SOCIETY,
THE IEEE INDUSTRIAL ELECTRONICS SOCIETY, THE IEEE NANOTECHNOLOGY COUNCIL,
THE IEEE PHOTONICS SOCIETY, THE IEEE POWER & ENERGY SOCIETY,
THE IEEE POWER ELECTRONICS SOCIETY, AND THE IEEE RELIABILITY SOCIETY

OCTOBER 2013 VOLUME 3 NUMBER 4 IJPEG8 (ISSN 2156-3381)

N.C. STATE UNIVERSITY
OCT 4 2013
THE LIBRARIES

EDITORIAL

Editorial–Kudos to J-PV Reviewers ..... *T. J. Anderson* 1139

PAPERS

Amorphous, Nanostructured, and Film Si PV

Method for Improving the Stability of Gen 5 Silicon Thin-film Tandem Solar Cell ..... *C.-I. Wu, S.-P. Chang, and S.-J. Chang* 1140
Performance Analysis of Thin-Film Crystalline Silicon-on-Glass Solar Cells ..... *B. Grančič, S. Solntsev, and M. Zeman* 1144
Role of i-aSi:H Layers in aSi:H/cSi Heterojunction Solar Cells ..... *Y. Hayashi, D. Li, A. Ogura, and Y. Ohshita* 1149
The Two Approaches of Surface-Texture Optimization in Thin-Film Silicon Solar Cells ... *J. Krc, M. Sever, and M. Topic* 1156

Crystalline Silicon PV

Progress in Surface Passivation of Heavily Doped n-Type and p-Type Silicon by Plasma-Deposited AlO_x/SiN_x Dielectric Stacks ..... *S. Duttagupta, F.-J. Ma, S. F. Lin, T. Mueller, A. G. Aberle, and B. Hoex* 1163
A Fill Factor Loss Analysis Method for Silicon Wafer Solar Cells ..... *A. Khanna, T. Mueller, R. A. Stangl, B. Hoex, P. K. Basu, and A. G. Aberle* 1170
Development of Innovative Application Films for Silicon Solar Cells Using a Copper–Phosphorus Alloy by an Atmospheric Sintering Process ..... *S. Adachi, T. Kato, T. Aoyagi, T. Naito, H. Yamamoto, T. Nojiri, Y. Kurata, Y. Kurihara, and M. Yoshida* 1178
Reassessment of the Limiting Efficiency for Crystalline Silicon Solar Cells ..... *A. Richter, M. Hermle, and S. W. Glunz* 1184
Local Thermographic Efficiency Analysis of Multicrystalline and Cast-Mono Silicon Solar Cells ..... *S. Rißland, T. M. Pletzer, H. Windgassen, and O. Breitenstein* 1192
Uncertainty in Photoconductance Measurements of the Emitter Saturation Current ..... *A. F. Thomson, Z. Hameiri, N. E. Grant, C. J. Price, Y. Di, and J. Spurgin* 1200
Cure Kinetics of Electrically Conductive Adhesives for Solar Cell Interconnection ..... *T. Geipel and U. Eitner* 1208
Numerical Simulation and Modeling of Resistive and Recombination Losses in MWT Solar Cells ..... *P. Magnone, D. Tonini, R. De Rose, M. Frei, F. Crupi, E. Sangiorgi, and C. Fiegna* 1215
Single-Component Damage-Etch Process for Improved Texturization of Monocrystalline Silicon Wafer Solar Cells ..... *P. K. Basu, D. Sarangi, and M. B. Boreland* 1222
On the Surface Passivation of Textured C-Si by PECVD Silicon Nitride ..... *Y. Wan and K. R. McIntosh* 1229

(Contents Continued on Page 1137)

N.C. STATE UNIVERSITY
OCT 4 2013
THE LIBRARIES

(Contents Continued from Front Cover)

Co-Diffused Back-Contact Back-Junction Silicon Solar Cells without Gap Regions ..... *R. Keding, D. Stüwe, M. Kamp, C. Reichel, A. Wolf, R. Woehl, D. Borchert, H. Reinecke, and D. Biro* 1236

Record Infrared Internal Quantum Efficiency in Silicon Heterojunction Solar Cells With Dielectric/Metal Rear Reflectors ..... *Z. C. Holman, A. Descoeudres, S. De Wolf, and C. Ballif* 1243

Impact of Impurities From Crucible and Coating on mc-Silicon Quality—the Example of Iron and Cobalt ..... *M. C. Schubert, J. Schön, F. Schindler, W. Kwapil, A. Abdollahinia, B. Michl, S. Riepe, C. Schmid, M. Schumann, S. Meyer, and W. Warta* 1250

Direct Laser Doping of Poly-Silicon Thin Films Via Laser Chemical Processing ..... *S. Virasawmy, N. Palina, P. I. Widenborg, A. Kumar, G. K. Dalapati, H. R. Tan, A. A. O. Tay, and B. Hoex* 1259

Studying Light-Induced Degradation by Lifetime Decay Analysis: Excellent Fit to Solution of Simple Second-Order Rate Equation ..... *T. U. Nærland, H. Haug, H. Angelskår, R. Søndenå, E. S. Marstein, and L. Arnberg* 1265

Fundamentals and New Concepts

Simulation of Quantum Dot Solar Cells Including Carrier Intersubband Dynamics and Transport ..... *M. Gioannini, A. P. Cédola, N. Di Santo, F. Bertazzi, and F. Cappelluti* 1271

Optical Bandgap Tunability of Silicon Nanocrystals Fabricated by Inductively Coupled Plasma CVD for Next Generation Photovoltaics ..... *N. R. Mavilla, C. S. Solanki, and J. Vasi* 1279

Analysis of Electronic Structures of Nitrogen δ-Doped GaAs Superlattices for High Efficiency Intermediate Band Solar Cells ..... *S. Noguchi, S. Yagi, D. Sato, Y. Hijikata, K. Onabe, S. Kuboya, and H. Yaguchi* 1287

Evaluating Plasmonic Light Trapping With Photoluminescence ..... *C. Barugkin, Y. Wan, D. Macdonald, and K. R. Catchpole* 1292

Electrochemical Potentials (Quasi-Fermi Levels) and the Operation of Hot-Carrier, Impact-Ionization, and Intermediate-Band Solar Cells ..... *A. Martí and A. Luque* 1298

Synthesis of Group IV Clathrates for Photovoltaics ..... *A. D. Martinez, L. Krishna, L. L. Baranowski, M. T. Lusk, E. S. Toberer, and A. C. Tamboli* 1305

PV Characterization

Determination of Bulk Lifetime and Surface Recombination Velocity of Silicon Ingots From Dynamic Photoluminescence ..... *J. A. Giesecke, R. A. Sinton, M. C. Schubert, S. Riepe, and W. Warta* 1311

Minority Carrier Lifetime Analysis in the Bulk of Thin-Film Absorbers Using Subbandgap (Two-Photon) Excitation ..... *D. Kuciauskas, A. Kanevce, J. M. Burst, J. N. Duenow, R. Dhere, D. S. Albin, D. H. Levi, and R. K. Ahrenkiel* 1319

PV Module Parameter Characterization From the Transient Charge of an External Capacitor ..... *F. Spertino, J. Sumaili, H. Andrei, and G. Chicco* 1325

A Dynamic Photovoltaic Model Incorporating Capacitive and Reverse-Bias Characteristics ..... *K. A. Kim, C. Xu, L. Jin, and P. T. Krein* 1334

Photoluminescence Excitation Spectroscopy for In-Line Optical Characterization of Crystalline Solar Cells ..... *D. Berdebes, J. Bhosale, K. H. Montgomery, X. Wang, A. K. Ramdas, J. M. Woodall, and M. S. Lundstrom* 1342

On the Use of Rau's Reciprocity to Deduce External Radiative Efficiency in Solar Cells ..... *X. Wang and M. S. Lundstrom* 1348

PV Systems Control

100-millisecond Resolution for Accurate Overirradiance Measurements ..... *G. H. Yordanov, T. O. Saetre, and O.-M. Midtgård* 1354

Thin Film PV

The Effect of Cadmium Chloride Treatment on Close-Spaced Sublimated Cadmium Telluride Thin-Film Solar Cells ..... *A. Abbas, G. D. West, J. W. Bowers, P. Isherwood, P. M. Kaminski, B. Maniscalco, P. Rowley, J. M. Walls, K. Barricklow, W. S. Sampath, and K. L. Barth* 1361

Performance and Reliability Implications of Two-Dimensional Shading in Monolithic Thin-Film Photovoltaic Modules ..... *S. Dongaonkar, C. Deline, and M. A. Alam* 1367

The Influence of Absorber Thickness on $Cu(In,Ga)Se_2$ Solar Cells With Different Buffer Layers ..... *J. Pettersson, T. Törndahl, C. Platzer-Björkman, A. Hultqvist, and M. Edoff* 1376

The Nanometer-Resolution Local Electrical Potential and Resistance Mapping of CdTe Thin Films ..... *C.-S. Jiang, H. R. Moutinho, R. G. Dhere, and M. M. Al-Jassim* 1383

(Contents Continued on Page 1138)

(Contents Continued from Page 1137)

CdTe Solar Cells at the Threshold to 20% Efficiency ..... *M. Gloeckler, I. Sankin, and Z. Zhao* 1389

III-V, Concentrator, and Space PV

Changes in the Economic Value of Photovoltaic Generation at High Penetration Levels: A Pilot Case Study of California ..... *A. D. Mills and R. H. Wiser* 1394

Detailed Balance Calculation of a Novel Triple-Junction Solar Cell Structure ..... *Y. Ahn, Y.-H. Kim, and S.-I. Kim* 1403

System Performance Considerations for Low-Concentration Linear-Focus Silicon-Based Photovoltaic Modules ..... *R. V. Varieras, J. Wang, and D. L. King* 1409

Degradation Behavior of Flexible a-Si/a-SiGe/a-SiGe Triple-Junction Solar Cells Irradiated With Protons ..... *S.-i. Sato, K. Beernink, and T. Ohshima* 1415

Fabrication of GaInP/GaAs//Si Solar Cells by Surface Activated Direct Wafer Bonding ..... *K. Derendorf, S. Essig, E. Oliva, V. Klinger, T. Roesener, S. P. Philipps, J. Benick, M. Hermle, M. Schachtner, G. Siefer, W. Jäger, and F. Dimroth* 1423

Analysis of Multijunction Solar Cell Current–Voltage Characteristics in the Presence of Luminescent Coupling ..... *D. J. Friedman, J. F. Geisz, and M. A. Steiner* 1429

Effects of Internal Luminescence and Internal Optics on V_{oc} and V_{sc} of III–V Solar Cells ..... *M. A. Steiner, J. F. Geisz, I. García, D. J. Friedman, A. Duda, W. J. Olavarria, M. Young, D. Kuciauskas, and S. R. Kurtz* 1437

REVIEW PAPER

Organic PV

40 Years of Inversion Layer Solar Cells: From MOS to Conducting Polymer/Inorganic Hybrids ..... *R. Har-Lavan and D. Cahen* 1443

CORRESPONDENCE

Editorial: Toward 100 Gigawatts of Concentrator Photovoltaics by 2030 ..... *D. J. Friedman, R. R. King, R. M. Swanson, J. McJannet, and D. Gwinner* 1460

ERRATUM

Erratum to "Maximum Efficiencies of Indoor Photovoltaic Devices" ..... *M. Freunek, M. Freunek, and L. M. Reindl* 1464

2013 INDEX 1465

This material may be protected by Copyright law (Title 17 U.S. Code)

Progress in Surface Passivation of Heavily Doped n-Type and p-Type Silicon by Plasma-Deposited AlO_x/SiN_x Dielectric Stacks

Shubham Duttagupta, Fa-Jun Ma, Serena Fen Lin, Thomas Mueller, Armin G. Aberle, and Bram Hoex

***Abstract*—We report an outstanding level of surface passivation for both n^+ and p^+ silicon by AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an inline plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD) reactor for a wide range of sheet resistances. Extremely low emitter saturation current densities (J_{0e}) of 12 and 200 fA/cm^2 are obtained on 165 and 25 Ω/sq n^+ emitters, respectively, and 8 and 45 fA/cm^2 on 170 and 30 Ω/sq p^+ emitters, respectively. Using contactless corona–voltage measurements and device simulations, we demonstrate that the surface passivation mechanism on both n^+ and p^+ silicon is primarily due to a relatively low interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) × 10^{12} cm^{-2}. From advanced modeling, the fundamental surface recombination velocity parameter is shown to be in the order of 10^4 cm/s for PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x passivated heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.**

***Index Terms*—Aluminum oxide/silicon nitride (AlO_x/SiN_x) stacks, boron-doped emitters, crystalline silicon, phosphorus-doped emitters, plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD), surface passivation.**

I. Introduction

In recent years, amorphous aluminum oxide (AlO_x) has received tremendous interest from the photovoltaic community for its application as a surface passivation film for crystalline silicon wafer solar cells. AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on lightly doped n-type and p-type silicon as well as on heavy doped p^+ silicon [1]–[5]. In addition to a low interface defect density (~10^{11} eV^{-1}cm^{-2}), a distinguished property of AlO_x is the presence of a high negative charge density (10^{12}–10^{13} cm^{-2}, in units of elementary charges) in the film. This is especially beneficial on p-type c-Si surfaces as the minority carriers (electrons) are effectively shielded from the *c*-Si surface. Because of its excellent surface passivation properties on p-type surfaces, AlO_x has mainly been considered for the application in p-type passivated emitter and rear cell cells, p-type aluminum local back-surface field (Al-LBSF) cells, and n-type passivated emitter and rear locally diffused cells [6], [7].

Excellent passivation of heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces is very important for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells. Some solar cell structures, such as interdigitated back-contact (IBC) solar cells, require simultaneous passivation of both dopant polarities [8], [9]. For this application, preferentially a suitable dielectric is needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously. Thick (~100 nm) thermal silicon oxide (SiO_2) films or stacks consisting of a thin (5–30 nm) SiO_2 film capped by a 50–100-nm-thick silicon nitride (SiN_x) film are often used due to their ability to passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces [8]–[12]. However, low-temperature (<400 °C) surface passivation is typically preferred for the fabrication of industrial high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells, due to its potential cost effectiveness, lower thermal budget, and the possibility for inline processing. Recently, Mihailetchi *et al.* reported excellent results for p^+ surfaces passivated by a stack consisting of an ultrathin oxide grown by hot HNO_3 and then capped with a SiN_x film [13]. Although no specific results are available in regards to its capability of passivating n^+ silicon surfaces, it can be considered a good method for passivating both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously as these layers have already been used for large-area screen-printed IBC solar cells showing good efficiencies [14]–[17]. However, it should be noted that these devices showed moderate implied V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) in the range of 660–680 mV and also resulted in moderate solar cell open-circuit voltages of $V_{oc} < 650$ mV [14]–[17]. It is also suggested in these publications that an optimized dielectric is still needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously in order to achieve higher open-circuit voltage, and therefore, higher solar cell efficiency.

AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on p^+ silicon for an arbitrary sheet resistance [2], [18], [19]. Recently it has been shown that n^+-doped Si in a certain sheet resistance range can also be passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by plasma-assisted and O_3-based atomic layer deposition (ALD), however, the results are not yet competitive [20], [21]. In addition, PA-ALD is not yet an industrially feasible technique. Thus, it is of great interest to investigate if negatively charged AlO_x films deposited by the industrial PECVD can provide excellent passivation on both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.

In this study, we demonstrate that PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks can provide excellent passivation on both heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces that are relevant for the industrial solar cell application. These results are primarily explained

Manuscript received March 26, 2013; revised May 22, 2013; accepted May 27, 2013. Date of publication July 10, 2013; date of current version September 18, 2013. This work was supported by NRF grant NRF2009EWT-CERP001-056.

The authors are with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore 117574 (e-mail: shubham.duttagupta@nus.edu.sg; fajun.ma@nus.edu.sg; lin.fen@nus.edu.sg; thomas.mueller@nus.edu.sg; armin.aberle@nus.edu.sg; bram.hoex@nus.edu.sg).

Color versions of one or more of the figures in this paper are available online at http://ieeexplore.ieee.org.

Digital Object Identifier 10.1109/JPHOTOV.2013.2270350

2156-3381 © 2013 IEEE

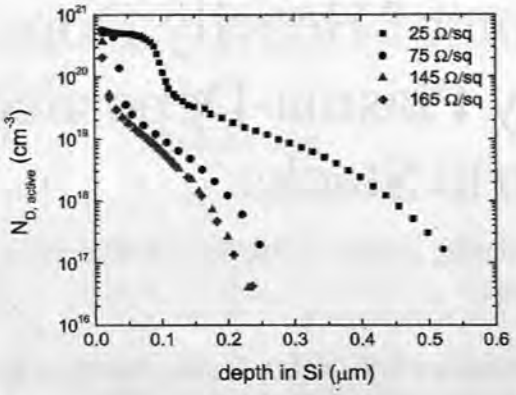


Fig. 1. Phosphorus dopant profile of n^+pn^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

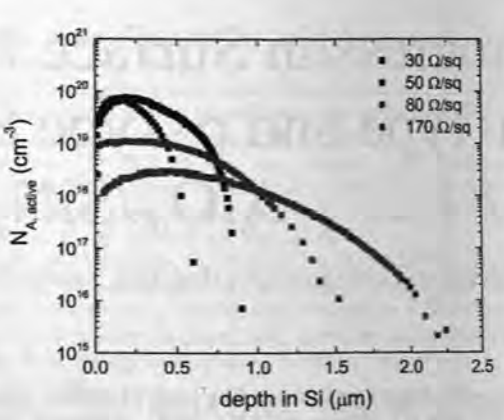


Fig. 2. Boron dopant profile of p^+np^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

by a low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2}, which is beneficial for both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces. The stacks developed in this study feature a relatively moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}, as determined by contactless corona–voltage (*C–V*) experiments. Based on device simulations, we show that moderate fixed charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2}–10^{12} cm^{-2} do not significantly affect the emitter saturation current density of typical industrial n^+ diffusions. Thus, the passivation is mainly ruled by the excellent electronic quality of the interface or low interface defect density.

II. Experimental Details

Symmetrical n^+pn^+ carrier lifetime structures were fabricated using an industrial $POCl_3$ diffusion process. The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitter was varied by changing the temperature and time of the $POCl_3$ diffusion. The phosphorus dopant profiles of the n^+pn^+ samples used in this study were measured with the electrochemical voltage (ECV) method, as shown in Fig. 1. The p-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz method, boron-doped, 5–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm × 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation.

The p^+np^+ structures were fabricated by an industrial BBr_3 diffusion process. The p^+ emitter sheet resistance was varied by varying the process conditions during the BBr_3 diffusion and by a postdiffusion oxidation, as explained in detail elsewhere [18]. The boron dopant profiles of the p^+np^+ samples used in this study were measured by the ECV method, as shown in Fig. 2. The n-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz, phosphorus-doped, 6–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm × 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation. After the diffusion process, the phosphorus or borosilicate glass layers were removed by dipping in HF solution, followed by rinsing in deionised water.

Prior to the deposition of the PECVD dielectric films, the samples were cleaned using the Radio Corporation of America (RCA) clean with a final HF dip followed by water rinsing and drying to ensure an H-terminated surface. The sheet resistance of the p^+ and n^+ diffusions was unaffected by the predeposition cleaning as confirmed by four-point probe measurements. The n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples with various sheet resistances were coated on both sides with 30-nm AlO_x capped with 70-nm SiN_x, using an industrial inline microwave-powered remote PECVD reactor (SiNA-XS, Roth & Rau, Germany). We emphasize that all samples (n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+) were processed without any change in the PECVD process conditions. The deposition conditions are summarized in Table I.

After the PECVD processes, the samples received an activation anneal in an industrial fast firing furnace (Ultraflex, Despatch, USA) for a few seconds at a set peak temperature of >800 °C, similar to the cofiring step applied to the screen-printed metallization of industrial silicon wafer solar cells. The effective minority carrier lifetime (τ_{eff}) of the lifetime samples was measured using a contactless flash-based photoconductance decay tester (WCT-120, Sinton Instruments), in both the quasi-steady-state and the transient mode [22]. From the τ_{eff} measurement, the emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}) per side of the n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples was extracted from the slope of the Auger-corrected inverse lifetime versus injection level curve under high-injection conditions ($\Delta n \sim 10^{15}$ to 10^{16} cm^{-3} in our case), using the relation proposed by Kane and Swanson [23];

$$\frac{1}{\tau_{\text{eff}}} - \frac{1}{\tau_{\text{Auger}}} = \frac{1}{\tau_{\text{SRH}}} + 2\frac{J_{0e}\,(N_d + \Delta n)}{q n_i^2 W} \qquad (1)$$

where τ_{Auger} and τ_{SRH} are the Auger lifetime and the Shockley–Read–Hall lifetime in the bulk of the sample [24], respectively, N_d and Δn are the doping concentration and the excess carrier concentration (or "injection level") in the bulk of the sample, q is the elementary charge, n_i is the intrinsic carrier concentration (8.6×10^9 cm^{-3} at 298 K) [25], and W is the thickness of the sample. In addition, contactless *C–V* measurements (PV-2000, Semilab SDI Inc., USA) were carried out to extract the fixed charge density (Q_f) and the interface defect density (D_{it}) of the dielectric films on undiffused Si samples. The details of the measurement system and extraction procedure of Q_f and D_{it} are explained elsewhere [26]–[29].

III. Results and Discussion

Fig. 3 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples passivated on both sides by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The results cover a wide range of industry relevant sheet resistances (25–165 Ω/sq).

TABLE I
EXPERIMENTAL DETAILS USED FOR THE DEPOSITION OF THE DIELECTRIC FILMS IN THIS STUDY

Dielectric	Process gas	Deposition temperature (°C)	Reactor pressure (mbar)	Plasma power (W)
AlO_x	$Al(CH_3)_3 + N_2O + Ar$	450	0.10	1500
SiN_x	$SiH_4 + NH_3$	200	0.20	3000

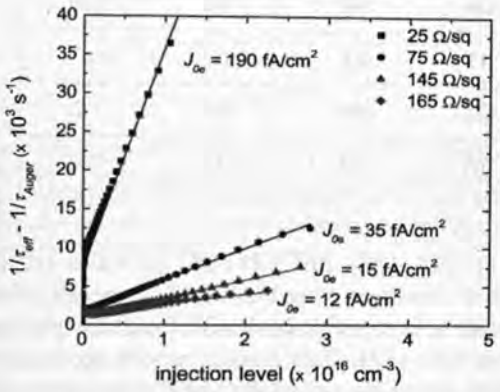


Fig. 3. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

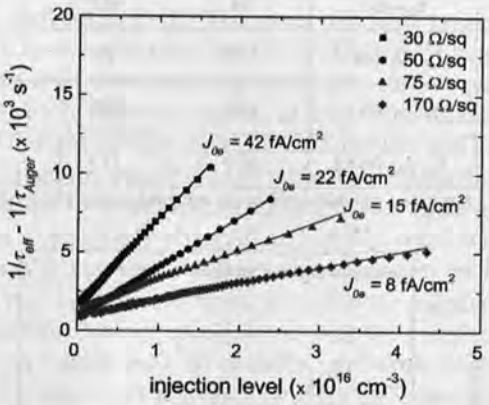


Fig. 4. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the p^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

It is emphasized that we observe a linear relationship for all lifetime samples, allowing the extraction of J_{0e} values using (1). This was not always the case in the work of Hoex *et al.*, where it was mentioned that the relationship was not linear for 100–200 Ω/sq n^+ emitters passivated by PA-ALD Al_2O_3 [20]. This was attributed to the very high negative fixed charge density (up to 10^{13} cm^{-2}) of PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films, which strongly increased the minority carrier (hole) density at the n^+ surface in their work, and thereby, caused an injection level dependent J_{0e}. In this study, we show an excellent level of surface passivation with extremely low J_{0e} values of 12 fA/cm^2 for 165 Ω/sq planar n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks after an industrial firing process. As a matter of fact, the J_{0e} values obtained in this study are similar to, or even better than, the best values reported in the literature for n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD SiN_x [30]. These results are also significantly better than those obtained for n^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 grown by ALD techniques reported so far [20], [21].

Identical PECVD stacks were also used to passivate p^+ emitters. Fig. 4 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetimes of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The lifetime samples show a clear linear relationship, indicating again that (1) can be used to extract the J_{0e} value of this emitter. An extremely low J_{0e} value of 8 fA/cm^2 was obtained for a 170-Ω/sq emitter, which is comparable with the values obtained for p^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [2]. It should be noted that in our earlier work, p^+np^+ samples were passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack deposited under slightly different processing conditions [18]. In this study, both n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples were processed simultaneously with 100 °C higher deposition temperature for AlO_x and ~100 °C lower deposition temperature for capping SiN_x layer. This resulted in better interface quality and more importantly, a reduced fixed charge density. These stacks also provide excellent results on p^+ Si surfaces for a wide range of sheet resistance with similar J_{0e} values as reported earlier [18].

Table II summarizes the experimentally measured effective lifetime (τ_{eff} at $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}), emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}), and implied V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) for n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by an industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. Note that effective lifetime and implied V_{oc} also depends on factors such as bulk doping level and bulk effective minority carrier lifetime of the used silicon wafer and the optical properties of the passivation coating, hence, care must be taken when comparing experimental values between different experiments. $V_{\text{oc,limit}}$ represents the one-Sun open-circuit voltage limit of a solar cell at 25 °C calculated from the experimentally measured J_{0e} and assuming a short-circuit current density (J_{sc}) of 40 mA/cm^2 with an ideal diode law ($n = 1$) by [22], [31]:

$$V_{\text{oc,limit}} = n\frac{kT}{q}\ln\left(\frac{J_{\text{sc}}}{J_{0e}} + 1\right) \tag{2}$$

where n is the diode ideality factor, which is considered one in this calculation. kT/q is 25.9 mV at 25 °C with k, T, q being the Boltzmann constant, absolute temperature in Kelvin and the elementary charge, respectively.

Fig. 5 shows the experimentally obtained J_{0e} values for n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD

TABLE II
EXPERIMENTALLY DETERMINED EFFECTIVE LIFETIME (τ_{eff}) AT $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}, SATURATION CURRENT DENSITY (J_{0e}) PER SIDE AND IMPLIED V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) FOR n^+pn^+ AND p^+np^+ SAMPLES SYMMETRICALLY PASSIVATED BY AN AlO_x/SiN_x STACK

	Sheet resistance for phosphorus-diffused n^+ surface on p-type Si (Ω/sq.)				Sheet resistance for boron-diffused p^+ surface on n-type Si (Ω/sq.)			
	25	**75**	**145**	**165**	**30**	**50**	**80**	**170**
τ_{eff} (μs)	94	465	770	700	484	841	700	930
J_{0e} (fA/cm^2)	190	35	15	12	45	22	15	8
iV_{oc} (mV)	640	688	706	703	670	690	700	712
$V_{oc,\,limit}$ (mV)	670	713	735	741	707	725	735	751

The $V_{oc,limit}$ was calculated by (2) using the measured J_{0e} values.

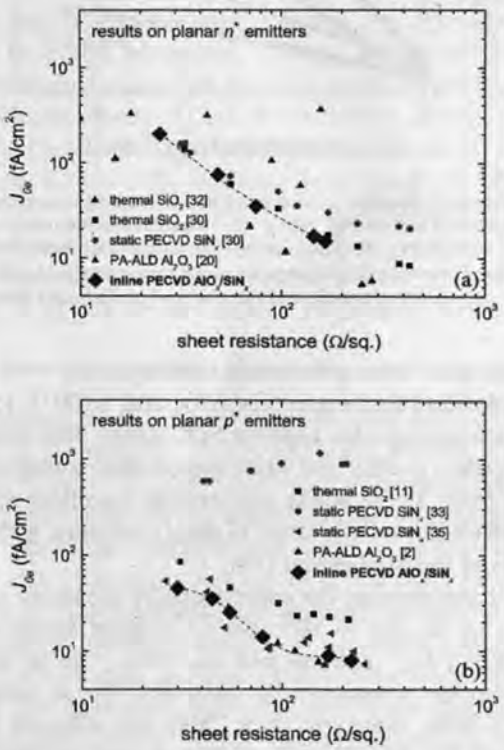


Fig. 5. Experimentally obtained J_{0e} values (diamonds in this work) for (a) n^+ emitters and (b) p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks (the dotted lines are guides to the eye). Each of our J_{0e} values is the average result of a batch of 10 samples. Also shown, for comparison, are state-of-the-art J_{0e} values reported in the literature for planar n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by thermal SiO_2, PECVD SiN_x, and ALD-grown Al_2O_3.

AlO_x/SiN_x stacks. For comparison, the best published results from the literature are included as well. It should be noted that the preparation of the n^+ and p^+ emitters in the various studies were different and most likely resulted in different dopant profiles for a comparable sheet resistance. This potentially affects the Auger recombination losses in these emitters. However, the general trend can be used for comparison. It is evident from Fig. 5 that thermal SiO_2 is a good candidate for both dopant polarities, showing excellent surface passivation of n^+ emitters and a decent surface passivation for p^+ emitters after either *alneal* (aluminum-annealing) or forming gas anneal (FGA) [11], [30], [32]. PECVD SiN_x provides excellent passivation of n^+ emitters after FGA [30]. Generally, these SiN_x films provide a compromised level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters [11], [33]. Only limited reports are available were PECVD SiN_x provides a good level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters, however, the underlying mechanism is not yet properly understood [34], [35]. Similarly PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films provide only a moderate passivation on n^+ emitters [see Fig. 5(a)], however, p^+ surfaces with an arbitrary sheet resistance can be well passivated with PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films [2], [20]. Based on the experimental results presented in this study, it is clear that our industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks provide an excellent level of surface passivation on both n^+ and p^+ emitters, for the entire investigated sheet resistance range. Hence, our work demonstrates that these PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks can be used to simultaneously passivate all c-Si surfaces that are of relevance in today's PV industry.

To obtain more insight into the interface properties such as fixed charge density (Q_f) and interface defect density (D_{it}) of our industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x stacks, contactless C–V measurements were performed on undiffused Si samples. These measurements revealed that the industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks on c-Si used in this study have a comparatively low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate negative fixed charge density in the range of (1–2) $\times 10^{12}$ cm^{-2}. Note that the fixed charge density in the dielectric stack is highly dependent on the deposition conditions and the postdeposition treatments used, as will be reported in detail in a separate study.

Understanding the surface passivation of p^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is relatively straightforward. A low interface defect density provides excellent chemical passivation. In addition, the negative fixed charge density reduces the minority carrier concentration at p^+ Si surfaces (for the B surface concentrations investigated in this study) providing field-effect passivation. Understanding the passivation of n^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is, however, not straightforward. For this purpose, we used advanced computer modeling (TCAD, Sentaurus) to study the role of field-effect passivation for heavily doped n^+ surfaces. In these simulations, we take both the fundamental hole surface recombination

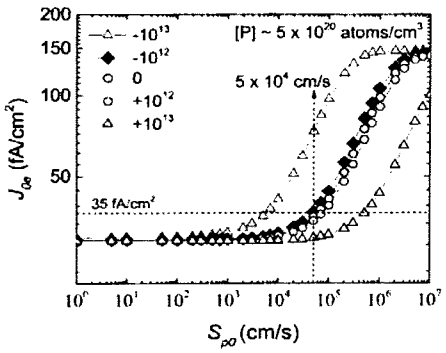


Fig. 6. Simulated J_{0e} as a function of the S_{p0} at the c-Si/dielectric interface for high (10^{13} cm^{-2}) and moderate (10^{12} cm^{-2}) fixed charge densities of both polarities in the dielectric film. A symmetrical n^+pn^+ sample was used with a 75-Ω/sq diffusion per side (the experimental measured diffusion profile from Fig. 1 was used in the simulation).

velocity parameter (S_{p0}) and the interface fixed charge (Q_f) into account, similar to the approach presented by Girish *et al.* [36] and Aberle *et al.* [37], and furthermore, using the physical models from [38] and [39], S_{p0} is the surface recombination velocity parameter for holes assuming flat band conditions and can be expressed by

$$S_{p0} \equiv \nu_{\rm th}\sigma_p N_{\rm st} \tag{3}$$

where $v_{\rm th}$ is the thermal velocity, σ_p is the capture cross-section for holes, and $N_{\rm st}$ is the number of surface states per unit area [40]. Using the measured n^+ dopant profile of the 75 Ω/sq diffusion from Fig. 1, J_{0e} versus S_{n0} curves for various fixed charge densities were determined. The results are shown in Fig. 6. From Fig. 6, it is clear that positive fixed charge densities are beneficial for the passivation of the 75-Ω/sq n^+ Si diffusion, resulting in significantly lower J_{0e} values for similar S_{p0} values. On the other side, a very high negative fixed charge density of 10^{13} cm^{-2} is found to be detrimental and results in higher J_{oe} values, in good agreement with the experimental results reported by Hoex *et al.* for n^+ Si passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [20].

For moderate fixed interface charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2} to $+10^{12}$ cm^{-2}, it can be seen that the fixed charge is hardly affecting the J_{0e} over the whole investigated S_{p0} range, and hence, the passivation is predominantly ruled by chemical passivation in this case. It should be noted that a similar trend (effect of fixed charge) was observed on other n^+ diffusions used in this study; however, the fixed charge range will depend on the surface dopant concentration. The results in Fig. 6 also allow us to extract the S_{p0} value at the interface between the c-Si wafer and the AlO_x/SiN_x stack. Taking the measured J_{0e} value of 35 fA/cm^2 and the measured Q_f of -10^{12} cm^{-2}, we can see that this results in a S_{p0} value of $\sim 5 \times 10^4$ cm/s. This value is in the similar order to the S_{n0} (electron surface recombination velocity parameter) value obtained by our PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack on heavily doped p^+ Si surfaces, which is in the range of 10^4 cm/s [41]. We observe that the S_{p0} value obtained in this study is slightly better than the S_{p0} reported by Altermatt *et al.* ($> 10^5$ cm/s) for n^+ Si having a surface dopant density of $\sim 2 \times 10^{20}$ atoms/cm^3 passivated by FGA thermal SiO_2 [39]. Hence, these results indicate that heavily doped n^+ Si surfaces can be passivated as effectively as heavily doped p^+ Si surfaces using a negatively charged PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack.

IV. Conclusion

In conclusion, we have shown that both n^+-type and p^+-type c-Si surfaces in a very wide sheet resistance range are well passivated by an industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. This is an important step forward in surface passivation with AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks, as some high-efficiency c-Si solar cell designs (for example, all back-contact and bifacial Si solar cells) require passivation of both dopant polarities. Based on contactless *C–V* measurements and device simulations, we show that a negatively-charged AlO_x/SiN_x stack with lower charge density can provide excellent passivation on both n^+-type and p^+-type c-Si surfaces, provided the interface defect density remains low. In combination with the excellent results obtained on undiffused c-Si surfaces, our work demonstrates that all c-Si surfaces of relevance in today's PV industry can be well passivated by a firing stable, low-temperature deposited, and industrially feasible dielectric stack.

Acknowledgment

The authors would like to thank their colleagues from the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster of the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) for their assistance in sample processing and measurements. SERIS is sponsored by the National University of Singapore (NUS) and Singapore's National Research Foundation (NRF) through the Singapore Economic Development Board (EDB).

References

[1] B. Hoex, S. B. S. Heil, E. Langereis, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Ultralow surface recombination of c-Si substrates passivated by plasma-assisted atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 89, pp. 042112–042114, 2006.

[2] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, R. Bock, P. P. Altermatt, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Excellent passivation of highly doped *p*-type Si surfaces by the negative-charge-dielectric Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 91, pp. 112107–112109, 2007.

[3] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, P. Pohl, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Silicon surface passivation by atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 104, pp. 044903–044914, 2008.

[4] G. Dingemans and W. M. M. Kessels, "Status and prospects of Al_2O_3-based surface passivation schemes for silicon solar cells," *J. Vacuum Sci. Technol. A: Vacuum, Surfaces, Films*, vol. 30, pp. 040802–0408029, 2012.

[5] P. Saint-Cast, D. Kania, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, and R. Preu, "Very low surface recombination velocity on *p*-type c-Si by high-rate plasma-deposited aluminum oxide," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 95, pp. 151502–3, 2009.

[6] J. Schmidt, A. Merkle, R. Brendel, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of high-efficiency silicon solar cells by atomic-layer-deposited Al_2O_3," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 16, pp. 461–466, 2008.

[7] J. Benick, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, W. M. M. Kessels, O. Schultz, and S. W. Glunz, "High efficiency *n*-type Si solar cells on Al_2O_3-passivated boron emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 253504–3, 2008.

[8] D. D. Smith, P. J. Cousins, A. Masad, A. Waldhauer, S. Westerberg, M. Johnson, T. Xiuwen, T. Dennis, G. Harley, G. Solomon, R. Seung, M. Shepherd, S. Harrington, M. Defensor, A. Leygo, P. Tomada, W. Junbo,

T. Pass, L. Ann, L. Smith, N. Bergstrom, C. Nicdao, P. Tipones, and D. Vicente, "Generation III high efficiency lower cost technology: Transition to full scale manufacturing," in *Proc. IEEE 38th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Austin, TX, USA, 2012, pp. 001594–001597.

[9] P. J. Cousins, D. D. Smith, L. Hsin-Chiao, J. Manning, T. D. Dennis, A. Waldhauer, K. E. Wilson, G. Harley, and W. P. Mulligan, "Generation 3: Improved performance at lower cost," in *Proc. IEEE 35th Photovoltaic Spec Conf.*, Honolulu, HI, USA, 2010, pp. 275–278.

[10] J. Libal, R. Petres, T. Buck, R. Kopecek, G. Hahn, R. Ferre, M. Vetter, I. Martin, K. Wambach, I. Roever, and P. Fath, "*N*-type multicrystalline silicon solar cells: BBr_3-diffusion and passivation of p^+-diffused silicon surfaces," in *Proc. 20th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Paris, France, 2005, pp. 793–796.

[11] M. J. Kerr, "Surface, Emitter and bulk recombination in silicon and development of silicon nitride passivated solar cells," Ph.D. thesis, Faculty Eng. Inf. Technol., Dept. Eng., Australian Nat. Univ., Canberra, Australia, 2002.

[12] R. Woehl, J. Krause, F. Granek, and D. Biro, "19.7% Efficient all-screen-printed back-contact back-junction silicon solar cell with aluminum-alloyed emitter," *IEEE Electron. Device Lett.*, vol. 32, no. 3, pp. 345–347, Mar. 2011.

[13] V. D. Mihailetchi, Y. Komatsu, and L. J. Geerligs, "Nitric acid pretreatment for the passivation of boron emitters for *n*-type base silicon solar cells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 063510–063512, 2008.

[14] F. J. Castano, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, H. Yuste, M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Industrially feasible >19% efficiency IBC cells for pilot line processing," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1038–1042.

[15] G. Galbiati, V. D. Mihailetchi, R. Roescu, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, and J. Libal, "Large-area back-contact back-junction solar cell with efficiency exceeding 21%," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 560–565, Jan. 2013.

[16] V. D. Mihailetchi, G. Galbiati, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Roescu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, J. Libal, F. Fizzotti, and F. Traverso, "High-efficiency IBC solar cells fabricated on large area n-type silicon using industrial available techniques," presented at the Tech. Digest, 21st Int. Photovoltaic Science and Engineering Conf., Fukuoka, Japan, 2011.

[17] M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, M. Koppes, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, F. J. Castano, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Towards 21% efficient *n*-Cz IBC based on screen printing," in *Proc. 26th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Hamburg, Germany, 2011, pp. 2239–2242.

[18] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, K. Shetty, A. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Excellent boron emitter passivation for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells using AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an industrial inline plasma reactor," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl*, vol. 21, no. 4, pp. 760–764, 2013.

[19] P. Saint-Cast, A. Richter, E. Billot, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, R. Preu, and S. W. Glunz, "Very low surface recombination velocity of boron doped emitter passivated with plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor-deposited AlO_x layers," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 522, pp. 336–339, 2012.

[20] B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of phosphorus-diffused n^+ type emitters by plasma-assisted atomic-layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Phys. Status Solidi RRL*, vol. 6, pp. 4–6, 2012.

[21] S. Bordihn, G. Dingemans, V. Mertens, J. W. Muller, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Passivation of n^+-type Si surfaces by low temperature processed SiO_2/Al_2O_3 stacks," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 1–5, Jul. 2013.

[22] R. A. Sinton and A. Cuevas, "Contactless determination of current-voltage characteristics and minority-carrier lifetimes in semiconductors from quasi-steady-state photoconductance data," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 2510–2512, 1996.

[23] D. E. Kane and R. M. Swanson, "Measurement of the emitter saturation current by a contactless photoconductivity decay method," in *Proc. IEEE 18th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Las Vegas, NV, USA, 1985, pp. 578–81.

[24] M. Kerr and A. Cuevas, "General parameterization of auger recombination in crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 91, pp. 2473–2480, 2002.

[25] A. B. Sproul and M. A. Green, "Improved value for the silicon intrinsic carrier concentration from 275 to 375 K," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 70, pp. 846–854, 1991.

[26] M. Wilson, J. Lagowski, A. Savtchouk, L. Jastrzebski, and J. D'Amico, "COCOS (Corona Oxide Characterization of semiconductor) metrology: Physical principles and applications," in *Gate Dielectric Integrity: Material, Process and Tool Qualification, ASTM STP 1382*, D.C. Gupta and G.A. Brown, Eds. West Conshohocken, PA, USA: Am. Soc. Testing Materials, 1999.

[27] M. Wilson, D. Marinskiy, A. Byelyayev, J. D'Amico, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, and J. Lagowskia, "The present status and recent advancements in corona-Kelvin non-contact electrical metrology of dielectrics for IC-manufacturing," *ECS Trans.*, vol. 3, pp. 3–24, 2006.

[28] M. Wilson, J. D'Amico, A. Savtchouk, P. Edelman, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, J. Lagowski, K. Kis-Szabo, F. Korsos, A. Toth, A. Pap, R. Kopecek, and K. Peter, "Multifunction metrology platform for photovoltaics," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1748–1753.

[29] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, M. Wilson, M. Boreland, B. Hoex, and A. Aberle, "Extremely low surface recombination velocities on low-resistivity n-type and p-type crystalline silicon using dynamically deposited remote plasma silicon nitride films," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 21, no. 4, 2012.

[30] M. J. Kerr, J. Schmidt, A. Cuevas, and J. H. Bultman, "Surface recombination velocity of phosphorus-diffused silicon solar cell emitters passivated with plasma enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride and thermal silicon oxide," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 89, pp. 3821–3826, 2001.

[31] A. Cuevas and R. A. Sinton, "Prediction of the open-circuit voltage of solar cells from the steady-state photoconductance," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 5, pp. 79–90, 1997.

[32] P. Ortega, M. Vetter, S. Bermejo, and R. Alcubilla, "Very low recombination phosphorus emitters for high efficiency crystalline silicon solar cells," *Semicond. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 23, pp. 125032–125035, 2008.

[33] P. P. Altermatt, H. Plagwitz, R. Bock, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, M. J. Kerr, and A. Cuevas, "The surface recombination velocity at boron-doped emitters: Comparison between various passivation techniques," in *Proc. 21st Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Dresden, Germany, 2006, pp. 647–650.

[34] F. W. Chen, T.-T. A. Li, and J. E. Cotter, "Passivation of boron emitters on *n*-type silicon by plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 88, pp. 263514–263516, 2006.

[35] F. W. Chen, I. Romijn, A. Weeber, J. Tan, B. Hallam, and J. E. Cotter, "Relationship between PECVD silicon nitride film composition and surface and edge passivation," in *Proc. 22nd Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Milan, Italy, 2007, pp. 1053–1060.

[36] R. B. M. Girisch, R. P. Mertens, and R. F. De Keersmaecker, "Determination of $Si\text{-}SiO_2$ interface recombination parameters using a gate-controlled point-junction diode under illumination," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 35, no. 2, pp. 203–222, Feb. 1988.

[37] A. G. Aberle, S. Glunz, and W. Warta, "Impact of illumination level and oxide parameters on Shockley-Read-Hall recombination at the $Si\text{-}SiO_2$ interface," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 71, pp. 4422–4431, 1992.

[38] P. P. Altermatt, J. Schmidt, G. Heiser, and A. G. Aberle, "Assessment and parameterisation of coulomb-enhanced auger recombination coefficients in lowly injected crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 4938–4944, 1997.

[39] P. P. Altermatt, J. O. Schumacher, A. Cuevas, M. J. Kerr, S. W. Glunz, R. R. King, G. Heiser, and A. Schenk, "Numerical modeling of highly doped Si:P emitters based on Fermi–Dirac statistics and self-consistent material parameters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 92, pp. 3187–3197, 2002.

[40] A. G. Aberle, *Crystalline Silicon Solar Cells: Advanced Surface Passivation and Analysis*. Sydney, Australia: Centre for Photovoltaic Engineering, Univ. of New South Wales, 1999.

[41] F.-J. Ma, S. Duttagupta, M. Peters, G. S. Samudra, A. G. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Numerical analysis of p^+ emitters passivated by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack," presented at the 3rd Silicon PV Conf., Hamelin, Germany, 2013.

Shubham Duttagupta received the Bachelor of Engineering (B.E.) degree in electronics and telecommunications engineering from Sathyabama University, Chennai, India, in 2008. Currently he is working toward the Ph.D. degree with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) affiliated with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His Ph.D. research focuses on "industrially-relevant" low-temperature multifunctional thin-films for high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

He was with the Interuniversity Microelectronics Centre, Belgium, for a year working on microelectronics research. In 2009, he joined the Silicon Solar Cell Group of SERIS, NUS, as a Research Scientist.

Fa-Jun Ma received the B.Eng. degree in material science and engineering from the Northeastern University, Shenyang, China, in 2000 and the M.Sc. degree in electrical engineering from the National University of Singapore, in 2008, where he is currently working toward the Ph.D degree with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering and the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore.

He was with CMOS technology for nine years. His research interests include modeling and simulation of dopant diffusion and dry oxidation processes and surface and Auger recombination, Al local back-surface field solar cells and all-back-contact solar cells.

Serena Fen Lin received the Bachelor's degree in optical and electrical engineering (first class Hons.) from Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China, in 2004 and the Ph.D. degree in optoelectronics, in 2008, from the National University of Singapore (NUS), Singapore.

She has eight years of experience in both the photovoltaic and optoelectronic industries. She is currently a Project Manager and Research Scientist with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, NUS. Her job responsibilities include project management on industrial and semiindustrial projects on silicon wafer solar cells. She has extensive experience in the area of surface passivation, fabrication, and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Thomas Mueller received the diploma degree in electrical engineering from the University of Dortmund, Dortmund, Germany, and the Ph.D. degree from the University of Hagen, Hagen, Germany.

He is currently the Head of the Silicon Wafer Solar Cells I group with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His research interests include advanced high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cell architectures such as all-back-contact and heterojunction cells.

Armin G. Aberle received the Physicist and Ph.D. degrees in physics from the University of Freiburg, Freiburg, Germany, in 1988 and 1992, respectively, and the Dr. rer. nat. habil. degree in physics from the University of Hannover, Hannover, Germany, in 1999.

He is the Chief Executive Officer with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, Singapore. He has published extensively (>300 papers), and his work has a high impact (>4000 citations). He is an Editor of several scientific journals. In the 1990s, he established the Silicon Photovoltaics (PV) Department at the Institute for Solar Energy Research (ISFH), Hamelin, Germany. He then worked for 10 years in Australia as a Professor of PV with the University of New South Wales, Sydney.

Bram Hoex received the M.Sc. and Ph.D. degrees in applied physics from Eindhoven University of Technology, Eindhoven, The Netherlands.

He is currently the Director and Group Leader of the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore. His research interests include advanced fabrication and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Attachment K-4

Progress in Surface Passivation of Heavily Doped n-Type and p-Type Silicon by Plasma-Deposited AlO_x/SiN_x Dielectric Stacks

Shubham Duttagupta, Fa-Jun Ma, Serena Fen Lin, Thomas Mueller, Armin G. Aberle, and Bram Hoex

***Abstract*—We report an outstanding level of surface passivation for both n^+ and p^+ silicon by AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an inline plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD) reactor for a wide range of sheet resistances. Extremely low emitter saturation current densities (J_{0e}) of 12 and 200 fA/cm^2 are obtained on 165 and 25 Ω/sq n^+ emitters, respectively, and 8 and 45 fA/cm^2 on 170 and 30 Ω/sq p^+ emitters, respectively. Using contactless corona–voltage measurements and device simulations, we demonstrate that the surface passivation mechanism on both n^+ and p^+ silicon is primarily due to a relatively low interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}. From advanced modeling, the fundamental surface recombination velocity parameter is shown to be in the order of 10^4 cm/s for PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x passivated heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.**

***Index Terms*—Aluminum oxide/silicon nitride (AlO_x/SiN_x) stacks, boron-doped emitters, crystalline silicon, phosphorus-doped emitters, plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition (PECVD), surface passivation.**

I. Introduction

In recent years, amorphous aluminum oxide (AlO_x) has received tremendous interest from the photovoltaic community for its application as a surface passivation film for crystalline silicon wafer solar cells. AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on lightly doped n-type and p-type silicon as well as on heavy doped p^+ silicon [1]–[5]. In addition to a low interface defect density ($\sim 10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2}), a distinguished property of AlO_x is the presence of a high negative charge density (10^{12}–10^{13} cm^{-2}, in units of elementary charges) in the film. This is especially beneficial on p-type c-Si surfaces as the minority carriers (electrons) are effectively shielded from the *c*-Si surface. Because of its excellent surface passivation properties on p-type surfaces, AlO_x has mainly been considered for the application in p-type passivated emitter and rear cell cells, p-type aluminum local back-surface field (Al-LBSF) cells, and n-type passivated emitter and rear locally diffused cells [6], [7].

Excellent passivation of heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces is very important for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells. Some solar cell structures, such as interdigitated back-contact (IBC) solar cells, require simultaneous passivation of both dopant polarities [8], [9]. For this application, preferentially a suitable dielectric is needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously. Thick ($\sim$100 nm) thermal silicon oxide (SiO_2) films or stacks consisting of a thin (5–30 nm) SiO_2 film capped by a 50–100-nm-thick silicon nitride (SiN_x) film are often used due to their ability to passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces [8]–[12]. However, low-temperature ($<$400 °C) surface passivation is typically preferred for the fabrication of industrial high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells, due to its potential cost effectiveness, lower thermal budget, and the possibility for inline processing. Recently, Mihailetchi *et al.* reported excellent results for p^+ surfaces passivated by a stack consisting of an ultrathin oxide grown by hot HNO_3 and then capped with a SiN_x film [13]. Although no specific results are available in regards to its capability of passivating n^+ silicon surfaces, it can be considered a good method for passivating both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously as these layers have already been used for large-area screen-printed IBC solar cells showing good efficiencies [14]–[17]. However, it should be noted that these devices showed moderate implied V_{oc} (iV_{oc}) in the range of 660–680 mV and also resulted in moderate solar cell open-circuit voltages of $V_{oc} < 650$ mV [14]–[17]. It is also suggested in these publications that an optimized dielectric is still needed that can passivate both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces simultaneously in order to achieve higher open-circuit voltage, and therefore, higher solar cell efficiency.

AlO_x films provide excellent surface passivation on p^+ silicon for an arbitrary sheet resistance [2], [18], [19]. Recently it has been shown that n^+-doped Si in a certain sheet resistance range can also be passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by plasma-assisted and O_3-based atomic layer deposition (ALD), however, the results are not yet competitive [20], [21]. In addition, PA-ALD is not yet an industrially feasible technique. Thus, it is of great interest to investigate if negatively charged AlO_x films deposited by the industrial PECVD can provide excellent passivation on both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces.

In this study, we demonstrate that PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks can provide excellent passivation on both heavily doped n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces that are relevant for the industrial solar cell application. These results are primarily explained

Manuscript received March 26, 2013; revised May 22, 2013; accepted May 27, 2013. Date of publication July 10, 2013; date of current version September 18, 2013. This work was supported by NRF grant NRF2009EWT-CERP001-056.

The authors are with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore 117574 (e-mail: shubham.duttagupta@nus.edu.sg; fajun.ma@nus.edu.sg; lin.fen@nus.edu.sg; thomas.mueller@nus.edu.sg; armin.aberle@nus.edu.sg; bram.hoex@nus.edu.sg).

Color versions of one or more of the figures in this paper are available online at http://ieeexplore.ieee.org.

Digital Object Identifier 10.1109/JPHOTOV.2013.2270350

2156-3381 © 2013 IEEE
Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:23:01 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

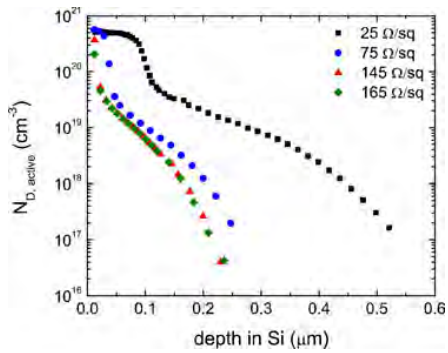


Fig. 1. Phosphorus dopant profile of n^+pn^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

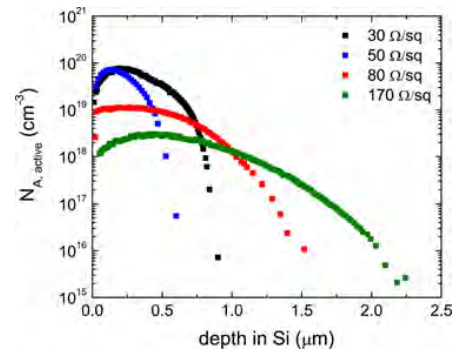


Fig. 2. Boron dopant profile of p^+np^+ samples measured by ECV profiling. The sheet resistance values determined by four-point probe measurements are shown in the graph.

by a low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2}, which is beneficial for both n^+ and p^+ silicon surfaces. The stacks developed in this study feature a relatively moderate fixed negative charge density of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}, as determined by contactless corona–voltage (*C–V*) experiments. Based on device simulations, we show that moderate fixed charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2}–10^{12} cm^{-2} do not significantly affect the emitter saturation current density of typical industrial n^+ diffusions. Thus, the passivation is mainly ruled by the excellent electronic quality of the interface or low interface defect density.

II. Experimental Details

Symmetrical n^+pn^+ carrier lifetime structures were fabricated using an industrial $POCl_3$ diffusion process. The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitter was varied by changing the temperature and time of the $POCl_3$ diffusion. The phosphorus dopant profiles of the n^+pn^+ samples used in this study were measured with the electrochemical voltage (ECV) method, as shown in Fig. 1. The p-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz method, boron-doped, 5–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm × 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation.

The p^+np^+ structures were fabricated by an industrial BBr_3 diffusion process. The p^+ emitter sheet resistance was varied by varying the process conditions during the BBr_3 diffusion and by a postdiffusion oxidation, as explained in detail elsewhere [18]. The boron dopant profiles of the p^+np^+ samples used in this study were measured by the ECV method, as shown in Fig. 2. The n-type Si wafers were monocrystalline (Cz, phosphorus-doped, 6–8 Ωcm), about 150 μm thick, pseudosquare (125 mm × 125 mm), and with a (100) surface orientation. After the diffusion process, the phosphorus or borosilicate glass layers were removed by dipping in HF solution, followed by rinsing in deionised water.

Prior to the deposition of the PECVD dielectric films, the samples were cleaned using the Radio Corporation of America (RCA) clean with a final HF dip followed by water rinsing and drying to ensure an H-terminated surface. The sheet resistance of the p^+ and n^+ diffusions was unaffected by the predeposition cleaning as confirmed by four-point probe measurements. The n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples with various sheet resistances were coated on both sides with 30-nm AlO_x capped with 70-nm SiN_x, using an industrial inline microwave-powered remote PECVD reactor (SiNA-XS, Roth & Rau, Germany). We emphasize that all samples (n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+) were processed without any change in the PECVD process conditions. The deposition conditions are summarized in Table I.

After the PECVD processes, the samples received an activation anneal in an industrial fast firing furnace (Ultraflex, Despatch, USA) for a few seconds at a set peak temperature of >800 °C, similar to the cofiring step applied to the screen-printed metallization of industrial silicon wafer solar cells. The effective minority carrier lifetime ($\tau_{\rm eff}$) of the lifetime samples was measured using a contactless flash-based photoconductance decay tester (WCT-120, Sinton Instruments), in both the quasi-steady-state and the transient mode [22]. From the $\tau_{\rm eff}$ measurement, the emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}) per side of the n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples was extracted from the slope of the Auger-corrected inverse lifetime versus injection level curve under high-injection conditions ($\Delta n \sim 10^{15}$ to 10^{16} cm^{-3} in our case), using the relation proposed by Kane and Swanson [23];

$$\frac{1}{\tau_{\rm eff}} - \frac{1}{\tau_{\rm Auger}} = \frac{1}{\tau_{\rm SRH}} + 2\frac{J_{0e}\,(N_d + \Delta n)}{q n_i^2 W} \qquad (1)$$

where $\tau_{\rm Auger}$ and $\tau_{\rm SRH}$ are the Auger lifetime and the Shockley–Read–Hall lifetime in the bulk of the sample [24], respectively, N_d and Δn are the doping concentration and the excess carrier concentration (or "injection level") in the bulk of the sample, q is the elementary charge, n_i is the intrinsic carrier concentration (8.6 × 10^9 cm^{-3} at 298 K) [25], and W is the thickness of the sample. In addition, contactless *C–V* measurements (PV-2000, Semilab SDI Inc., USA) were carried out to extract the fixed charge density (Q_f) and the interface defect density ($D_{\rm it}$) of the dielectric films on undiffused Si samples. The details of the measurement system and extraction procedure of Q_f and $D_{\rm it}$ are explained elsewhere [26]–[29].

III. Results and Discussion

Fig. 3 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples passivated on both sides by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The results cover a wide range of industry relevant sheet resistances (25–165 Ω/sq).

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:23:01 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

TABLE I
EXPERIMENTAL DETAILS USED FOR THE DEPOSITION OF THE DIELECTRIC FILMS IN THIS STUDY

Dielectric	Process gas	Deposition temperature (°C)	Reactor pressure (mbar)	Plasma power (W)
AlO_x	$Al(CH_3)_3 + N_2O + Ar$	450	0.10	1500
SiN_x	$SiH_4 + NH_3$	200	0.20	3000

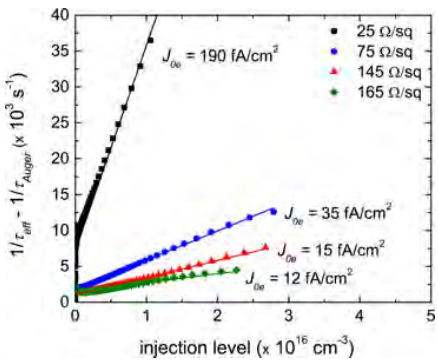


Fig. 3. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired n^+pn^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the n^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

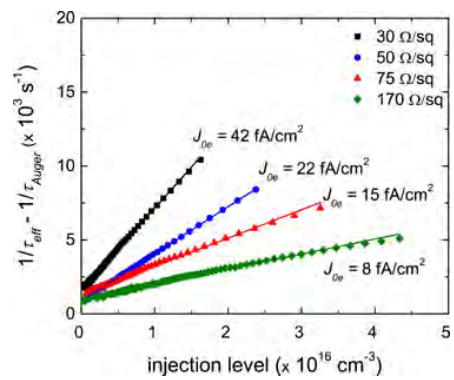


Fig. 4. Measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective lifetime of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks (symbols). The sheet resistance of the p^+ emitters determined by four point probe measurements is shown in the legend. The J_{0e} values obtained from the straight-line fits (solid lines) are also shown.

It is emphasized that we observe a linear relationship for all lifetime samples, allowing the extraction of J_{0e} values using (1). This was not always the case in the work of Hoex *et al.*, where it was mentioned that the relationship was not linear for 100–200 Ω/sq n^+ emitters passivated by PA-ALD Al_2O_3 [20]. This was attributed to the very high negative fixed charge density (up to 10^{13} cm^{-2}) of PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films, which strongly increased the minority carrier (hole) density at the n^+ surface in their work, and thereby, caused an injection level dependent J_{0e}. In this study, we show an excellent level of surface passivation with extremely low J_{0e} values of 12 fA/cm^2 for 165 Ω/sq planar n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks after an industrial firing process. As a matter of fact, the J_{0e} values obtained in this study are similar to, or even better than, the best values reported in the literature for n^+ emitters passivated by PECVD SiN_x [30]. These results are also significantly better than those obtained for n^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 grown by ALD techniques reported so far [20], [21].

Identical PECVD stacks were also used to passivate p^+ emitters. Fig. 4 shows the measured injection level dependence of the Auger-corrected inverse effective carrier lifetimes of industrially fired p^+np^+ samples passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. The lifetime samples show a clear linear relationship, indicating again that (1) can be used to extract the J_{0e} value of this emitter. An extremely low J_{0e} value of 8 fA/cm^2 was obtained for a 170-Ω/sq emitter, which is comparable with the values obtained for p^+ emitters passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [2]. It should be noted that in our earlier work, p^+np^+ samples were passivated on both sides with an AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack deposited under slightly different processing conditions [18]. In this study, both n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples were processed simultaneously with 100 °C higher deposition temperature for AlO_x and ∼100 °C lower deposition temperature for capping SiN_x layer. This resulted in better interface quality and more importantly, a reduced fixed charge density. These stacks also provide excellent results on p^+ Si surfaces for a wide range of sheet resistance with similar J_{0e} values as reported earlier [18].

Table II summarizes the experimentally measured effective lifetime ($\tau_{\rm eff}$ at $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}), emitter saturation current density (J_{0e}), and implied $V_{\rm oc}$ ($iV_{\rm oc}$) for n^+pn^+ and p^+np^+ samples symmetrically passivated by an industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. Note that effective lifetime and implied $V_{\rm oc}$ also depends on factors such as bulk doping level and bulk effective minority carrier lifetime of the used silicon wafer and the optical properties of the passivation coating, hence, care must be taken when comparing experimental values between different experiments. $V_{\rm oc,limit}$ represents the one-Sun open-circuit voltage limit of a solar cell at 25 °C calculated from the experimentally measured J_{0e} and assuming a short-circuit current density ($J_{\rm sc}$) of 40 mA/cm^2 with an ideal diode law ($n = 1$) by [22], [31]:

$$V_{\rm oc,limit} = n\frac{kT}{q}\ln\left(\frac{J_{\rm sc}}{J_{0e}} + 1\right) \tag{2}$$

where n is the diode ideality factor, which is considered one in this calculation. kT/q is 25.9 mV at 25 °C with k, T, q being the Boltzmann constant, absolute temperature in Kelvin and the elementary charge, respectively.

Fig. 5 shows the experimentally obtained J_{0e} values for n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:23:01 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

TABLE II
EXPERIMENTALLY DETERMINED EFFECTIVE LIFETIME ($\tau_{\rm eff}$) AT $\Delta n = 10^{15}$ cm^{-3}, SATURATION CURRENT DENSITY (J_{0e}) PER SIDE AND IMPLIED $V_{\rm oc}$ ($iV_{\rm oc}$) FOR n^+pn^+ AND p^+np^+ SAMPLES SYMMETRICALLY PASSIVATED BY AN AlO_x/SiN_x STACK

	Sheet resistance for phosphorus-diffused n^+ surface on p-type Si (Ω/sq.)				Sheet resistance for boron-diffused p^+ surface on n-type Si (Ω/sq.)			
	25	**75**	**145**	**165**	**30**	**50**	**80**	**170**
τ_{eff} (µs)	94	465	770	700	484	841	700	930
J_{0e} (fA/cm^2)	190	35	15	12	45	22	15	8
iV_{oc} (mV)	640	688	706	703	670	690	700	712
$V_{oc,\,limit}$ (mV)	670	713	735	741	707	725	735	751

The $V_{oc,limit}$ was calculated by (2) using the measured J_{0e} values.

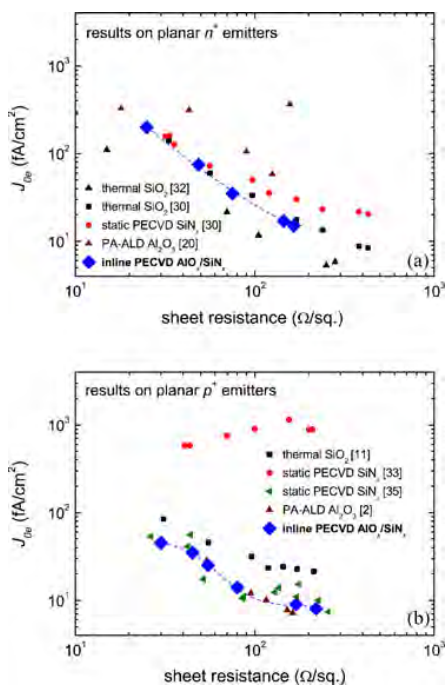


Fig. 5. Experimentally obtained J_{0e} values (diamonds in this work) for (a) n^+ emitters and (b) p^+ emitters passivated by industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks (the dotted lines are guides to the eye). Each of our J_{0e} values is the average result of a batch of 10 samples. Also shown, for comparison, are state-of-the-art J_{0e} values reported in the literature for planar n^+ and p^+ emitters passivated by thermal SiO_2, PECVD SiN_x, and ALD-grown Al_2O_3.

AlO_x/SiN_x stacks. For comparison, the best published results from the literature are included as well. It should be noted that the preparation of the n^+ and p^+ emitters in the various studies were different and most likely resulted in different dopant profiles for a comparable sheet resistance. This potentially affects the Auger recombination losses in these emitters. However, the general trend can be used for comparison. It is evident from Fig. 5 that thermal SiO_2 is a good candidate for both dopant polarities, showing excellent surface passivation of n^+ emitters and a decent surface passivation for p^+ emitters after either *alneal* (aluminum-annealing) or forming gas anneal (FGA) [11], [30], [32]. PECVD SiN_x provides excellent passivation of n^+ emitters after FGA [30]. Generally, these SiN_x films provide a compromised level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters [11], [33]. Only limited reports are available were PECVD SiN_x provides a good level of surface passivation on p^+ emitters, however, the underlying mechanism is not yet properly understood [34], [35]. Similarly PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films provide only a moderate passivation on n^+ emitters [see Fig. 5(a)], however, p^+ surfaces with an arbitrary sheet resistance can be well passivated with PA-ALD Al_2O_3 films [2], [20]. Based on the experimental results presented in this study, it is clear that our industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks provide an excellent level of surface passivation on both n^+ and p^+ emitters, for the entire investigated sheet resistance range. Hence, our work demonstrates that these PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stacks can be used to simultaneously passivate all c-Si surfaces that are of relevance in today's PV industry.

To obtain more insight into the interface properties such as fixed charge density (Q_f) and interface defect density (D_{it}) of our industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x stacks, contactless *C–V* measurements were performed on undiffused Si samples. These measurements revealed that the industrially fired AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks on c-Si used in this study have a comparatively low midgap interface defect density of $<10^{11}$ eV^{-1}cm^{-2} in combination with a moderate negative fixed charge density in the range of (1–2) $\times$ 10^{12} cm^{-2}. Note that the fixed charge density in the dielectric stack is highly dependent on the deposition conditions and the postdeposition treatments used, as will be reported in detail in a separate study.

Understanding the surface passivation of p^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is relatively straightforward. A low interface defect density provides excellent chemical passivation. In addition, the negative fixed charge density reduces the minority carrier concentration at p^+ Si surfaces (for the B surface concentrations investigated in this study) providing field-effect passivation. Understanding the passivation of n^+ Si surfaces by negatively charged dielectrics is, however, not straightforward. For this purpose, we used advanced computer modeling (TCAD, Sentaurus) to study the role of field-effect passivation for heavily doped n^+ surfaces. In these simulations, we take both the fundamental hole surface recombination

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:23:01 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

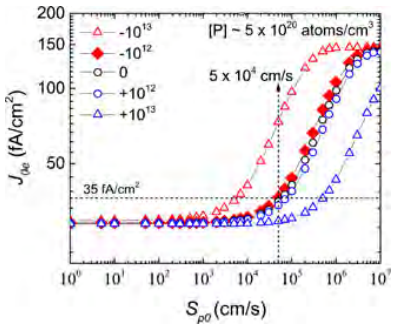


Fig. 6. Simulated J_{0e} as a function of the S_{p0} at the c-Si/dielectric interface for high (10^{13} cm^{-2}) and moderate (10^{12} cm^{-2}) fixed charge densities of both polarities in the dielectric film. A symmetrical n$^+$pn$^+$ sample was used with a 75-Ω/sq diffusion per side (the experimental measured diffusion profile from Fig. 1 was used in the simulation).

velocity parameter (S_{p0}) and the interface fixed charge (Q_f) into account, similar to the approach presented by Girish *et al.* [36] and Aberle *et al.* [37], and furthermore, using the physical models from [38] and [39], S_{p0} is the surface recombination velocity parameter for holes assuming flat band conditions and can be expressed by

$$S_{p0} \equiv \nu_{\rm th}\sigma_p N_{\rm st} \tag{3}$$

where $v_{\rm th}$ is the thermal velocity, σ_p is the capture cross-section for holes, and $N_{\rm st}$ is the number of surface states per unit area [40]. Using the measured n$^+$ dopant profile of the 75 Ω/sq diffusion from Fig. 1, J_{0e} versus S_{n0} curves for various fixed charge densities were determined. The results are shown in Fig. 6. From Fig. 6, it is clear that positive fixed charge densities are beneficial for the passivation of the 75-Ω/sq n$^+$ Si diffusion, resulting in significantly lower J_{0e} values for similar S_{p0} values. On the other side, a very high negative fixed charge density of 10^{13} cm^{-2} is found to be detrimental and results in higher J_{oe} values, in good agreement with the experimental results reported by Hoex *et al.* for n$^+$ Si passivated by Al_2O_3 films grown by the PA-ALD [20].

For moderate fixed interface charge densities in the range of -10^{12} cm^{-2} to $+10^{12}$ cm^{-2}, it can be seen that the fixed charge is hardly affecting the J_{0e} over the whole investigated S_{p0} range, and hence, the passivation is predominantly ruled by chemical passivation in this case. It should be noted that a similar trend (effect of fixed charge) was observed on other n$^+$ diffusions used in this study; however, the fixed charge range will depend on the surface dopant concentration. The results in Fig. 6 also allow us to extract the S_{p0} value at the interface between the c-Si wafer and the AlO_x/SiN_x stack. Taking the measured J_{0e} value of 35 fA/cm^2 and the measured Q_f of -10^{12} cm^{-2}, we can see that this results in a S_{p0} value of $\sim 5 \times 10^4$ cm/s. This value is in the similar order to the S_{n0} (electron surface recombination velocity parameter) value obtained by our PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack on heavily doped p$^+$ Si surfaces, which is in the range of 10^4 cm/s [41]. We observe that the S_{p0} value obtained in this study is slightly better than the S_{p0} reported by Altermatt *et al.* ($> 10^5$ cm/s) for n$^+$ Si having a surface dopant density of $\sim 2 \times 10^{20}$ atoms/cm^3 passivated by FGA thermal SiO_2 [39]. Hence, these results indicate that heavily doped n$^+$ Si surfaces can be passivated as effectively as heavily doped p$^+$ Si surfaces using a negatively charged PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack.

IV. Conclusion

In conclusion, we have shown that both n$^+$-type and p$^+$-type c-Si surfaces in a very wide sheet resistance range are well passivated by an industrially fired PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stack. This is an important step forward in surface passivation with AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks, as some high-efficiency c-Si solar cell designs (for example, all back-contact and bifacial Si solar cells) require passivation of both dopant polarities. Based on contactless *C–V* measurements and device simulations, we show that a negatively-charged AlO_x/SiN_x stack with lower charge density can provide excellent passivation on both n$^+$-type and p$^+$-type c-Si surfaces, provided the interface defect density remains low. In combination with the excellent results obtained on undiffused c-Si surfaces, our work demonstrates that all c-Si surfaces of relevance in today's PV industry can be well passivated by a firing stable, low-temperature deposited, and industrially feasible dielectric stack.

Acknowledgment

The authors would like to thank their colleagues from the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster of the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) for their assistance in sample processing and measurements. SERIS is sponsored by the National University of Singapore (NUS) and Singapore's National Research Foundation (NRF) through the Singapore Economic Development Board (EDB).

References

[1] B. Hoex, S. B. S. Heil, E. Langereis, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Ultralow surface recombination of c-Si substrates passivated by plasma-assisted atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 89, pp. 042112–042114, 2006.

[2] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, R. Bock, P. P. Altermatt, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Excellent passivation of highly doped *p*-type Si surfaces by the negative-charge-dielectric Al_2O_3," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 91, pp. 112107–112109, 2007.

[3] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, P. Pohl, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Silicon surface passivation by atomic layer deposited Al_2O_3," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 104, pp. 044903–044914, 2008.

[4] G. Dingemans and W. M. M. Kessels, "Status and prospects of Al_2O_3-based surface passivation schemes for silicon solar cells," *J. Vacuum Sci. Technol. A: Vacuum, Surfaces, Films*, vol. 30, pp. 040802–0408029, 2012.

[5] P. Saint-Cast, D. Kania, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, and R. Preu, "Very low surface recombination velocity on *p*-type c-Si by high-rate plasma-deposited aluminum oxide," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 95, pp. 151502–3, 2009.

[6] J. Schmidt, A. Merkle, R. Brendel, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of high-efficiency silicon solar cells by atomic-layer-deposited Al_2O_3," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 16, pp. 461–466, 2008.

[7] J. Benick, B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, W. M. M. Kessels, O. Schultz, and S. W. Glunz, "High efficiency *n*-type Si solar cells on Al_2O_3-passivated boron emitters," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 253504–3, 2008.

[8] D. D. Smith, P. J. Cousins, A. Masad, A. Waldhauer, S. Westerberg, M. Johnson, T. Xiuwen, T. Dennis, G. Harley, G. Solomon, R. Seung, M. Shepherd, S. Harrington, M. Defensor, A. Leygo, P. Tomada, W. Junbo,

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:23:01 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

T. Pass, L. Ann, L. Smith, N. Bergstrom, C. Nicdao, P. Tipones, and D. Vicente, "Generation III high efficiency lower cost technology: Transition to full scale manufacturing," in *Proc. IEEE 38th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Austin, TX, USA, 2012, pp. 001594–001597.

[9] P. J. Cousins, D. D. Smith, L. Hsin-Chiao, J. Manning, T. D. Dennis, A. Waldhauer, K. E. Wilson, G. Harley, and W. P. Mulligan, "Generation 3: Improved performance at lower cost," in *Proc. IEEE 35th Photovoltaic Spec Conf.*, Honolulu, HI, USA, 2010, pp. 275–278.

[10] J. Libal, R. Petres, T. Buck, R. Kopecek, G. Hahn, R. Ferre, M. Vetter, I. Martin, K. Wambach, I. Roever, and P. Fath, "*N*-type multicrystalline silicon solar cells: BBr_3-diffusion and passivation of p^+-diffused silicon surfaces," in *Proc. 20th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Paris, France, 2005, pp. 793–796.

[11] M. J. Kerr, "Surface, Emitter and bulk recombination in silicon and development of silicon nitride passivated solar cells," Ph.D. thesis, Faculty Eng. Inf. Technol., Dept. Eng., Australian Nat. Univ., Canberra, Australia, 2002.

[12] R. Woehl, J. Krause, F. Granek, and D. Biro, "19.7% Efficient all-screen-printed back-contact back-junction silicon solar cell with aluminum-alloyed emitter," *IEEE Electron. Device Lett.*, vol. 32, no. 3, pp. 345–347, Mar. 2011.

[13] V. D. Mihailetchi, Y. Komatsu, and L. J. Geerligs, "Nitric acid pretreatment for the passivation of boron emitters for *n*-type base silicon solar cells," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 92, pp. 063510–063512, 2008.

[14] F. J. Castano, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, H. Yuste, M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Industrially feasible $>19\%$ efficiency IBC cells for pilot line processing," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1038–1042.

[15] G. Galbiati, V. D. Mihailetchi, R. Roescu, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, and J. Libal, "Large-area back-contact back-junction solar cell with efficiency exceeding 21%," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 1, pp. 560–565, Jan. 2013.

[16] V. D. Mihailetchi, G. Galbiati, A. Halm, L. J. Koduvelikulathu, R. Roescu, R. Kopecek, K. Peter, J. Libal, F. Fizzotti, and F. Traverso, "High-efficiency IBC solar cells fabricated on large area n-type silicon using industrial available techniques," presented at the Tech. Digest, 21st Int. Photovoltaic Science and Engineering Conf., Fukuoka, Japan, 2011.

[17] M. W. P. E. Lamers, A. A. Mewe, I. G. Romijn, E. E. Bende, Y. Komatsu, M. Koppes, D. Morecroft, M. Cascant, F. J. Castano, A. W. Weeber, and I. Cesar, "Towards 21% efficient *n*-Cz IBC based on screen printing," in *Proc. 26th Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf. Exhib.*, Hamburg, Germany, 2011, pp. 2239–2242.

[18] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, K. Shetty, A. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Excellent boron emitter passivation for high-efficiency Si wafer solar cells using AlO_x/SiN_x dielectric stacks deposited in an industrial inline plasma reactor," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl*, vol. 21, no. 4, pp. 760–764, 2013.

[19] P. Saint-Cast, A. Richter, E. Billot, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, R. Preu, and S. W. Glunz, "Very low surface recombination velocity of boron doped emitter passivated with plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor-deposited AlO_x layers," *Thin Solid Films*, vol. 522, pp. 336–339, 2012.

[20] B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Surface passivation of phosphorus-diffused n^+ type emitters by plasma-assisted atomic-layer deposited Al_2O_3," *Phys. Status Solidi RRL*, vol. 6, pp. 4–6, 2012.

[21] S. Bordihn, G. Dingemans, V. Mertens, J. W. Muller, and W. M. M. Kessels, "Passivation of n^+-type Si surfaces by low temperature processed SiO_2/Al_2O_3 stacks," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 3, pp. 1–5, Jul. 2013.

[22] R. A. Sinton and A. Cuevas, "Contactless determination of current-voltage characteristics and minority-carrier lifetimes in semiconductors from quasi-steady-state photoconductance data," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 69, pp. 2510–2512, 1996.

[23] D. E. Kane and R. M. Swanson, "Measurement of the emitter saturation current by a contactless photoconductivity decay method," in *Proc. IEEE 18th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Las Vegas, NV, USA, 1985, pp. 578–81.

[24] M. Kerr and A. Cuevas, "General parameterization of auger recombination in crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 91, pp. 2473–2480, 2002.

[25] A. B. Sproul and M. A. Green, "Improved value for the silicon intrinsic carrier concentration from 275 to 375 K," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 70, pp. 846–854, 1991.

[26] M. Wilson, J. Lagowski, A. Savtchouk, L. Jastrzebski, and J. D'Amico, "COCOS (Corona Oxide Characterization of semiconductor) metrology: Physical principles and applications," in *Gate Dielectric Integrity: Material, Process and Tool Qualification, ASTM STP 1382*, D.C. Gupta and G.A. Brown, Eds. West Conshohocken, PA, USA: Am. Soc. Testing Materials, 1999.

[27] M. Wilson, D. Marinskiy, A. Byelyayev, J. D'Amico, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, and J. Lagowskia, "The present status and recent advancements in corona-Kelvin non-contact electrical metrology of dielectrics for IC-manufacturing," *ECS Trans.*, vol. 3, pp. 3–24, 2006.

[28] M. Wilson, J. D'Amico, A. Savtchouk, P. Edelman, A. Findlay, L. Jastrzebski, J. Lagowski, K. Kis-Szabo, F. Korsos, A. Toth, A. Pap, R. Kopecek, and K. Peter, "Multifunction metrology platform for photovoltaics," in *Proc. IEEE 37th Photovoltaic Spec. Conf.*, Seattle, WA, USA, 2011, pp. 1748–1753.

[29] S. Duttagupta, F. Lin, M. Wilson, M. Boreland, B. Hoex, and A. Aberle, "Extremely low surface recombination velocities on low-resistivity n-type and p-type crystalline silicon using dynamically deposited remote plasma silicon nitride films," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 21, no. 4, 2012.

[30] M. J. Kerr, J. Schmidt, A. Cuevas, and J. H. Bultman, "Surface recombination velocity of phosphorus-diffused silicon solar cell emitters passivated with plasma enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride and thermal silicon oxide," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 89, pp. 3821–3826, 2001.

[31] A. Cuevas and R. A. Sinton, "Prediction of the open-circuit voltage of solar cells from the steady-state photoconductance," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl.*, vol. 5, pp. 79–90, 1997.

[32] P. Ortega, M. Vetter, S. Bermejo, and R. Alcubilla, "Very low recombination phosphorus emitters for high efficiency crystalline silicon solar cells," *Semicond. Sci. Technol.*, vol. 23, pp. 125032–125035, 2008.

[33] P. P. Altermatt, H. Plagwitz, R. Bock, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, M. J. Kerr, and A. Cuevas, "The surface recombination velocity at boron-doped emitters: Comparison between various passivation techniques," in *Proc. 21st Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Dresden, Germany, 2006, pp. 647–650.

[34] F. W. Chen, T.-T. A. Li, and J. E. Cotter, "Passivation of boron emitters on *n*-type silicon by plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposited silicon nitride," *Appl. Phys. Lett.*, vol. 88, pp. 263514–263516, 2006.

[35] F. W. Chen, I. Romijn, A. Weeber, J. Tan, B. Hallam, and J. E. Cotter, "Relationship between PECVD silicon nitride film composition and surface and edge passivation," in *Proc. 22nd Eur. Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conf.*, Milan, Italy, 2007, pp. 1053–1060.

[36] R. B. M. Girisch, R. P. Mertens, and R. F. De Keersmaecker, "Determination of $Si\text{-}SiO_2$ interface recombination parameters using a gate-controlled point-junction diode under illumination," *IEEE Trans. Electron Devices*, vol. 35, no. 2, pp. 203–222, Feb. 1988.

[37] A. G. Aberle, S. Glunz, and W. Warta, "Impact of illumination level and oxide parameters on Shockley-Read-Hall recombination at the $Si\text{-}SiO_2$ interface," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 71, pp. 4422–4431, 1992.

[38] P. P. Altermatt, J. Schmidt, G. Heiser, and A. G. Aberle, "Assessment and parameterisation of coulomb-enhanced auger recombination coefficients in lowly injected crystalline silicon," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 82, pp. 4938–4944, 1997.

[39] P. P. Altermatt, J. O. Schumacher, A. Cuevas, M. J. Kerr, S. W. Glunz, R. R. King, G. Heiser, and A. Schenk, "Numerical modeling of highly doped Si:P emitters based on Fermi–Dirac statistics and self-consistent material parameters," *J. Appl. Phys.*, vol. 92, pp. 3187–3197, 2002.

[40] A. G. Aberle, *Crystalline Silicon Solar Cells: Advanced Surface Passivation and Analysis*. Sydney, Australia: Centre for Photovoltaic Engineering, Univ. of New South Wales, 1999.

[41] F.-J. Ma, S. Duttagupta, M. Peters, G. S. Samudra, A. G. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Numerical analysis of p^+ emitters passivated by a PECVD AlO_x/SiN_x stack," presented at the 3rd Silicon PV Conf., Hamelin, Germany, 2013.

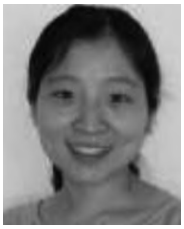
Shubham Duttagupta received the Bachelor of Engineering (B.E.) degree in electronics and telecommunications engineering from Sathyabama University, Chennai, India, in 2008. Currently he is working toward the Ph.D. degree with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore (SERIS) affiliated with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His Ph.D. research focuses on "industrially-relevant" low-temperature multifunctional thin-films for high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

He was with the Interuniversity Microelectronics Centre, Belgium, for a year working on microelectronics research. In 2009, he joined the Silicon Solar Cell Group of SERIS, NUS, as a Research Scientist.

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:23:01 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

Fa-Jun Ma received the B.Eng. degree in material science and engineering from the Northeastern University, Shenyang, China, in 2000 and the M.Sc. degree in electrical engineering from the National University of Singapore, in 2008, where he is currently working toward the Ph.D degree with the Department of Electrical and Computer Engineering and the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore.

He was with CMOS technology for nine years. His research interests include modeling and simulation of dopant diffusion and dry oxidation processes and surface and Auger recombination, Al local back-surface field solar cells and all-back-contact solar cells.



Serena Fen Lin received the Bachelor's degree in optical and electrical engineering (first class Hons.) from Zhejiang University, Hangzhou, China, in 2004 and the Ph.D. degree in optoelectronics, in 2008, from the National University of Singapore (NUS), Singapore.

She has eight years of experience in both the photovoltaic and optoelectronic industries. She is currently a Project Manager and Research Scientist with Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, NUS. Her job responsibilities include project management on industrial and semiindustrial projects on silicon wafer solar cells. She has extensive experience in the area of surface passivation, fabrication, and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Thomas Mueller received the diploma degree in electrical engineering from the University of Dortmund, Dortmund, Germany, and the Ph.D. degree from the University of Hagen, Hagen, Germany.

He is currently the Head of the Silicon Wafer Solar Cells I group with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore, Singapore. His research interests include advanced high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cell architectures such as all-back-contact and heterojunction cells.

Armin G. Aberle received the Physicist and Ph.D. degrees in physics from the University of Freiburg, Freiburg, Germany, in 1988 and 1992, respectively, and the Dr. rer. nat. habil. degree in physics from the University of Hannover, Hannover, Germany, in 1999.

He is the Chief Executive Officer with the Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, Singapore. He has published extensively (>300 papers), and his work has a high impact (>4000 citations). He is an Editor of several scientific journals. In the 1990s, he established the Silicon Photovoltaics (PV) Department at the Institute for Solar Energy Research (ISFH), Hamelin, Germany. He then worked for 10 years in Australia as a Professor of PV with the University of New South Wales, Sydney.

Bram Hoex received the M.Sc. and Ph.D. degrees in applied physics from Eindhoven University of Technology, Eindhoven, The Netherlands.

He is currently the Director and Group Leader of the Silicon Photovoltaics Cluster, Solar Energy Research Institute of Singapore, National University of Singapore. His research interests include advanced fabrication and characterization of high-efficiency silicon wafer solar cells.

Authorized licensed use limited to: Purdue University. Downloaded on September 13,2024 at 16:23:01 UTC from IEEE Xplore. Restrictions apply.

Attachment K-5

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 21, 2024 at URL:

https://search.worldcat.org/title/646065012

WorldCat® Items Search for books, articles, and more

Home Libraries Topics Lists About For Librarians

IEEE journal of photovoltaics

Authors: Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers, IEEE Electron Devices Society

Journal, Magazine, English, 2011
Edition: View all formats and editions
Publisher: IEEE, Piscataway, NJ, 2011

Genre:	Periodicals
ISSN:	2156-3381, 2156-3403
OCLC Number / Unique Identifier:	646065012
Subjects:	Periodicals Photovoltaic power generation Photovoltaic power generation Periodicals Photovoltaic power systems Photovoltaic power systems Periodicals Show less ^
Additional Physical Form Entry:	Also issued online: IEEE journal of photovoltaics (Online) 646065728
Notes:	"A publication of the IEEE Electron Devices Society, the IEEE Industrial Electronics Society, the IEEE Nanotechnology Council, the IEEE Photonics Society, the IEEE Power & Energy Society, the IEEE Power Electronics Society, and the IEEE Reliability Society."
More Information:	ieeexplore.ieee.org

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 21, 2024 at URL:

https://search.worldcat.org/title/646065012

3 editions in 518 libraries

Featured libraries All libraries

Showing 392 libraries near Washington, District of Columbia

☐ Only public libraries

Academic

George Washington University

1.2 miles from your current location.
Melvin Gelman Libr, 2130 H St NW, Washington, DC, 20052-2521, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Academic

Howard University

1.4 miles from your current location.
Founders Library, 500 Howard Place NW, Washington, DC, 20059, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Regional or National

Federal Communications Commission

1.6 miles from your current location.
Library, Room 2.142, 45 L Street NE, Washington, DC, 20554, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Regional or National

Library of Congress

2.2 miles from your current location.
101 Independence Avenue, SE, Washington, DC, 20540, United States

Borrow

Favorite Library

Attachment K-6

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 27, 2024 at URL: https://search.worldcat.org/title/646065012

WorldCat Items

Home Libraries Topics Lists About For Librarians

IEEE journal of photovoltaics

Authors: Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers, IEEE Electron Devices Society

Journal, Magazine, English, 2011
Edition: View all formats and editions
Publisher: IEEE, Piscataway, NJ, 2011

Genre:	Periodicals
ISSN:	2156-3381, 2156-3403
OCLC Number / Unique Identifier:	646065012
Subjects:	Periodicals Photovoltaic power generation Photovoltaic power generation Periodicals Photovoltaic power systems Show more
Additional Physical Form Entry:	Also issued online: IEEE journal of photovoltaics (Online) 646065728
Notes:	"A publication of the IEEE Electron Devices Society, the IEEE Industrial Electronics Society, the IEEE Nanotechnology Council, the IEEE Photonics Society, the IEEE Power & Energy Society, the IEEE Power Electronics Society, and the IEEE Reliability Society."

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 27, 2024 at URL: https://search.worldcat.org/title/646065012

3 editions in 515 libraries

Featured libraries All libraries

Showing 392 libraries near North Carolina, United States

Only public libraries

Academic

University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill. University Libraries
Davis Library
11 miles from your current location.
208 Raleigh St., Davis Library CB #3916, Chapel Hill, NC, 27514-8890, United States
Borrow
Favorite Library

Academic

North Carolina Central University
James E. Shepard Memorial Library
15 miles from your current location.
James E Shepard Libr, 1801 Fayatteville Street, Durham, NC, 27707, United States
Borrow
Favorite Library

Academic

Duke University Libraries
Duke University Library; Perkins Library
17 miles from your current location.
411 Chapel Drive, PO Box 90188, Durham, NC, 27708, United States
Borrow
Favorite Library

Academic

North Carolina State University
NC State University Libraries
17 miles from your current location.
2 Broughton Dr., Campus Box 7111, Raleigh, NC, 27695-7111, United States
Borrow
Favorite Library

Attachment K-7

LIBRARY | CATALOG

1 of 1

PERIODICAL OR NEWSPAPER

IEEE journal of photovoltaics

Full Record MARC Tags

Main title

IEEE journal of photovoltaics.

Published/Created

Piscataway, NJ : IEEE

Request this Item | LC Find It

More Information

LCCN Permalink	https://lccn.loc.gov/2010204535
Publication history	Began with vol. 1, no. 1 (July 2011).
Current frequency	Two issues per year
ISSN	2156-3381
LC classification	TK1087 .I335

Request this Item | LC Find It

Related names	Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers. IEEE Electron Devices Society.
LC Subjects	Photovoltaic power generation--Periodicals. Photovoltaic power systems--Periodicals.
Other Subjects	Photovoltaic power generation. Photovoltaic power systems.
Form/Genre	Periodicals. Periodicals.
Browse by shelf order	TK1087
Notes	"A publication of the IEEE Electron Devices Society, the IEEE Industrial Electronics Society, the IEEE Nanotechnology Council, the IEEE Photonics Society, the IEEE Power & Energy Society, the IEEE Power Electronics Society, and the IEEE Reliability Society."
Reproduction no./Source	IEEE, 445 Hoes Lane, Piscataway, NJ 08854 $840.00
Additional formats	Also issued online: IEEE journal of photovoltaics (Online) 2156-3403 (DLC) 2010204536 (OCoLC)646065728
LCCN	2010204535
Dewey class no.	621
National bib agency no.	015699871
Other system no.	(OCoLC)ocn646065012
Additional Links	http://ieeexplore.ieee.org/xpl/tocresult.jsp?isnumber=6108377
Type of material	Periodical or Newspaper
Source of description	Description based on: Vol. 1, no. 1 (July 2011); title from cover. Latest issue consulted: Vol. 2, no. 1 (Jan. 2012).

Item Availability

Request this Item | LC Find It

Request in	Jefferson or Adams Building Reading Rooms
Status	c.1 v. 13, no. 1-3 2023 Jan-May At Bindery - 09-09-2024 c.1 v. 13, no. 4-6 2023 July-Nov At Bindery - 09-09-2024
Older receipts	v.1-v.6:no.5 (2011-2016:Sept.), v.7-v.9:no.5 (2017-2019:Sept.), v.10-v.13 (2020-2023)
CALL NUMBER	TK1087 .I335 Copy 1 unbound issues
Request in	Newspaper & Current Periodical Reading Room (Madison LM133)
Latest receipts	v. 14, no. 5 (2024 Sept.) v. 14, no. 4 (2024 July) v. 14, no. 3 (2024 May) v. 14, no. 2 (2024 Mar.) v. 14, no. 1 (2024 Jan.) v. 6, no. 6 (2016 Nov.)

Request this Item | LC Find It

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from NC State Libraries OPAC on September 27, 2024 at URL: https://ncsu.summon.serialssolutions.com/search?fvf=ContentType%2CJournal+Article%2Cf%7CContentType%2CMagazine+Article%2Cf%7CContentType%2CBook+Chapter%2Cf%7CContentType%2CTrade+Publication+Article%2Cf%7CContentType%2CConference+Proceeding%2Cf%7CLanguage%2CEnglish%2Cf&keep_r=true&l=en&q=%3A+ieee+journal+of+photovoltaics#!/search?pn=1&ho=t&include.ft.matches=f&fvf=ContentType,Journal%20%2F%20eJournal,f&l=en&q=:%20ieee%20journal%20of%20photovoltaics

Summon NC STATE University Libraries

IEEE journal of photovoltaics

by IEEE Photonics Society; IEEE Power Electronics Society; IEEE Electron Devices Society ; More...

Journal Available upon request, TK1087 .I432 .V.4 NO.6 2014

Subjects

Periodicals.
Photovoltaic power generation -- Periodicals.
Photovoltaic power systems -- Periodicals.

Record Details

Publication Title
IEEE journal of photovoltaics

Language
English

Publisher
The Institute of Electrical and Electronics Engineers

Date
2011

Source
NCSU Libraries Catalog

Genre
Periodicals

ISSN
2156-3381

Attachment K-9

ResearchGate

See discussions, stats, and author profiles for this publication at: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/289534517

High-efficiency RISE-IBC solar cells: Influence of rear-side passivation on pn-junction meander recombination

Conference Paper · October 2013

CITATIONS
15

READS
893

9 authors, including:

Robby Peibst
Institute for Solar Energy Research (ISFH)
189 PUBLICATIONS **5,155** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

Nils Harder
TOTAL
91 PUBLICATIONS **2,084** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

Agnes Merkle
Institute for Solar Energy Research (ISFH)
33 PUBLICATIONS **1,856** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

Tobias Neubert
Institute for Solar Energy Research (ISFH)
16 PUBLICATIONS **240** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

All content following this page was uploaded by Jan Schmidt on 14 August 2020.

The user has requested enhancement of the downloaded file.

HIGH-EFFICIENCY RISE-IBC SOLAR CELLS: INFLUENCE OF REAR SIDE-PASSIVATION ON PN-JUNCTION MEANDER RECOMBINATION

R. Peibst[1], N.-P. Harder[1,3], A. Merkle[1], T. Neubert[1], S. Kirstein[1], J. Schmidt[1], F. Dross[2], P. Basore[2], R. Brendel[1]
(1) ISFH - Am Ohrberg 1, D-31860 Emmerthal – Germany
(2) Hanwha Solar America – 2424 Walsh Avenue, Santa Clara, CA95510 - USA
(3) now at TOTAL, San Jose, California, USA

ABSTRACT: We investigate the influence of the rear side passivation scheme in our *n*-type RISE-IBC (Rear Interdigitated Single Evaporation - Interdigitated Backjunction Cell) solar cells. We compare selective rear-side passivation, i.e. the passivation of the n^+ doped back surface field with thermally grown SiO_2 and the passivation of the p^+ doped emitter with PA-ALD (plasma-assisted atomic layer deposition) Al_2O_3, with full-area Al_2O_3 rear-side passivation of both polarities. We show evidence that the choice of rear-side passivation strongly influences the strength of the recombination where the *pn*-junction meander surfaces at the rear of the solar cell. While selective rear-side passivation yields on average 7 mV higher open circuit voltages, the surface recombination at the *pn*-junction is significant for this passivation scheme, implying lower pseudo fill factors. The highest energy conversion efficiency of 23.1% is achieved with selective rear-side passivation. The RISE-IBC solar cells of this study do not have a diffused front-surface field (FSF), but instead rely solely on SiN_x passivation of the textured front side. Nevertheless, very high fill factor values > 82% are obtained. Lateral conductivity of the FSF is obviously not necessarily needed for achieving high fill factors, particularly not for the low-resistivity (< 2 Ω.cm) *n*-type Cz Si wafers used in this study.

Keywords: High-efficiency, Passivation, Back Contact, SiO, Al_2O_3, c-Si

1 INTRODUCTION

IBC (Interdigitated Backjunction Cell) solar cells have proven to be a suitable cell architecture for commercially producing high-efficiency solar cells [1,2]. The process complexity implied by the necessity to form patterned doped regions on the cell rear side can be significantly reduced by using "enabling techniques", e.g. in-situ patterned ion implantation [3,4]. On the other hand, excellent IBC cell results have been demonstrated by various institutes [5,6] on small area cells fabricated with laboratory (lab)-type processes. Those lab-type processes are usually lacking of an enabling technology, thus implying a large number of process steps. The RISE (Rear Interdigitated Single Evaporation) - IBC process developed at ISFH [7-9] uses laser structuring instead of photolithography, but still implies a rather high number of process steps. We therefore also consider the RISE process as rather lab- than industrial-type. There are different applications of lab-type IBC processes: (*i*) as an internal research platform, e.g. for the evaluation of innovative module interconnection schemes [10] or the evaluation of the efficiency potential of promising kerfless technologies [9], (*ii*) as an evaluation platform for wafer material and single process steps of external partners, and (*iii*) for principle studies of effects also relevant for industrial IBC cells [5].

In this paper, we evaluate on the one hand the performance of the $POCl_3$-diffusion process of Hanwha Solar America (HSA) R&D facility, alongside with the *n*-type Cz Si wafers that are accessible to HSA (application (*ii*)). For this purpose we use these wafers and HSA's $POCl_3$-diffusion for performing ISFH's RISE-IBC solar cell process and compare the performance to RISE-IBC solar cells where all of the processes have been performed at ISFH. On the other hand, and more fundamentally, we investigate in this paper the effect of rear side passivation (application (*iii*)): A passivation layer deposited full-area on the rear-side of an IBC cell has to passivate both polarities, i.e., the p^+ doped emitter and the n^+ doped BSF (Back Surface Field). While Al_2O_3 is known to yield excellent passivation quality on p^+ doped surfaces [11,12], the passivation quality on n^+ doped surfaces seems to depend on the Al_2O_3 deposition method. While excellent results have been reported recently for PE-CVD (Plasma Enhanced Chemical Vapor Deposition) - deposited Al_2O_3 [13], PA-ALD (Plasma Assisted Atomic Layer Deposition) - deposited Al_2O_3 seems to provide a rather poor passivation on n^+ doped surfaces [14]. It should therefore be beneficial to apply a "selective" rear-side passivation, i.e., to passivate only the boron emitter with Al_2O_3 while well-passivating the phosphorous doped BSF with thermally grown SiO_2 [15]. In this paper, we compare selective rear-side passivation to full-area passivation of the rear-side with PA-ALD-deposited Al_2O_3.

2 EXPERIMENTALS

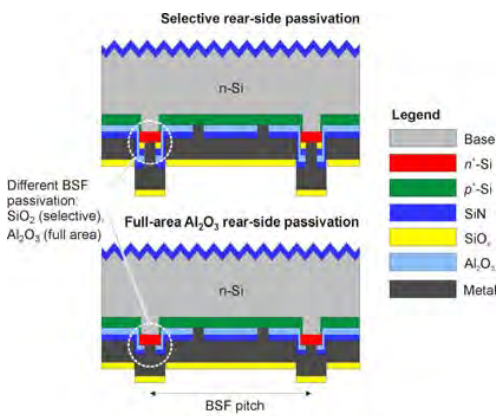


Figure 1: Illustration of the *n*-type RISE IBC structure for the two different rear-side passivation schemes investigated.

The primary features of the RISE process are described in detail in previous publications [7-9], where we have realized a cell structure similar to that of Sinton *et al.* [16], except that the RISE cell consists of a laser-based lithography-free self aligned process for rear side

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2877

semiconductor structuring and metallization. The schematic cross sections of the solar cells of this investigation are shown in Figure 1.

We compared two different wafer materials: 2 Ωcm *n*-type Cz received from Hanwha Solar America, and material in stock at ISFH, in this case 1.4 Ωcm *n*-type Cz. For the 2 Ωcm HSA material, the phosphorus diffusion was performed either at HSA or at ISFH. All other process steps of the solar cells of these groups were performed at ISFH. The solar cells made from the 1.4 Ωcm wafers were completely processed at ISFH.

We processed 25 small area cells (20x20) mm² on full (156x156) mm² pseudosquare *n*-type Cz wafers. On each wafer, we applied four variations of the device geometry and report here about the performance of two pitches: 2300 µm and 1150 µm BSF pitch, both with emitter/BSF finger width ratio 18/5. We adjusted the distance of the laser contact openings [7,17] in order to ensure that solar cells of both pitches also have the same contact area fraction.

We also prepared reference samples for monitoring of each process step by measuring emitter saturation currents and doping profiles. The reference samples feature on both sides on the full area the respective cell area preparation, i.e. emitter or BSF diffusion, or textured front side passivation. To evaluate the recombination of these cell regions we let the reference samples undergo the full cell processing sequence. The saturation current densities determined on the reference samples are listed in Tab. 1. For the phosphorous doped BSF, the J_{0e} values for Al_2O_3 passivation comparable to those reported by Hoex *et al.* [14]. From the area-weighted J_{0e} values for the BSF, one expects a V_{oc} difference of ~ 6 mV between the selective and the full-area rear-side passivation scheme.

	R_{sheet} [Ω/□]	J_{0e} **Al_2O_3** pass. [fA/cm²]	J_{0e} **SiO_2** pass. [fA/cm²]
Phosphorous BSF, HSA $POCl_3$ diffusion	53	215 ± 30	83 ± 10
Phosphorous BSF, ISFH $POCl_3$ diffusion	31	145 ± 20	95 ± 10
Boron emitter	61	20 ± 3	-

Table 1: Saturation current densities, determined by QSSPC [18] on reference samples.

3 CELL RESULTS

The main *IV*-curve quantities, as determined in-house under standard test conditions, are shown in Fig. 2. For all quantities, one should remark that no significant differences between the three groups - 2Ωcm HSA material, phosphorous diffusion performed either at HSA or ISFH and 1.4 Ωcm HSA material, ISFH $POCl_3$ diffusion - are resolvable. The HSA material (the HSA $POCl_3$ diffusion) is performing as excellent as the ISFH reference material (the ISFH $POCl_3$ diffusion). For more details on the comparison of the different groups, the reader should refer to Ref. [19].

For the open circuit voltage V_{oc}, the constant emitter area fraction and the constant metalized area fraction imply comparable values for both BSF pitches. The cells with selective rear-side passivation exhibit on average ~7 mV higher V_{oc} values than the cells with full-area Al_2O_3 passivation, in agreement with the expectation from the area-weighted J_{0e}-values of the reference samples (Sec. 2).

No clear influence of the rear-side passivation scheme can be resolved in the short-circuit current density (J_{sc}) values. By contrast, the BSF pitch clearly influences J_{sc}: for 1150 µm pitch, J_{sc} is ~0.4 mA/cm² higher than for 2300 µm pitch. This observation can be explained by the so-called "electrical shading"-effect [20], which describes the reduced minority carrier collection efficiency implied by extended BSF regions.

For the fill factor (*FF*), a smaller BSF pitch is clearly beneficial. Lateral transport losses implied by the rather long majority carrier paths in case of the 2300µm BSF pitch are a plausible explanation for this observation.

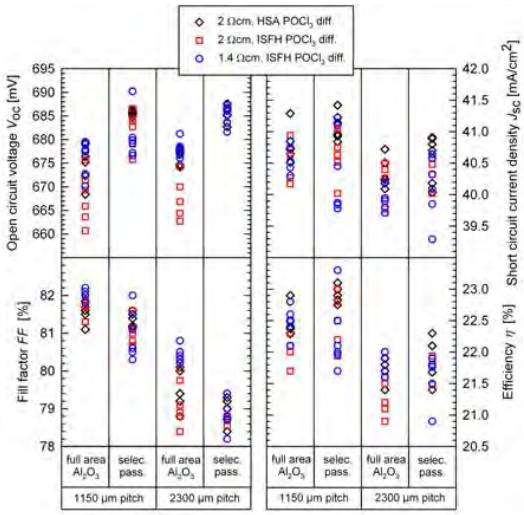


Figure 2: Main *IV*-quantities for BSF-pitches of 1150µm and 2300µm and for the two passivation schemes (in-house measurement, designated area of 3.97cm²).

Nevertheless, the absolute *FF* values up to more than 82% are very high, especially in face of the absence of a diffused front-surface field. Obviously, the additional lateral conductivity provided by a FSF is not necessarily required, particularly not for the low-resistivity (≤2 Ω.cm) *n*-type Cz Si wafers used in this study. This observation poses experimental support of the simulation-based prediction of Ohrdes *et al.* [21]. The most puzzling observations is the dependency of the fill factor on the rear-side passivation scheme. For both BSF pitches investigated, the absolute *FF* values for full area Al_2O_3 rear-side passivation are ~0.5% higher than for selective rear-side passivation. This effect is further discussed in Sec. 4.

Due to higher J_{sc} and *FF*, the efficiency is highest for the cells with 1150µm pitch. Several cells from different groups are measured in-house with efficiencies >23%. The expected benefit of the selective rear-side passivation is not obvious from the measured efficiency values. The counteracting dependency of V_{oc} and *FF* on the rear-side passivation scheme implies only slightly higher average efficiencies for the cells with selective rear-side passivation.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2878

The cell measured in-house with the highest efficiency - 1150µm pitch, selective rear-side passivation, 1.4Ωcm material, ISFH $POCl_3$ diffusion - was sent to F-ISE CalLab for independent confirmation. Table 2 compares the confirmed *IV*-curve quantities to the in-house measurements. Within the range of uncertainty, all quantities are in good agreement. We thus conclude that the same accounts for the other data shown in Fig. 2.

	In-house data	F-ISE CalLab data
Short circuit current density J_{sc}	41.2 mA/cm^2	41.3±1mA/cm^2
Open circuit voltage V_{oc}	690.2 mV	686.2±3.4 mV
Fill factor *FF*	82 %	81.59±0.82 %
Efficiency	23.3 %	23.12±0.7 %

Table 2: Best cell: comparison of the in-house measured *IV*-quantities with the values independently confirmed by F-ISE CalLab.

4 PSEUDO FILL FACTOR ANALYSIS

The puzzling dependency of the *FF* on the rear-side passivation scheme requires more discussion. In order to exclude any difference induced by series resistance, we determined the pseudo fill factor (*pFF*) from suns-V_{oc} measurements (Fig. 3).

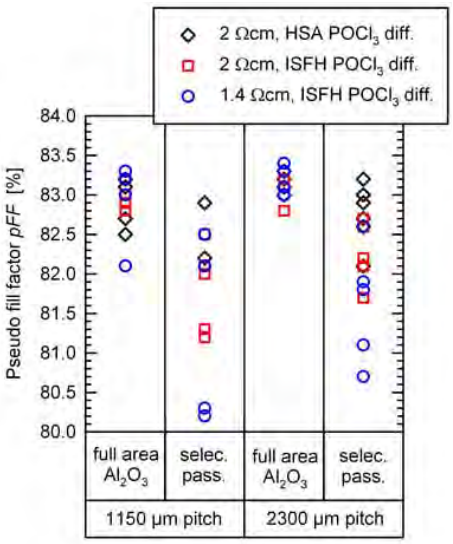


Figure 3: Pseudo fill factor values, determined by suns-V_{oc} measurements.

Also for the *pFF*, significantly higher values are obtained in case of full-area Al_2O_3 rear-side passivation. Obviously, the different rear-side passivation schemes imply a different recombination behavior. The highest *pFF* values are obtained for the cells with 2300µm BSF pitch and full-area Al_2O_3 rear-side passivation. For the cells with selective rear-side passivation, the *pFF* values seem to be higher for the larger BSF pitch.

In order to analyze the recombination behavior of the cells with selective rear-side passivation, we compare the suns-V_{oc} curve of the complete cell with the area-weighted suns-$V_{oc,impl.}$ curves measured on the reference samples (Fig. 4). The representative cell chosen for this analysis has a BSF pitch of 2300µm and a rather low *pFF*

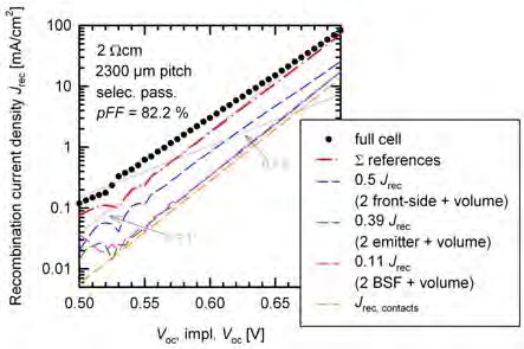


Figure 4: (Symbols) recombination current density of a representative cell with selective rear-side passivation and 2300µm BSF pitch (2Ωcm, ISFH $POCl_3$ diffusion), determined by suns-V_{oc} measurements. The dashed lines represent the area-weighted recombination currents of the references samples, determined by suns-$V_{oc,impl.}$ measurements.

of 82.2%. In the voltage regime investigated, the recombination current density of the complete cell (symbols) can neither be well described by an ideality factor of n=1 nor by an ideality factor of n=2 (solid lines). The suns-$V_{oc,impl.}$ curves from the reference samples (dashed lines) are scaled by the half of the area fraction of the respective region. The factor 0.5 arises from the fact that the references are symmetrical samples, featuring either two textured sides with SiN_x passivation (front side reference) or two sides with passivated boron emitter or phosphorous BSF region. The injection-level dependent bulk recombination is also included in the suns-$V_{oc,impl.}$ curves of the reference samples and thus scaled accordingly. Since the recombination at the metal contacts is more difficult to determine, we calculated this contribution by assuming an ideality factor n=1 and $J_{0e,met}$ values as reported in Ref. [18] (600 fA/cm^2 for the 60 Ω/□ boron emitter and 500 fA/cm^2 for the 30 Ω/□ phosphorous BSF). One should remark that an error in the $J_{0e,met}$ values is of minor effect for the total recombination due to the small metalized area fraction (3.7 % in total). The illumination levels are scaled by the short current density of the cell. The sum of all references (dash-dotted line) poorly describes the recombination current of the complete cell. Obviously, there is an additional recombination path present in the cell. The most plausible origin for this additional recombination is recombination at the *pn*-junctions. In the following, we therefore denote this recombination current density by $J_{rec,pn}$. Since the choice of rear-side passivation strongly influences the strength of $J_{rec,pn}$, this recombination seems to occur where the *pn*-junction meander surfaces at the cell rear side [22].

Since the cells with finger pitch 1150 µm and 2300 µm have the same emitter/BSF area coverage fraction and the same contact opening fraction but a different *pn*-junction meander length, subtracting the suns-V_{oc} curve of the 2300 µm pitch cell from that of the 1150 µm pitch cell should give a fingerprint of the recombination at the *pn*-junction meander. In fact, if we assume that the

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2879

recombination at this meander is microscopically identical for both cell types, this subtraction should yield exactly the *pn*-junction meander recombination $J_{rec,pn}$ of the 2300 µm pitch cell. This is shown in Fig.5.

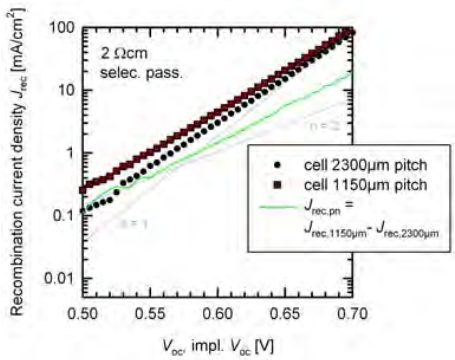


Figure 5: Recombination current densities of two representative cells with 1150µm and 2300µm BSF pitch (selective rear-side pass., 2Ωcm, ISFH $POCl_3$ diffusion). The solid line corresponds to the difference between the recombination current densities.

The ideality factor of $J_{rec,pn}$ is ~1.5. For full-area Al_2O_3 passivation, the recombination current density for cells with a pitch of 1150µm is not significantly larger than for cells with a pitch of 2300µm, implying very low $J_{rec,pn}$ values (not shown).
Adding $J_{rec,pn}$ to the area-weighted recombination currents densities for the emitter, BSF, contacts, front-side and bulk, the total recombination of the full cell can be well reproduced (Fig. 6). This excellent agreement supports the hypothesis that the missing additional recombination mechanism visible in Fig. 4 is indeed correlated with the recombination at the *pn*-junction meander.

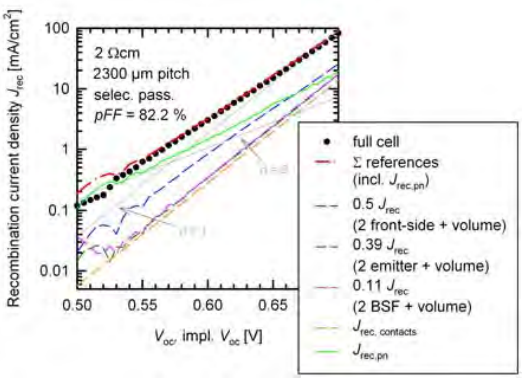


Figure 6: Comparison of the recombination current density for the 2300µm pitch cell (symbols) with the sum (dash-dotted line) of all references (dashed lines) and the *pn*-junction meander recombination $J_{rec,pn}$ (solid line).

5 CONCLUSIONS

We investigate the influence of the rear side passivation scheme in our *n*-type RISE-IBC solar cells. We compare selective rear-side passivation, i.e. the passivation of the n^+ doped BSF with thermally grown SiO_2 and the passivation of the p^+ doped emitter with Al_2O_3, with full-area Al_2O_3 rear-side passivation of both polarities.
While the highest open circuit voltages are achieved with selective rear-side passivation, the corresponding pseudo fill factor is found to be significantly lower than with full-area Al_2O_3 passivation. Nevertheless, the highest efficiency obtained in this study is measured to 23.1% on a cell with selective rear-side passivation.
The puzzling recombination behavior of the cells with selective rear-side passivation cannot be described by the sum of all area-weighted recombination currents of the front-side, emitter, BSF, contacts and volume determined on reference samples. An additional recombination path is obviously present in the full cells. We attribute this additional recombination to surface recombination at the *pn*-junction at the rear side of the solar cell. We quantify this recombination current density $J_{rec,pn}$ by subtracting the suns-V_{oc} curves of cells with different *pn*-junction meander length. Adding $J_{rec,pn}$ to the area-weighted recombination currents densities for the emitter, BSF, contacts, front-side and bulk, the total recombination of the full cell can be well reproduced.
At present, the microscopic origin for the significant surface recombination at the *pn*-junction in case of selective rear-side passivation is not clear and requires further investigations. Nevertheless, we conclude that a proper surface passivation of the *pn*-junction is crucial to achieve high pseudo fill factors in IBC cells.

[1] D. De Ceuster, P. Cousins, D. Rose, D. Vicente, P. Tipones and W. Mulligan, Proceedings of the 22nd EUPVSEC (2007), pp. 816-819.

[2] D. D. Smith, P. J. Cousins, A. Masad, S. Westerberg, M. Defensor, R. Ilaw, T. Dennis, R. Daquin, N. Bergstrom, A. Leygo, X. Zhu, B. Meyers, B. Bourne, M. Shields and D. Rose, presented at the 39th IEEE PVSC (2013).

[3] C.B. Mo, S. J. Park, Y. J. Kim, D. Y. Lee, S. C. Park, D. S. Kim, S. B. Kim, J. Graff, M. Sheoran, P. Sullivan, presented at the 27th. EUPVSEC, (2012).

[4] Press release BOSCH Solar Energy, www.solarserver.de, www.pv-magazine.de, Aug. 15th. (2013).

[5] C. Reichel, F. Granek, M. Hermle and S. W. Glunz, Progress in Photovoltaics 21 (2012), pp. 1063-1076.

[6] M. Aleman, J. Das, T. Janssens, B. Pawlak, N. Posthuma, J. Robbelein, S. Singh, K. Baert, J. Poortmans, J. Fernandez, K. Yoshikawa and P.J. Verlinden, Energy Procedia **27** (2012), pp. 638-645.

[7] P. Engelhart, N.P. Harder, T. Neubert, H. Plagwitz, B. Fischer, R. Meyer and R. Brendel, Proceedings of the 21st EUPVSEC (2006), pp. 773-776.

[8] A. Merkle, H. Schulte-Huxel, S. Blankemeyer, I. Feilhaber, R. Bock, V. Steckenreiter, S. Kajari-Schroeder, N.-P. Harder, R. Brendel, Progress in Photovoltaics **21** (2013), pp. 1354-1362.

[9] F. Haase, R. Winter, S. Kajari-Schröder, M. Nese and R. Brendel, Proceedings of the 27th EU PVSEC (2012) pp. 580-585

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2880

[10] H. Schulte-Huxel, S. Blankemeyer, R. Bock, A. Merkle, S. Kajari-Schröder and R. Brendel, IEEE Journal of Photovoltaics, **3** (1) (2012) pp. 77-82.

[11] B. Hoex, J. Schmidt, R. Bock, P. P. Altermatt, M. C. M. van de Sanden, and W. M. M. Kessels, Appl. Phys. Lett. **91** (2007) pp. 112107–112109.

[12] A. Richter, J. Benick, and M. Hermle , IEEE Journal of Photovoltaics **3** (1) (2013) pp. 236-245.

[13] S. Duttagupta, F.-J.Ma, S. F. Lin, T. Mueller, A. G. Aberle and Bram Hoex, IEEE Journal of Photovoltaics, **3** (4) (2013) pp. 1163 – 1169.

[14] B. Hoex, M. C. M. van de Sanden, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, and W. M. M. Kessels, Phys. Status Solidi RRL **6** (2012) pp. 4–6.

[15] A. Cuevas, P. A. Basore, G. Giroult-Matlakowski and C. Dubois, Journal of Applied Physics **80** (1996) pp. 3370-3375.

[16] R.A. Sinton and R.M. Swanson, IEEE Transactions on Electron Devices **37** (2), 1990, pp. 348-352.

[17] S. Hermann, N.-P. Harder, R. Brendel, D. Herzog and H. Haferkamp Applied Physics A: Materials Science & Processing **99** (1) (2010) pp.151-158

[18] D. E. Kane and R. M. Swanson, Proceedings of the 18th IEEE PVSC (1985) pp.578-583.

[19] F. Dross, A. Merkle, E. Van Kerschaver, K. Cabanas-Holmen, R. Peibst, N.-P.Harder, R. Brendel and P. Basore, *this conference*

[20] M. Hermle, F. Granek, O. Schultz-Wittmann, S. W. Glunz, Proceedings of the 33rd . IEEE PVSC (2008), pp. 412-415.

[21] T. Ohrdes, U. Römer, Y. Larionova, R. Peibst, P.P. Altermatt and N.-P. Harder, Proceedings of the 27th EU PVSEC, (2012), pp. 866-869

[22] A. S. Grove and D. J. Fitzgerald, Solid State Electronics **9** (1966) pp. 783-806.

View publication stats

Attachment K-10

Available online at www.sciencedirect.com

ScienceDirect

Energy Procedia 55 (2014) 265 – 271

Energy Procedia

4th International Conference on Silicon Photovoltaics, SiliconPV 2014

Ion implantation for all-alumina IBC solar cells with floating emitter

Ralph Müller[a,]*, Christian Reichel[a], Jan Benick[a], Martin Hermle[a]

[a]*Fraunhofer Institute for Solar Energy Systems (ISE), Heidenhofstrasse 2, D-79110 Freiburg, Germany*

Abstract

Interdigitated back contact (IBC) solar cells have a high efficiency potential. However, the fabrication of this cell structure is quite complex. Ion implantation for structured doping together with batch reactors for front and rear side passivation with Al_2O_3 could help to reduce the fabrication effort. Since Al_2O_3 gives a very good passivation on *p*-doped surfaces, we investigate *n*-type IBC solar cells with a low-dose ion-implanted front floating emitter (FFE) which we compare to a low-dose ion implanted front surface field (FSF) passivated by SiO_2. We measured saturation current densities (J_0) between 10 and 15 fA/cm^2 for the SiO_2 passivated FSF and down to 5 fA/cm^2 for the Al_2O_3 passivated FFE on textured samples. The FFE has been successfully applied to fully implanted IBC cells ($\eta = 21.8$ %). Cells with FSF degraded strongly under UV-illumination due to the instable SiO_2 passivation on the front side while the FFE cells with Al_2O_3 passivation were much less affected. IV measurements under low level illumination revealed a linear performance down to 0.01 suns for both, FSF and FFE.

© 2014 The Authors. Published by Elsevier Ltd. This is an open access article under the CC BY-NC-ND license (http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/3.0/).
Peer-review under responsibility of the scientific committee of the SiliconPV 2014 conference

Keywords: ion implantation; IBC solar cells; floating emitter

1. Introduction

Interdigitated back contact (IBC) solar cells have a high efficiency potential as there are no metal contacts on the front side resulting in a maximum absorption of the incident light. Having both, *n*- and *p*-contacts, on the back side necessitates a structured doping which makes the fabrication of this cell concept quite complex. It has been shown

* Corresponding author. Tel.: +49 761 4588 5921; fax: +49 761 4588 9250.
E-mail address: ralph.mueller@ise.fraunhofer.de

1876-6102 © 2014 The Authors. Published by Elsevier Ltd. This is an open access article under the CC BY-NC-ND license (http://creativecommons.org/licenses/by-nc-nd/3.0/).
Peer-review under responsibility of the scientific committee of the SiliconPV 2014 conference
doi:10.1016/j.egypro.2014.08.078

that selective doping structures can be easily formed by ion implantation using shadow masks [1]. This process could help to reduce the fabrication complexity of IBC solar cells significantly. As the IBC solar cell relies on a perfect passivation on the front side, the formation of a very lowly doped FSF or FFE which allows for a low recombination would be quite beneficial for this type of cell. Such type of profiles can easily be realized by ion implantation. Another possibility to get to a cost effective production is the passivation of both sides in a single process step using large scale ALD batch reactors. Al_2O_3 is an excellent passivation of (implanted) boron-doped profiles [2] and, recently, it has been shown that it is also possible to achieve a good passivation of heavily phosphorus-doped profiles applying suitable process parameters [3].

An all-alumina passivated IBC cell on *n*-type material can be realized by applying a boron-doped floating emitter on the front side. This concept could benefit from the stable passivation provided by the Al_2O_3 passivation [4]. It is known that the passivation quality of SiO_2 degrades under UV-illumination [5, 6]. Gruenbaum *et al*. found an increased surface recombination velocity after UV-illumination, most probably due to an increased defect density at the Si/SiO_2 interface [5]. Since alumina passivation is mainly based on the electrical shielding of electrons by the huge amount of fixed negative charges, a much weaker influence of UV-illumination on the passivation quality is expected [4]. A front floating emitter (FFE) formed with a $POCl_3$ diffusion on *p*-type material and passivated with a SiO_2/SiN_x layer stack was already investigated by Granek *et al*. [7]. They found a poor cell performance compared to samples with a conventional front surface field (FSF) on *n*-type material at low illumination intensities which was explained by a defect related shunt resistance across the floating junction. It is still unclear whether this effect influences a boron-doped front floating emitter in *n*-type IBC solar cells to the same extent as phosphorus-doped front floating emitter in *p*-type IBC-solar cells.

In this study processes for the formation of doping profiles suitable for all-alumina *n*-type IBC solar cells are presented. We evaluate different processing parameters and those resulting in the most promising profiles are applied for the fabrication of small area solar cells. IBC solar cells featuring an alumina passivated floating emitter and reference cells with a FSF passivated by a SiO_2/SiN_x stack were fabricated. We compared the cell performance of FSF and FFE cells under low level illumination and the degradation due to UV-illumination.

2. Experimental

Symmetrical lifetime samples were prepared on 10 Ω cm *n*-type FZ silicon. They first received an RCA clean followed by a boron or a phosphorus implantation (Varian VIISta HC) on both sides with doses between 1e13 and 3e15 cm^{-2}. Then all samples received an SC2 clean before the annealing in a tube furnace. For this process a peak time of 80 min at 1050 °C in a non-oxidizing atmosphere has been applied. For the passivation, the samples were either dipped in HF (1 % HF) and received an alumina passivation (plasma assisted atomic layer deposition, PA-ALD) or entered the furnace again to grow a 10 nm thermal oxide which then was capped by a PECVD silicon nitride. Finally, the Al_2O_3 and SiO_2/SiN_x passivation was activated or improved by a forming gas anneal for 25 min at 425 °C, respectively.

For the fabrication of small area IBC solar cells we used 1 Ω cm *n*-type FZ silicon. The samples received an RCA clean and random pyramids were etched on the front side (only in active cell area). Ion implantation was used to form the doped regions: floating emitter (FE) on the textured front side (1e14 cm^{-2} boron), emitter (1.5e15 cm^{-2} boron) and back surface field (BSF) (3e15 cm^{-2} phosphorus) on the planar back side. The masking of the local implantations was done by photoresists. All implanted regions were co-annealed in a tube furnace for 80 min at 1050 °C in a non-oxidizing atmosphere and passivated by PA-ALD Al_2O_3. The front side was capped by a PECVD nitride and the back side by a PECVD silicon oxide. Aluminum was evaporated on the back side (10 µm thickness) and structured in a wet chemical etch solution with a photoresist mask. Finally, the finished cells were annealed on a hotplate for 5 min at 340 °C to activate the passivation and improve the electrical contact. Samples with front surface field (FSF) were processed identically but received an implantation of phosphorus instead of boron on the front side and 10 nm thermal oxide (etched on back side afterwards) instead of Al_2O_3.

QSSPC measurements were done with a WCT120 tester. The sheet resistance was determined with a four point probe measurement tool. The doping profiles were measured by electrochemical capacitance-voltage (ECV) profiling. IV curves were measured in house under calibrated standard conditions. Degradation experiments were executed with a sun tester at 500 W/m^2.

3. Results

3.1. Doping profiles & lifetimes

Figure 1 shows ECV profiles measured after ion implantation of boron or phosphorus and furnace annealing. With the ion implanter used in this study it is possible to run perfectly controlled and uniform processes with doses down to 1e13 ions/cm^2 resulting in extremely weak doping profiles with peak doping concentrations in the range of 1e17 to 2e18 cm^{-3}. The sheet resistance (R_{Sheet}) of the implanted FFE and FSF samples is in the range of several hundred (1e14 cm^{-2} dose) to thousands (1e13 cm^{-2} dose) Ohm per square (see Table 1).

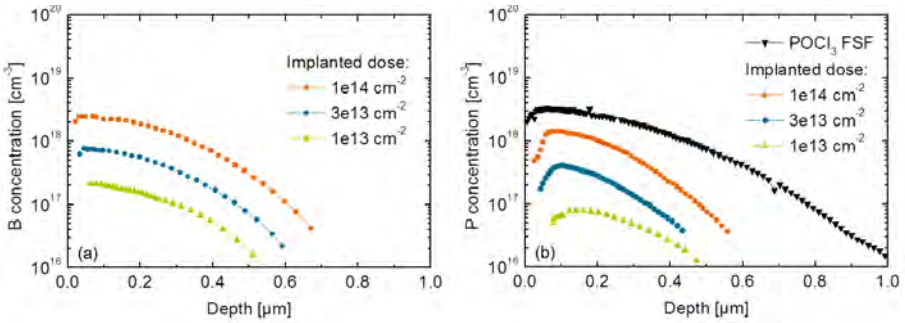


Fig. 1. ECV profiles measured on planar samples after ion implantation and annealing for 80 min at 1050 °C. (a) Low dose boron implantations for a floating emitter; (b) low dose phosphorus implantations for a front surface field. A conventional $POCl_3$-diffused FSF used in Ref [8] is shown for comparison.

The diffusivity of boron and phosphorus during the furnace anneal is quite similar. Profile depths are in the range of 0.5 to 0.7 µm with boron diffusing a little bit deeper. Since the phosphorus profiles are intended for a front surface field passivated by a SiO_2/SiN_x stack, a ~10 nm thick thermal oxide was grown after the annealing. This is done at a much lower temperature and has only a minor influence on the resulting profile, except for the depletion of phosphorus close to the surface.

QSSPC measurements reveal that the saturation current is very low for low dose boron implants passivated with Al_2O_3. According to the intended application on the front side of a solar cell, textured samples with random pyramids on both sides have been used for lifetime studies. Saturation current densities (J_0) down to 5 fA/cm^2 have been achieved (see Table 1). For the boron implanted samples there is a slight trend showing an increase in J_0 for higher boron doses. This is because Auger recombination and the surface recombination velocity usually increase with higher doping concentrations (see Ref [9] for Al_2O_3). Both effects lead to a higher recombination rate resulting in a higher saturation current. The results of phosphorus implanted samples with SiO_2/SiN_x passivation are also very promising. As can be seen in Table 1, J_0 is between 10 and 15 fA/cm^2, significantly below the 20 to 25 fA/cm^2 measured for the conventional $POCl_3$-diffused FSF profile from Fig. 1b. There is no correlation between phosphorus dose and saturation current. This must be due to the passivation and we assume that the surface recombination velocity, dominating the overall recombination, is weakly influenced by the phosphorus surface concentration for SiO_2 on lowly doped *n*-type silicon as it was already simulated by Altermatt *et al*. [10].

Table 1. Characteristics of the investigated profiles (best values achieved so far). Sheet resistance was measured by 4 point probe on planar reference samples. J_0 was extracted from QSSPC measurements (textured samples for FSF & FFE and planar samples for emitter and BSF) using the high injection method [11].

Sample type	Species	Implanted dose [cm^{-2}]	R_{Sheet} [Ω/sq]	J_0 [fA/cm^2]	Passivation
Floating emitter (FFE)	Boron	1e13	3900	5	Al_2O_3
		3e13	1500	6	
		1e14	650	7	
Front surface field (FSF)	Phosphorus	1e13	2200	12	SiO_2/SiN_x
		3e13	880	15	
		1e14	440	10	
Emitter	Boron	7e14	147	9	Al_2O_3
		1e15	108	22	
		1.5e15	73	24	
Back surface field (BSF)	Phosphorus	3e15	39	370	Al_2O_3

With boron implantation in the range of 1e15 cm^{-2}, an emitter suitable for IBC solar cells can be formed (see Fig. 2a). For the anneal with a high thermal budget applied in this study, the profile depth is around 1 µm with a peak concentration between 1e19 and 3e19 cm^{-3}. The sheet resistance (R_{Sheet}) can be easily adjusted in the range of 70 to 150 Ω/sq by varying the implanted dose with only small changes of the doping profile. Together with an Al_2O_3 passivation we found good electrical properties, i.e. low saturation currents (see Table 1). J_0 increases with increasing boron dose, but stays below 30 fA/cm^2, even for the highest dose applied (1.5e15 cm^{-2}).

For the formation of the phosphorus-doped BSF we investigated a large variety of implanted doses resulting in profiles with sheet resistance ranging from 39 to 240 Ω/sq. Unfortunately, we found a strong injection dependent lifetime for phosphorus surface concentrations around 1e19 cm^{-3} (here, profiles implanted with a dose of 3e14 to 1.5e15 cm^{-2}) which makes it impossible to use the high injection method [11] for the extraction of J_0 from the lifetime curves. This is most probably due to the fixed negative charge in the Al_2O_3 passivation, inappropriate for *n*-doped surfaces [12]. We assume that an injection dependent lifetime will have a negative effect on the fill factor (*FF*) of the solar cell. For the highest phosphorus dose of 3e15 cm^{-3}, the high injection method works, giving J_0 of 370 fA/cm^2. The implied fill factor (*iFF*) extracted from the QSSPC measurement is ~84 % indicating that there are no unusual injection dependent recombination paths. So the *n*-doping seems to dominate over the fixed charges in the passivation. The saturation current of the BSF is quite high, but since the area fraction of the BSF is only around 10 % in the IBC solar cells, the J_0 contribution to the whole solar cell is roughly 37 fA/cm^2.

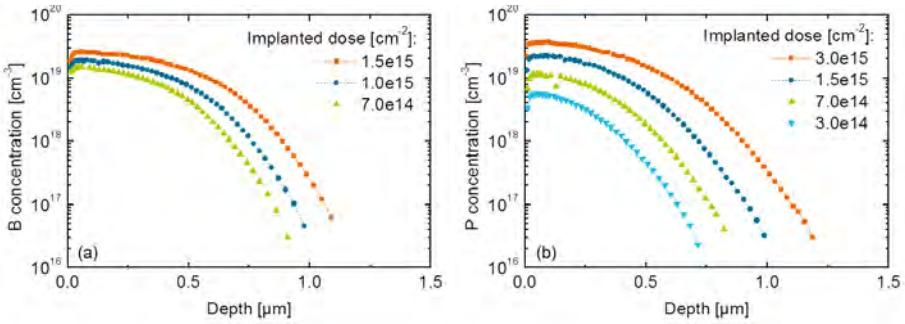


Fig. 2. ECV profiles measured on planar samples after ion implantation and annealing for 80 min at 1050 °C. (a) High dose boron implantations for the emitter; (b) phosphorus implantations for the back surface field.

3.2. IBC solar cells

From the investigations on symmetrical lifetime samples we identified useful parameters to fabricate small area IBC solar cells with an industrial contact pitch of 2.1 mm. The structure is schematically shown in Figure 3a. We choose an implantation dose of 1e14 cm^{-2} for front floating emitter (FFE) and front surface field (FSF) because for this process we expect the best process stability and J_0 appeared to be very similar for the dose variation investigated in the previous section. 2D simulations of the IBC cell with the data from section 3.1 using COMSOL Multiphysics® predict a better fill factor (*FF*) for a boron emitter with lower sheet resistance at costs of the open-circuit voltage (V_{OC}). Since the influence on *FF* is dominant and the overall efficiency should be higher with a stronger boron doping, we applied a boron dose of 1.5e15 cm^{-2} to obtain the emitter with 73 Ω/sq in the solar cell process. The phosphorus BSF was implanted with a dose of 3e15 cm^{-2} (resulting in 39 Ω/sq) to achieve a strong *n*-doping that shows no unusual injection dependent lifetime when being passivated with Al_2O_3.

The best solar cell with a boron doped front floating emitter has a conversion efficiency of 21.8 % (see Fig. 3b). With a V_{OC} of 675 mV, the cell is far below of what would be expected from the J_0 values measured on lifetime samples. Process references showed that the temperature step applied to the finished cells was not sufficient and the passivation could not be fully activated. Unfortunately, aluminum spikes through the emitter lead to a shunt of the pn junction when the cells were tempered at more than 340 °C. A much higher V_{OC} and cell efficiency should be achievable by activating the passivation prior to the metallization.

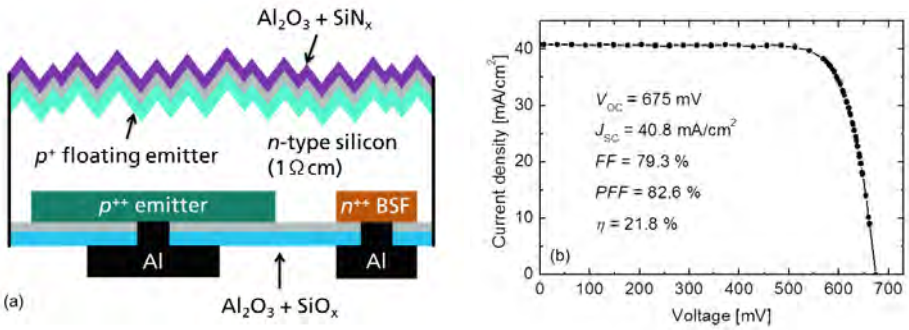


Fig. 3. (a) Cross-sectional sketch of the fabricated IBC solar cells; (b) IV data of the best cell measured in-house. Active cell area is 2 x 2 mm^2, thickness is 200 µm, pitch is 2.1 mm.

Degradation experiments were performed in a sun tester with IBC solar cells featuring a front surface field (FSF) passivated by a SiO_2/SiN_x stack or a front floating emitter (FFE) passivated by an Al_2O_3/SiN_x stack. The measurement of IV-data after 36 h exposure to UV-light shows that the cell with FSF degrades strongly, i.e. the current drops to half of its initial value reducing the efficiency from 20.9 to 9.6 % (see Table 2). The cell with FFE is much more stable, but is still losing ~1 % absolute in efficiency. The effect of degradation under UV-illumination has been observed on symmetrical lifetime samples, too. For the FSF, the effective lifetime at a minority carrier density of 1e15 cm^{-3} dropped by 50 to 85 % while the FFE samples remained at an almost constant lifetime level and lost only 2 to 12 %.

It is known that the SiO_2 passivation degrades under UV-illumination [5] and Granek *et al*. observed a similar strong degradation of IBC cells but only for cells without front surface field [6]. Note that the overall degradation for the FSF samples shown here is stronger than what has been observed by Granek *et al*., but this might be due to the fact that we used a ~1.5 times higher UV-illumination intensity. The degradation of the cells investigated by Granek *et al*. was efficiently suppressed by using a quite strong doping on the front side (FSF with ~150 Ω/sq) and

explained by the weaker dependence on the surface recombination velocity in case of a FSF underneath the passivation [6]. Hence, we conclude that a weaker FSF which can be formed by ion-implantation as shown in this study in fact enables lower J_0 values but becomes more sensitive to the surface passivation quality, especially under UV-illumination.

Table 2. Degradation of IBC solar cells under UV-illumination in a sun tester for 36 h at 500 W/m^2.

Front side	State	V_{OC} [mV]	J_{SC} [mA/cm^2]	FF [%]	η [%]
Front surface field (FSF)	before UV exposure	672	39.2	79.6	20.9
	after UV exposure	612	19.8	79.3	9.6
Floating emitter (FE)	before UV exposure	673	39.9	77.3	20.7
	after UV exposure	668	38.2	76.7	19.6

To investigate the cell performance under low level illumination, we measured IV-data with optical filters placed above the solar cells prior to the degradation experiment described above. The resulting illumination intensities were determined by measuring the current of a calibrated reference cell. Those optical filters might have some influence on the spectrum of the incident light, but since we compare two similar cells, this should be of minor importance. In Figure 4 the short-circuit current and open-circuit voltage are plotted against the illumination intensity for a FSF and FFE cell. In both cases the short-circuit current (J_{SC}) shows a similar dependence on the amount of incoming photons that can be well described by a linear fit. Neglecting series and parallel resistances, the one-diode equation evaluated at open-circuit conditions

$$J_{SC} = J_0 \times \left(\exp\left(\frac{V_{OC} \cdot q}{n \cdot k_B \cdot T} \right) - 1 \right) \tag{1}$$

with elementary charge q, ideality factor n, Botzmann constant k_B and temperature T implies a logarithmic dependence of V_{OC} on J_{SC}. The logarithmical fit to the measured V_{OC} values in Fig. 4b is a quite good indication that the solar cell performance under low level injection is ideal down to at least 0.01 suns. FSF and FFE show a very similar behavior, not only in J_{SC} and V_{OC} but in FF and efficiency as well (not shown here). This is in contradiction with a former publication where p-type IBC cells with a front floating emitter were investigated [7]. Granek *et al.* found a pronounced non-linearity for illumination intensities lower than 0.5 suns and explained this effect by an internal shunt element across the floating junction. It is still unclear whether this effect is present in the n-type IBC solar cells fabricated with ion implantation, but if so, it must be much weaker because it is not visible in the IV data down to 0.01 suns shown here.

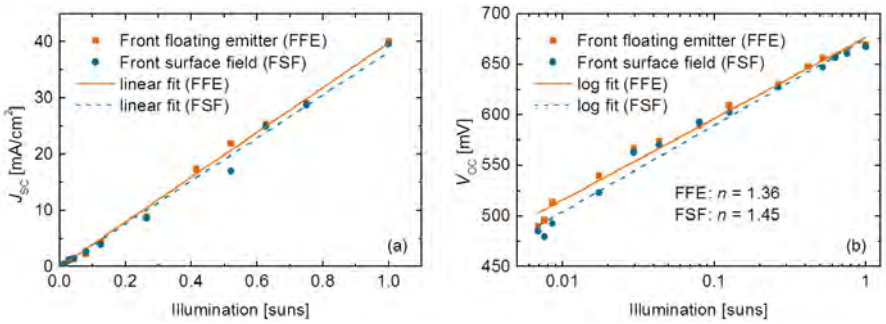


Fig. 4. Comparison of front surface field (FSF) and front floating emitter (FFE) under low level illumination (a) Short-circuit current (J_{SC}) with linear fit; (b) Open-circuit voltage (V_{OC}) with logarithmic fit corresponding to the one-diode equation.

4. Conclusion

Ion implantation is suitable to form lowly doped regions acting as front surface field (FSF) or front floating emitter (FFE) in *n*-type IBC solar cells. Very low saturation current densities (J_0) in the range of 10 to 15 fA/cm^2 have been achieved for textured FSF samples passivated with a SiO_2/SiN_x stack. These weak profiles strongly depend on the surface recombination velocity and therefore suffer from UV-illumination degrading the SiO_2 passivation quality. For textured FFE samples, J_0 values down to 5 fA/cm^2 were measured with an Al_2O_3 passivation. This configuration turned out to be quite stable against UV-irradiation. The sheet resistance of boron emitter and phosphorus BSF can be easily adjusted by the implanted dose. Al_2O_3 passivation works well on the boron doped emitter, but for the phosphorus BSF it was found that a surface concentration higher than 3e19 cm^{-3} is necessary to from a suitable BSF and avoid a weird injection dependence of the effective lifetime.

Fully ion implanted and co-annealed IBC solar cells with an Al_2O_3 passivation on both sides featuring a weakly boron doped front floating emitter (FFE) were successfully fabricated ($\eta = 21.8$ %). It is known that the SiO_2/Si surface recombination velocity increases under UV-illumination [5]. This degradation effect has been identified at lifetime and cell level because the FSF doping used in this study is very weak and therefore very sensitive to the surface passivation. The efficiency of FSF cells dropped dramatically by more than 50% while the FFE cells lost only about 1 % absolute. IV measurements at different illumination intensities revealed a linear dependence of J_{SC} on the injection level for both, FSF and FFE cells. For illumination intensities down to 0.01 suns, no significant influence of an internal shunt element across the floating junction [7] on the IV data was observed.

Acknowledgements

We want to thank Sonja Seitz, Andreas Lösel, Toni Leimenstoll, Felix Schätzle, Karin Zimmermann and Elisabeth Schäffer for technical assistance and the German Federal Ministry for the Environment, Nature Conservation and Nuclear Safety for founding of this work under contract number 0325292 “ForTeS”.

References

[1] C.E. Dubé, B. Tsefrekas, D. Buzby, R. Tavares, W. Zhang, A. Gupta, R.J. Low, W. Skinner, J. Mullin, High efficiency selective emitter cells using patterned ion implantation, Energy Procedia 8 (2011) 706-711.
[2] J. Benick, N. Bateman, M. Hermle, Very low Emitter Saturation Current Densities on Ion Implanted Boron Emitters, in: Proceedings of the 25th European PV Solar Energy Conference, Valencia, Spain, (2010).
[3] S. Duttagupta, F.J. Ma, S.F. Lin, T. Mueller, A.G. Aberle, B. Hoex, Progress in surface passivation of heavily doped n-type and p-type silicon by plasma-deposited AlO x/SiNx dielectric stacks, IEEE Journal of Photovoltaics 3 (2013) 1163-1169.
[4] J. Schmidt, A. Merkle, R. Bock, P.P. Altermatt, A. Cuevas, N.-P. Harder, B. Hoex, R. van de Sanden, E. Kessels, R. Brendel, Progress in the surface passivation of silicon solar cells, in: Proceedings of the 23rd European Photovoltaic Solar Energy Conference, Valencia, Spain, (2008).
[5] P.E. Gruenbaum, R.A. Sinton, R.M. Swanson, Light-induced degradation at the silicon/silicon dioxide interface, Applied Physics Letters 52 (1988) 1407-1409.
[6] F. Granek, C. Reichel, Back-contact back-junction silicon solar cells under UV illumination, Solar Energy Materials and Solar Cells 94 (2010) 1734-1740.
[7] F. Granek, M. Hermle, S.W. Glunz Analysis of the current linearity at low illumination of high-efficiency back-junction back-contact silicon solar cells, Physica Status Solidi RRL 2 (2008) 151-153.
[8] C. Reichel, F. Granek, M. Hermle, S.W. Glunz, Back-contacted back-junction n-type silicon solar cells featuring an insulating thin film for decoupling charge carrier collection and metallization geometry, Progress in Photovoltaics: Research and Applications 21 (2013) 1063-1076.
[9] P. Saint-Cast, A. Richter, E. Billot, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, R. Preu, S.W. Glunz, Very low surface recombination velocity of boron doped emitter passivated with plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor-deposited AlOx layers, Thin Solid Films 522 (2012) 336-339.
[10] P.P. Altermatt, J.O. Schumacher, A. Cuevas, S.W. Glunz, R.R. King, G. Heiser, A. Schenk, Numerical modeling of highly doped Si:P emitters based on Fermi-Dirac statistics and self-consistent material parameters, Journal of Applied Physics 92 (2002) 3187-3197.
[11] D.E. Kane, R.M. Swanson, Measurement of the emitter saturation current by a contactless photoconductivity decay method (silicon solar cells), in: Proceedings of the 18th IEEE Photovoltaic Specialists Conference, Las Vegas, Nevada, USA, (1985).
[12] B. Hoex, M.C.M. van de Sanden, J. Schmidt, R. Brendel, W.M.M. Kessels, Surface passivation of phosphorus-diffused n^+-type emitters by plasma-assisted atomic-layer deposited Al_2O_3, Physica Status Solidi RRL 6 (2012) 4-6.

Attachment K-11

INFLUENCE OF REAR-SIDE PASSIVATION ON SOLAR CELL PERFORMANCE OF BOSCO SOLAR CELLS

Karin Krauß, Fabian Fertig, Johannes Greulich, Florian Clement, Daniel Biro, Ralf Preu, Stefan Rein
Fraunhofer Institute for Solar Energy Systems ISE, Heidenhofstr. 2, D-79110 Freiburg, Germany

ABSTRACT: The recently introduced BOSCO ("Both Sides Collecting and Contacted") solar cell exhibits emitter regions on front and rear side, which are interconnected by diffused vias. This allows double-sided collection of carriers in the base and bifacial operation while supporting standard module interconnection technology. Since the BOSCO cell's rear side exhibits *p*-doped as well as highly n^+-doped surfaces the dielectric used as rear-side passivation needs to be suitable to passivate both polarities. This work compares the passivation of the BOSCO cell's rear side by a PECVD aluminium oxide (AlO_x) and a thermally grown silicon oxide (SiO_2). A difference in efficiency of up to $\Delta\eta = 0.5\ \%_{abs}$ occurs between BOSCO cells with AlO_x and SiO_2 passivation, with the AlO_x passivated solar cells achieving better cell performance. The difference in efficiency is dominated by a loss in fill factor of up to $\Delta FF = 1.6\ \%_{abs}$ for cells with SiO_2 passivation compared to AlO_x passivated cells. An investigation of the suns-V_{oc} characteristics shows that this loss is mainly caused by increased recombination at lower injection, which strongly affects the pseudo fill factor. This work shows that the choice of rear-side passivation is essential to optimize the performance of BOSCO solar cells.

Keywords: BOSCO, bifacial, passivation, double-sided collection, multicrystalline silicon

1 INTRODUCTION

The BOSCO ("*Bo*th *S*ides *CO*llecting and *CO*ntacted") solar cell [1, 2] features a double-sided emitter and a grid on both sides as sketched in Fig. 1. The front- and rear-side emitter areas are interconnected by diffused vias. For the rear-side contact grid the emitter is disconnected. The double-sided emitter allows carrier collection on either side and, therefore, supports the use of lower diffusion length material such as multicrystalline silicon (mc-Si) [2]. Furthermore, the layout of the front- and rear-side grid allows for bifacial application while supporting standard module interconnection technology. Compared to Al-BSF cells a significant advantage in monofacial efficiencies has been demonstrated [2, 3]. Furthermore, it has been shown that the BOSCO cell concept is a promising candidate to enable bifacial application also for low-to-medium diffusion length material such as mc-Si [2, 3]. A principle process flow of the BOSCO cell concept with a complexity similar to a typical PERC processing route has been introduced [3]. Due to the interdigitated structure of the rear-side emitter and base regions, the passivation layer deposited on the rear side has to passivate both a *p*-type and a highly-doped n^+-type surface. Thin thermal silicon oxide (SiO_2) films capped with silicon nitride have been shown to achieve low surface recombination velocities on the rear side of *p*-type PERC cells [4], simultaneously achieving low front-side n^+-type emitter recombination [4]. Therefore, SiO_2 seems to be a promising candidate for the passivation of BOSCO cells, where *p*-type and highly doped n^+-type surfaces need to be passivated by the same layer. Aluminium oxide (AlO_x) deposited by plasma-enhanced chemical vapour deposition (PECVD) is known to be well-suited for the passivation of *p*-type doped silicon [5], due to a low interface defect density and fixed negative charges at the interface. Furthermore, PECVD AlO_x has been reported to yield good passivation quality on n^+-emitters [6].

In this work, we compare thin thermally grown SiO_2 and PECVD AlO_x for the use as rear-side passivation of BOSCO cells.

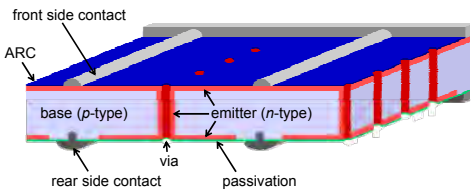


Figure 1 Sketch of the BOSCO cell structure. Illustration is taken from Ref. [2]

2 EXPERIMENTAL

For this work, BOSCO cells processed on 15.6×15.6 cm^2 block-cast mc-Si wafers with varying base resistivity and purity are investigated. The investigated materials include upgraded metallurgical-grade (UMG) Si with a feedstock purity of 5N (i.e., 99.999 % pure silicon) as well as electronic-grade (EG) Si with a purity of 9N.

Fig. 2 depicts the process flow for the BOSCO cells with a variation of the rear-side passivation layer. The key properties of the BOSCO process are described in Ref. [3]. Prior to surface texturing, vias are drilled using an IR laser. After a rear side polish, which may not be needed once the BOSCO process is optimized for bifacial illumination, a diffusion barrier is deposited in order to

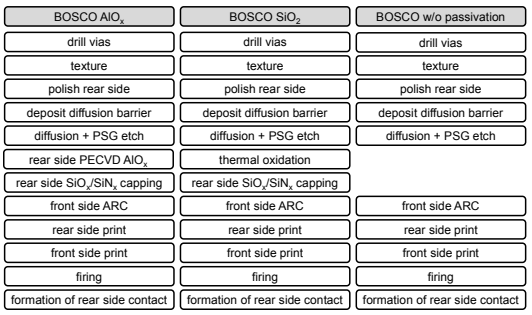


Figure 2 Principle process flow for the production of BOSCO solar cells with a variation of the passivation schemes.

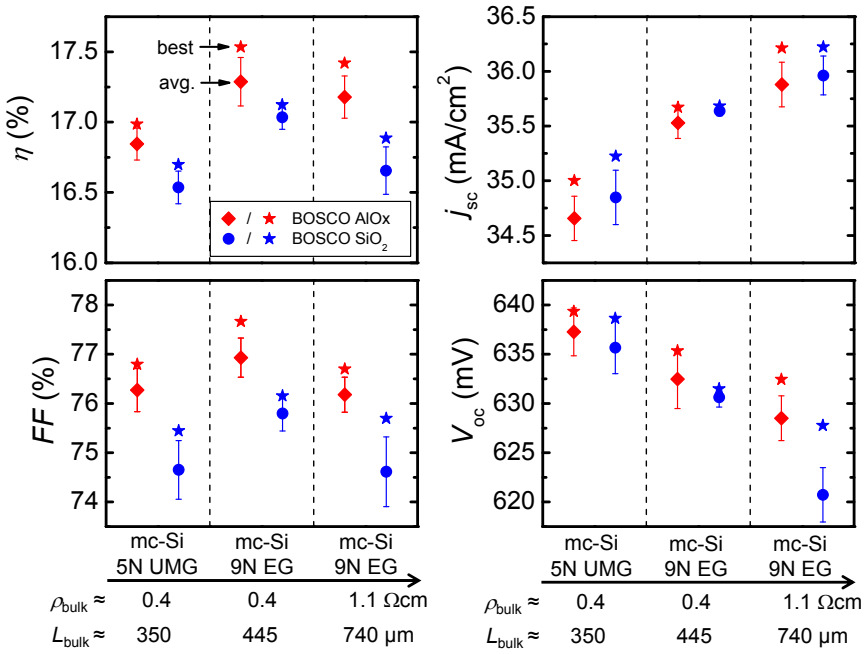


Figure 3 Illuminated *I-V* parameters for front-side illumination of the processed BOSCO cells with AlO_x and SiO_2 rear-side passivation. The cells have been measured on a non-reflecting chuck. Cell areas are A_{cell} = 15.6 × 15.6 cm^2.

obtain the structured emitter on the rear side. In this experiment, the diffusion barrier is formed by a PECVD silicon oxide (SiO_x) with a screen-printed etch resist lacquer and subsequent wet chemical oxide etch-off and stripping of the lacquer. After the diffusion, the diffusion barrier is removed in the PSG etch. The rear-side passivation has been varied between

(i) PECVD AlO_x,
(ii) thermally grown SiO_2 and
(iii) no rear-side passivation at all.

The thin SiO_2 film is thermally grown during an oxidation process at a plateau temperature of 800°C in an inline walking string furnace [7]. Note that for this group the front-side emitter is passivated with SiO_2 as well. Both passivation layers, the AlO_x and the SiO_2, are stacked with a capping layer consisting of a PECVD SiO_x and a PECVD silicon nitride (SiN_x). On the front side, a PECVD SiN_x is deposited as an anti-reflective coating (ARC). For the cells passivated with SiO_2, the thickness of the ARC is adapted considering the thin SiO_2 layer which is deposited on the front side as well. After screen printing of the rear and front side and subsequent firing, the rear-side contact is formed with laser-fired contacts (LFC) [8, 9].

3 IMPACT ON CELL PERFORMANCE

3.1 *I-V* parameters

Illuminated *I-V* parameters have been measured under front-side illumination on a non-reflecting chuck. The results for the passivated cells are shown in Fig. 3, the results for cells without passivation will be discussed later within the fill factor analysis. On all materials, cells with AlO_x passivation yield higher efficiencies than cells passivated with SiO_2. The difference in-between both groups is $\Delta\eta$ = 0.3 to 0.5 $\%_{abs}$ or $\Delta\eta$ = 1.5 to 2.1 $\%_{rel}$, respectively. For the UMG Si cells with AlO_x passivation, the open-circuit voltage is increased by ΔV_{oc} = 0.3 $\%_{rel}$ and the short-circuit current density is reduced by Δj_{sc} = -0.6 $\%_{rel}$, while the fill factor is increased by ΔFF = 1.8 $\%_{rel}$ compared to cells with SiO_2 passivation. For the EG Si materials, the fill factor is increased by ΔFF = 1.5 $\%_{rel}$ for the low resistivity and by ΔFF = 3.0 $\%_{rel}$ for the high base resistivity material, respectively, both representing the dominant difference in the *I-V*-parameters between AlO_x and SiO_2 passivated cells. Therefore, the lower efficiency of the cells with SiO_2 passivation compared with AlO_x passivation can mainly be attributed to losses in fill factor for all materials.

3.2 Fill factor and suns-V_{oc} analysis

In order to investigate the differences of the groups in fill factor in more detail, the pseudo fill factor and the fill factor differences between the pseudo fill factor and the ideal fill factor FF_0 will be investigated. Series resistances are assumed to be lumped in this analysis so that the *pFF* can be considered to be free from losses due to series resistances [10]. The ideal fill factor is calculated from the ideal *I-V*-curve and is therefore free from losses due to series resistance and recombination in the space charge region [10, 11]. Hence, the fill factor difference FF_0-*pFF* quantifies fill factor losses due to recombination in the space charge region and low shunt resistances [10].

Fig. 4 shows the pseudo fill factor and the fill factor difference FF_0-*pFF* of BOSCO cells with AlO_x and SiO_2 passivation, respectively, and BOSCO cells without any rear-side passivation. On all materials, cells with AlO_x passivation yield the highest *pFF* and the lowest values

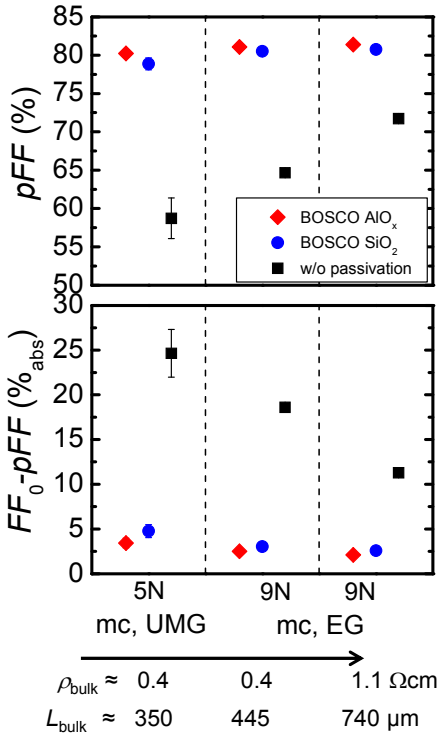


Figure 4 Pseudo fill factor and fill factor difference between ideal fill factor and pseudo fill factor for all materials and cells with AlO_x, SiO_2 and without passivation.

for FF_0-pFF. The difference in pseudo fill factor to cells with SiO_2 passivation is $\Delta pFF = 0.6\ \%_{abs}$ for the EG Si materials and $\Delta pFF = 1.4\ \%_{abs}$ for the UMG Si material. Therefore, the fill factor difference FF_0-pFF of the cells with AlO_x passivation is decreased by $\Delta(FF_0\text{-}pFF) = 0.5$ and $1.3\ \%_{abs}$ for the EG Si and the UMG-Si, respectively, compared to the cells with SiO_2 passivation. For the cells without passivation the pFF is drastically decreased to $pFF = 71.7\ \%$ for the high resistivity and $pFF = 64.7\ \%$ for the low resistivity EG-Si, respectively, and $pFF = 58.7\ \%$ for the UMG-Si material. In this case, the pFF is affected by very low shunt resistances of $R_p < 200\ \Omega cm^2$ which are observed on all materials for cells without rear-side passivation.

To analyze the influence of the passivation on pFF in more detail, suns-V_{oc} characteristics [12] of the cells passivated with AlO_x and SiO_2 and the cells without passivation are compared. In Fig. 5 suns-V_{oc} characteristics of a representative BOSCO cell for each material passivated with AlO_x, SiO_2 and no passivation are shown. For illumination levels below $E = 0.1$ suns, the open-circuit voltage for cells passivated with SiO_2 drops more strongly than for cells with AlO_x passivation. Hence, the recombination for low illumination levels is higher for cells with SiO_2 passivation than for cells with AlO_x passivation. In case of the cells without passivation, the recombination is even higher, leading to a strong drop in V_{oc} at illumination intensities below $E \approx 0.3$ suns.A possible explanation for this behavior might be re-injection of electrons at the rear-side *pn*-junction, that causes an enhanced sensitivity of cell performance to the

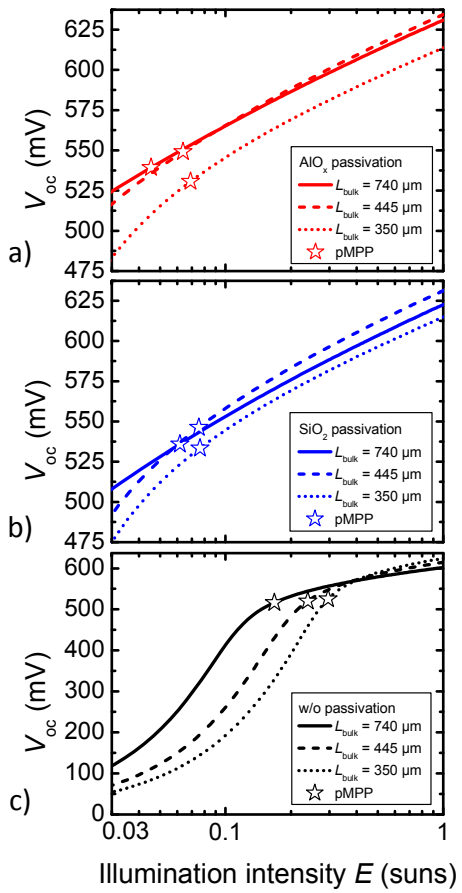


Figure 5 Suns-V_{oc} curves of BOSCO cells with a) AlO_x passivation b) SiO_2 c) without passivation.

passivation quality of the rear-side passivation. Further investigations are on-going.

4 CONCLUSION

Solar cell results on mc-Si materials with an AlO_x and a SiO_2 passivation on the rear side have been presented. The cells passivated with AlO_x exhibit the highest efficiencies with a difference in efficiency of $\Delta\eta = 0.3$ to $0.5\ \%_{abs}$ compared to cells with SiO_2 passivation. The difference in efficiency is mainly attributed to a loss in fill factor. An in-depth analysis of the pseudo fill factor via discussion of the suns-V_{oc} characteristics shows that the pseudo fill factor of the cells with SiO_2 passivation is strongly affected by an inferior passivation quality, due to increased recombination in the cell at low illuminations levels. Therefore, we identify AlO_x as the superior passivation for the BOSCO cell concept.

ACKNOWLEDGEMENTS

This work has been supported by the Fraunhofer Society within the project SiliconBeacon. K. Krauß

gratefully acknowledges the scholarship of the German Federal Environmental Foundation ("Deutsche Bundesstiftung Umwelt").

REFERENCES

[1] F. Clement, "Die Metal Wrap Through Solarzelle - Entwicklung und Charakterisierung," Ph.D. Thesis, Fakultät für Angewandte Wissenschaften, Universität Freiburg.

[2] F. Fertig, K. Krauß, J. Greulich, F. Clement, D. Biro, R. Preu, S. Rein, "The BOSCO solar cell - a both sides collecting and contacted structure," *Phys. Stat. Sol. (RRL), Vol. 8, pp. 381-384, 2014.*

[3] F. Fertig, J. Greulich, K. Krauß, F. Clement, D. Biro, R. Preu, and Rein S, "The BOSCO Solar Cell: Simulation and Experiment," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics, Vol. 4*, no. 5, pp. 1243–1251, 2014.

[4] S. Mack, U. Jager, G. Kastner, E. A. Wotke, U. Belledin, A. Wolf, R. Preu, and D. Biro, "Towards 19% efficient industrial PERC devices using simultaneous front emitter and rear surface passivation by thermal oxidation," *Proceedings of the 35th IEEE PVSEC, Honolulu, 2010*, pp. 34–38.

[5] P. Saint-Cast, D. Kania, M. Hofmann, J. Benick, J. Rentsch, and R. Preu, "Very low surface recombination velocity on p-type c-Si by high-rate plasma-deposited aluminum oxide," *Appl. Phys. Lett,* vol. 95, no. 15, p. 151502, 2009.

[6] S. Duttagupta, F.-J. Ma, S. F. Lin, T. Mueller, A. G. Aberle, and B. Hoex, "Progress in Surface Passivation of Heavily Doped n-Type and p-Type Silicon by Plasma-Deposited AlOx/SiNx Dielectric Stacks," *IEEE J. Photovoltaics*, vol. 3, no. 4, pp. 1163–1169, 2013.

[7] D. Biro, G. Emanuel, R. Preu, and G. Willeke, "High capacity walking string diffusion furnace," *Proceedings of PV in Europe, Rome, 2002*, pp. 303–306.

[8] E. Schneiderlöchner, R. Preu, R. Lüdemann, and S. W. Glunz, "Laser-fired rear contacts for crystalline silicon solar cells," *Prog Photovoltaics*, vol. 10, pp. 29–34, 2002.

[9] A. Mohr, S. Wanka, A. Stekolnikov, M. Scherff, R. Seguin, P. Engelhart, C. Klenke, J. Y. Lee, S. Tardon, S. Diez, J. Wendt, B. Hintze, R. Hoyer, S. Schmidt, J. W. Müller, and P. Wawer, "Large area solar cells with efficiency exceeding 19% in pilot series designed for conventional module assembling," *Energy Procedia*, vol. 8, pp. 390–395, 2011.

[10] J. Greulich, M. Glatthaar, and S. Rein, "Fill factor analysis of solar cells' current-voltage curves," *Prog. Photovolt: Res. Appl,* vol. 18, no. 7, pp. 511–515, 2010.

[11] M. A. Green, *Solar Cells Operating Principles, Technology and System Applications*: University of New South Wales P.O. Box 1 Kensington, NSW 2033, 1986.

[12] R. A. Sinton and A. Cuevas, "A quasi-steady-state open-circuit voltage method for solar cell characterization," *Proceedings of the 16th EUPVSEC, Glasgow, 2000*, pp. 1152–1155.

Attachment L-1

ResearchGate

See discussions, stats, and author profiles for this publication at: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/334098602

Novel Low Pressure Sputtering Source and Improved Vacuum Deposition of Small Patterned Features Using Precision Shadow Masks

Conference Paper · May 2016

DOI: 10.14332/svc16.proc.0036

CITATIONS
5

READS
6,203

5 authors, including:

Wolfgang Decker
Iacten, Inc.
17 PUBLICATIONS **100** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

Volker Heydemann
VHyTech Solutions LLC, Pittsburgh, United States
37 PUBLICATIONS **444** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

All content following this page was uploaded by Wolfgang Decker on 28 June 2019.

The user has requested enhancement of the downloaded file.

59th Annual Technical Conference Proceedings
Indianapolis, Indiana, May 9–13, 2016
https://doi.org/10.14332/svc16.proc.0036

© 2016 Society of Vacuum Coaters
All rights reserved. ISSN 0737-5921
www.svc.org

Novel Low Pressure Sputtering Source and Improved Vacuum Deposition of Small Patterned Features Using Precision Shadow Masks

Wolfgang Decker[1], Rob Belan[2], Volker D. Heydemann[1], Sean Armstrong[2], Tim Fisher[1]
[1]*Advantech U.S., Inc., Pittsburgh, PA*
[2]*Kurt J. Lesker Company, Jefferson Hills, PA*

ABSTRACT

A novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) has been successfully used to deposit crisp, well-defined 10-µm-and-larger features using precision shadow masks. The LPSS operates at low pressure yielding viable deposition rates and low thermal exposure of the mask and allows sputter deposition from both the top and bottom cathode surfaces. The LPSS design has been scaled to a large area 6" × 32" source that enables efficient additive manufacturing of embedded electronic devices, circuits, and systems using precision shadow masks.

INTRODUCTION: A NOVEL SPUTTERING SOURCE TECHNOLOGY

This paper reports on the collaborative work of Advantech U.S., Inc., and the Kurt J. Lesker Company on a novel thin-film deposition technology for embedded electronic components and circuits. The novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) is suitable for deposition of fine-pattern thin films using precision shadow masks.

TODAY'S SHADOW MASK TECHNOLOGY

Deposition of thin films through precision shadow masks bridges a highly desired feature size range for electronic devices and components. The traditional integrated circuit (IC) manufacturing industry typically patterns device features from 1 µm down into the nanometer range. The printed circuit board (PCB) industry works with feature sizes from 50 µm (2 mils = 0.002") to hundreds of millimeters.

Both the IC and PCB industries use photolithography – on different length scales – and subtractive processing steps to pattern their substrates.

In contrast, the evaporative printing process developed by Advantech enables complete additive manufacturing of electronic devices and circuits with feature sizes and spacing between 5µm and several cm, bridging the feature size gap between the IC and the PCB manufacturing industries (Figure 1). Fine line interconnects, interposers, vias, passive embedded devices such as resistors, parallel plate capacitors, gap filters, inductors, antennas, and so on, as well as MOSFETs, logic gates, and active matrix display backplanes have been built with this technique. The process uses an in-line multi-chamber vacuum deposition system. No wet chemical process steps are required in the device deposition or patterning operations. The evaporation printing process deposits thin films with near-bulk material properties and performance using physical vapor deposition on a wide variety of substrates – display-grade rigid or flexible glass, advanced circuit board substrates, plastic or metal foils. The resulting devices, circuits, and board layers can be used directly in traditional PCB lamination, bonding, or solder processes.

THIN FILM DEPOSITION THROUGH SHADOW MASKS

Figure 2 depicts the arrangement for physical vapor deposition (PVD) of patterned thin films through a shadow mask in a vacuum deposition system.

The thin film material originates at the source and is turned into a vapor flux using a thermal evaporator, an e-beam evaporator, or a sputter source inside a vacuum chamber. The substrate opposes the material source at a distance T above the source. A shadow mask is placed parallel to the substrate facing the materials source, aligned to the substrate, and brought into close contact with the substrate.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2897

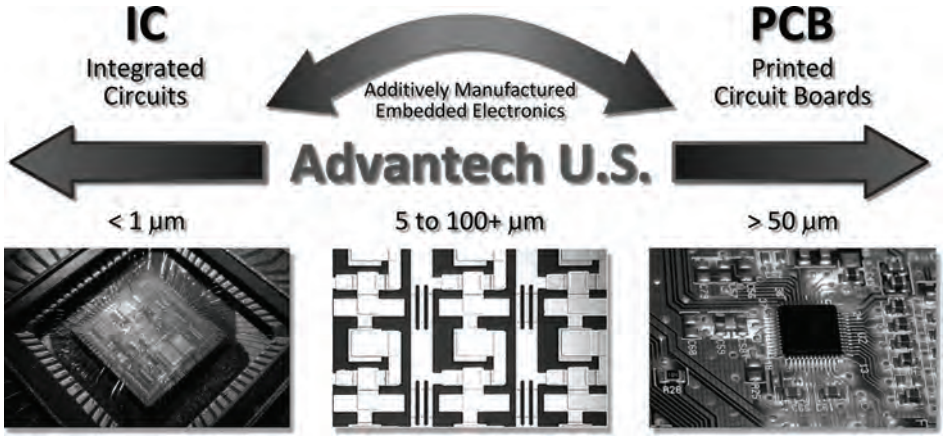


Figure 1. Bridging The Gap – Typical feature sizes in integrated circuit manufacturing, evaporation printing, and printed circuit board technology.

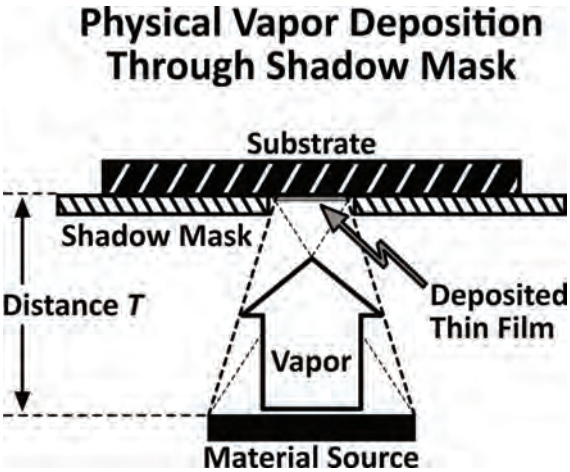


Figure 2. Physical vapor deposition (PVD) through a shadow mask in line-of-sight conditions.

Precision shadow masks, also referred to as "Fine Metal Masks (FMM)," are made from a thin foil such as nickel or stainless steel. Typical foil thickness ranges from 10 to 25 µm. Small openings or apertures are created through chemical or laser etching. For highest resolution the foil is made by an electroforming process. The aperture pattern is first produced using a photoresist exposure process, where resist is left on the forming mandrel in any area that forms an aperture. Aperture dimensions of 10 µm and less have been produced reliably using this method. (Figure 3).

The shadow masks are mounted on rigid mask frames designed for the automated mask storage, handling, and alignment system. Positional accuracy of the shadow mask is verified prior to and during the mounting process using a vision measurement machine (VMM).

In the deposition process the mask is first placed between the evaporation source and the substrate. Advantech uses a high precision alignment system to align the mask to fiducial marker patterns on the substrate and places the mask within 1 µm of its desired position. This allows the use of multiple masks to create complex patterns and/or deposit different materials to build complete electronic circuits.

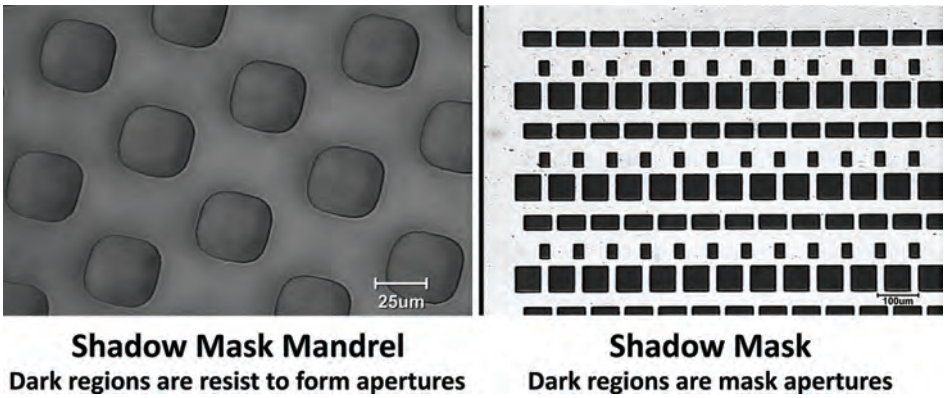


Figure 3. Shadow mask mandrel (left) and electroformed nickel shadow mask (right).

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2898

After alignment the mask is brought into direct contact with the substrate to avoid any shadowing effect (also described as overspray). When magnetic materials are used for the mask, such as nickel foil, a magnet behind the substrate can enhance the contact between mask and substrate.

The desired material is then deposited onto the substrate/mask combination. After the deposition process is completed and the mask is removed the desired pattern remains on the substrate.

SHADOW MASKS LIMITATIONS: THERMAL EXPANSION

A critical factor determining the geometrical precision of the deposited thin film pattern is the position accuracy of the shadow mask relative to the substrate during the duration of the deposition process. In particular, heat imposed by the material source on the shadow mask and substrate can result in poor quality of the deposited features.

The shadow mask material is subject to thermal expansion when exposed to heat from the deposition source. Absolute positions of the aperture patterns relative to the substrate will deviate from the desired deposition locations due to thermal expansion of the mask material and mask frame. Positions of apertures relative to each other on the mask are likewise affected by thermal expansion and the method of mounting the shadow mask on the frame, as well as the method of mounting the mask and frame relative to the substrate. Similarly, the substrate experiences thermal expansion by heating imposed by the material source. These thermal mask expansion effects result in a positional offset of the deposition pattern from the desired deposition position, often compromising the device's functionality.

Besides dimensional instability thermal expansion can also lead to buckling and unintended separation between mask and substrate. Any separation between mask and substrate leads to shadow deposits or overspray, as illustrated in Figure 4.

Thermal management therefore is essential to prevent any of the aforementioned shortcomings. Pre-stressing the mask, for example, allows for some compensation of heat-up, as does proper timing of the deposition sequence.

REQUIREMENTS FOR HIGH DEFINITION OF FINE FEATURES

PVD occurs in a vacuum vessel that is typically evacuated to a base pressure low enough to enable vapor species transport with a mean free path λ exceeding the source/substrate distance T > λ. Under such conditions, the vapor path between the source and the substrate approximates line-of-sight conditions, indicated by the dashed lines in Figure 4. For a base pressure of 1×10^{-3} Pa the mean free path is approximately 50 m, significantly larger than the source/substrate distance *T*.

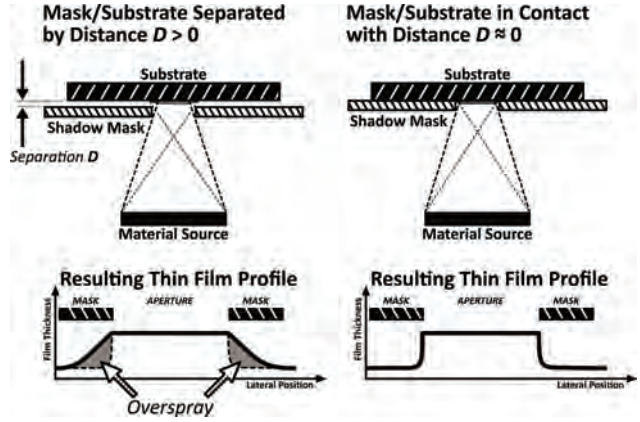


Figure 4. Thin film height profile for deposition with shadow mask separated by distance *D* from substrate (left) and shadow mask in close contact with substrate (right).

Generally, physical vapor deposition (PVD) by evaporation is suitable for producing sharp, well-defined features in thin films deposited through ideal shadow masks. This is the case in particular if the source resembles a point source such as thermal or e-beam evaporator at an appropriate distance from the mask/substrate arrangement and the base pressure can be held below 1×10^{-2} Pa.

A difficulty for evaporation processes lies in the limitation of size for the source as well as the selection of materials that can be evaporated from either thermal or e-beam sources. Some refractory metals, for example, require fairly high evaporation temperatures. The undesired side effect of evaporation at such high temperatures is the heat transfer generated by radiation.

SPUTTER DEPOSITION THROUGH SHADOW MASK

Sputtering offers an enhanced selection of materials that can be vacuum deposited as thin films on many types of substrates. Traditional sputter deposition, however, requires a chamber pressure of 1 to 10 Pa or even higher. In this pressure range the mean free path of sputter species is reduced to 0.05 m and less. For shadow mask deposition, however, it is impossible to place a sputter source this close to the mask

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2899

to achieve more or less line-of-sight deposition and creation of sharp and defined features. The close proximity results in a coupling of the sputter plasma into the metal mask, and the electron current into the mask creates an unacceptable heat load in the mask, resulting in the aforementioned problems.

Increasing the distance between sputter source and mask and the reduced mean free path in this pressure regime results in frequent gas phase collisions of the sputtered vapor and the ambient gas molecules, and this creates non-line-of-sight deposition conditions. Patterns deposited by conventional sputtering through a shadow mask are broadened and blurred compared to evaporative physical vapor deposition (Figure 5).

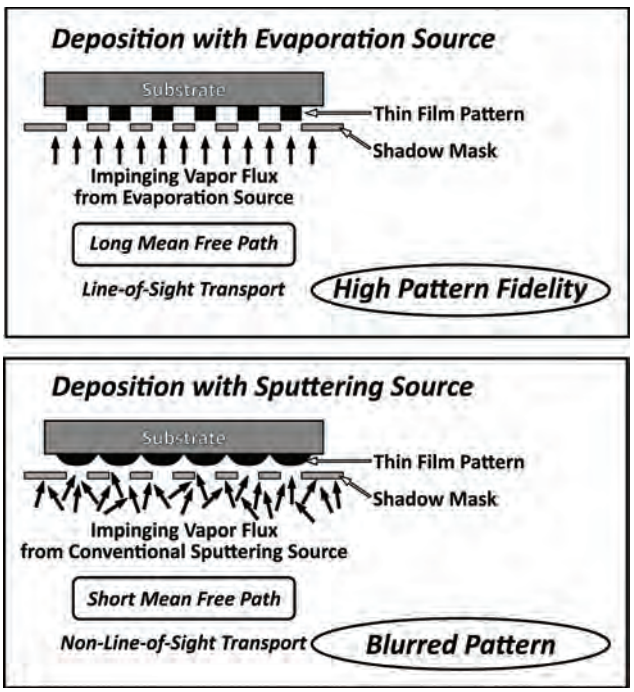


Figure 5. Evaporation (top) and conventional sputter deposition (bottom) through shadow mask and resulting feature height profiles.

RESULTS: LOW-PRESSURE SPUTTERING SOURCE

Advantech U.S., Inc., employed a novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) developed by the Kurt J. Lesker Company that sustains stable operation at a pressure as low as 0.01 Pa (7.5×10^{-5} Torr).

The low pressure operation results in an increase of the mean free path to about 0.5 m, which allows sufficient separation between mask and sputter source to prevent coupling of plasma into the metal mask.

Figure 6 shows a top view and side view of the first-generation prototype of the LPSS. The horizontally mounted aluminum (AL) cathode body holds three integrated rod magnets and water cooling lines. The magnetic field lines wrap around the entire cathode body, creating an electron race track around the entire source. The LPSS source sputters material from both the top and bottom surfaces, consuming the cathode body.

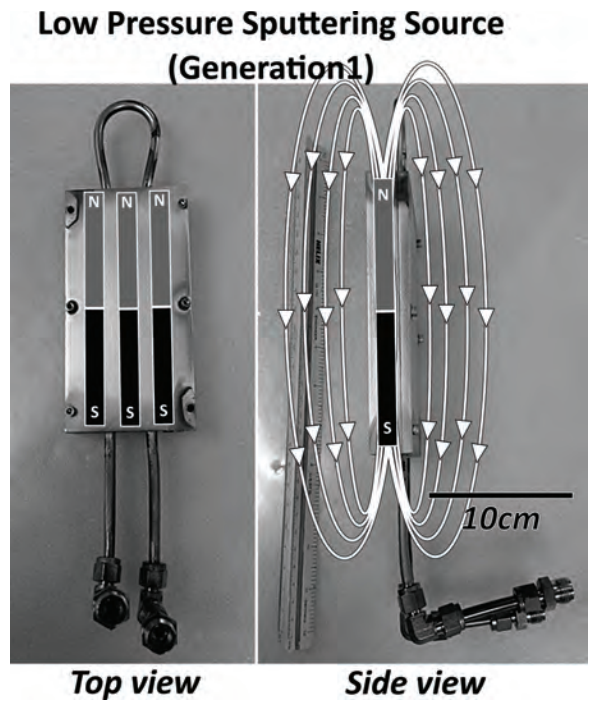


Figure 6. Low-pressure sputtering source Gen 1 prototype 8.9 cm × 19 cm (3.5″ × 7.5″) with magnet arrangement.

Figure 7 shows the voltage over pressure curve of a conventional magnetron sputtering source (triangle symbols on dashed curve) compared to the LPSS (circle symbols on

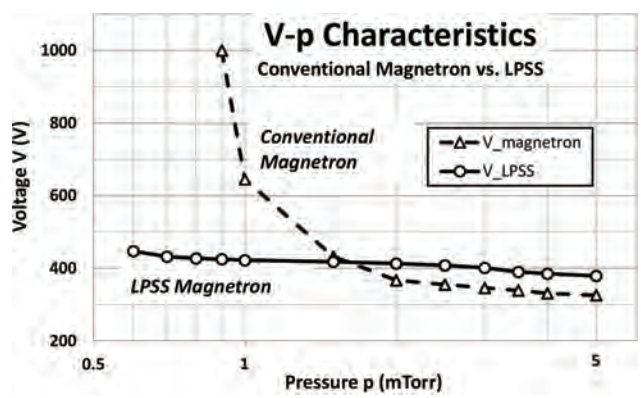


Figure 7. Voltage-pressure curves for conventional (dashed lines) and LPSS sputtering source (solid lines). The LPPS exhibits stable operation pressures below 12 Pa (1 mTorr) similar to cylindrical post magnetron sources [1]

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2900

solid curve).Transport rates achieved with the LPSS are comparable to conventional sputtering sources. The LPSS achieves power densities that exceed those of conventional sputtering sources by one or two orders of magnitude. The original Gen 1 LPSS prototype was sized 8.9 cm × 19 cm (3.5" × 7.5") (Figure 6), the second-generation LPSS features 15.2 cm × 40.6 cm (6" × 16") and 15.2 cm × 81.3 cm (6" × 32") cathodes for large area deposition (Figure 8). The Gen 2 LPSS cathodes are mounted on a linear scanning stage to accommodate deposition on substrates as large as 61 cm × 91 cm (24" × 36").

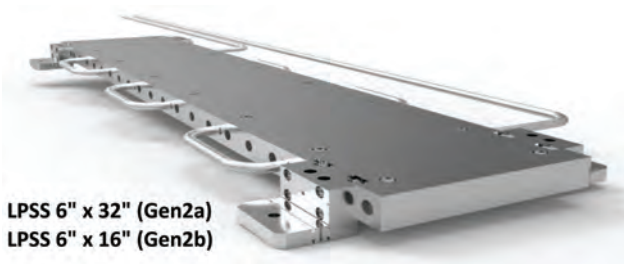


Figure 8. Second-generation large-area low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) with 40.6 cm (16″) and 81.3 cm (32″) (shown) length.

MASKED THIN FILM DEPOSITION RESULTS USING NOVEL LOW-PRESSURE SPUTTERING SOURCE

Figure 9 shows the height profiles (lower graph) of 100-µm-wide features deposited through the same 20-µm-thick shadow mask using a conventional magnetron sputtering source (solid grey profile) and the Gen 1 LPSS in stationary mode (dashed black profile), both with 15.2 cm (6") target-substrate distance. The two upper images in Figure 9 are shadow masks with 60-µm and 70-µm features. LPSS deposition of the 800-Å-thick film from an aluminum target occurred at a chamber base pressure of 1×10^{-3} Pa and sputter pressure of 0.28 Pa under 2.5 sccm Ar flow with a DC power of 37 W at 467 V with a 15 min deposition duration. The LPSS-sputtered features replicate the mask aperture dimensions, whereas the features deposited with the conventional magnetron source exhibit a rounded profile that does not entirely fill the width of the 100-µm-wide shadow mask aperture.

Figure 10 shows a pattern of 10-µm-wide features deposited through a shadow mask with the 40.6 cm (16") Gen 2 LPSS source at 16.5 cm (6.5") target-substrate distance. The height profile of the features are crisp and well defined. It is worth noting that the profile was acquired with a 12.5-µm stylus which created to the rounded top edge shape.

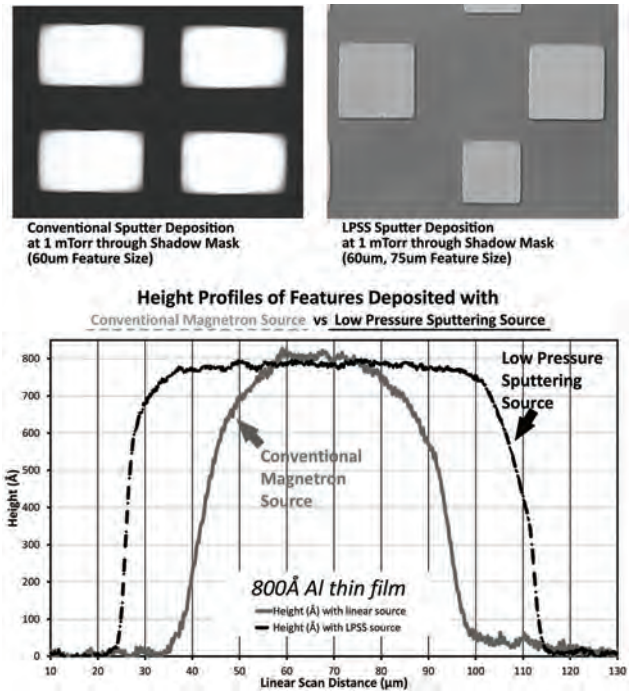


Figure 9. Shown in the lower graph is a comparison of 100-µm features and their height profiles deposited by two different sources. One profile was deposited with a conventional sputtering source (grey solid line); the other profile was deposited by the Gen 1 LPSS (black dashed line). The LPSS deposition shows a sharper, more well-defined deposited feature as compared to conventional sputtering The upper images in this figure are of 60 µm, 70 µm feature shadow masks.

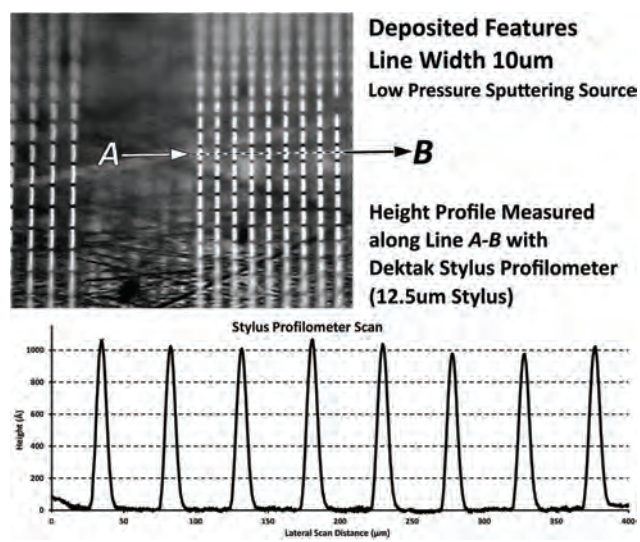


Figure 10. Height profile of 10 µm features deposited with LPSS through a shadow mask. The top image shows the deposited pattern. The bottom graph shows the surface profilometer scan from A to B, using a 12.5 µm stylis. The LPSS deposition yields sharp, well-defined features.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2901

CONCLUSIONS

The novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) has been successfully used to deposit crisp, well-defined 10-µm-and-larger features using precision shadow masks. The LPSS operates at low pressure yielding viable deposition rates and low thermal exposure of the mask and allows sputter deposition from both the top and bottom surfaces.

The 17.8 cm (7") LPSS prototype was scaled to 40.6 cm (16") and 81.3 cm (32") and succeeded in low pressure operation and deposition of sharp, well-defined features in stationary and scanning conditions. To date, aluminum, copper, and several refractory metals have been successfully deposited with the LPSS sources.

A patent application has been filed, and a production-ready cathode design is being evaluated while the source material portfolio is expanded.

The cost- and process-efficient LPSS technology opens new avenues for the additive manufacture of embedded electronic devices, circuits, and systems patterned by shadow masks, using advanced thin film materials.

REFERENCE

1. Vossen J.L., Kern W., *Thin Film Processes*, Academic Press, p. 96, 1991.
https://doi.org/10.1016/c2009-0-22311-7

FOR MORE INFORMATION:

Wolfgang Decker, Director, Thin Films and Embedded Components, Advantech U.S., 160 Industry Drive, Pittsburgh, PA 15275. 401-524-6396, wdecker@advantechus.com

View publication stats

Attachment L-2

59th Annual Technical Conference Proceedings
Indianapolis, Indiana, May 9–13, 2016
https://doi.org/10.14332/svc16.proc.0036

© 2016 Society of Vacuum Coaters
All rights reserved. ISSN 0737-5921
www.svc.org

Novel Low Pressure Sputtering Source and Improved Vacuum Deposition of Small Patterned Features Using Precision Shadow Masks

Wolfgang Decker[1], Rob Belan[2], Volker D. Heydemann[1], Sean Armstrong[2], Tim Fisher[1]
[1]*Advantech U.S., Inc., Pittsburgh, PA*
[2]*Kurt J. Lesker Company, Jefferson Hills, PA*

ABSTRACT

A novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) has been successfully used to deposit crisp, well-defined 10-µm-and-larger features using precision shadow masks. The LPSS operates at low pressure yielding viable deposition rates and low thermal exposure of the mask and allows sputter deposition from both the top and bottom cathode surfaces. The LPSS design has been scaled to a large area 6" × 32" source that enables efficient additive manufacturing of embedded electronic devices, circuits, and systems using precision shadow masks.

INTRODUCTION: A NOVEL SPUTTERING SOURCE TECHNOLOGY

This paper reports on the collaborative work of Advantech U.S., Inc., and the Kurt J. Lesker Company on a novel thin-film deposition technology for embedded electronic components and circuits. The novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) is suitable for deposition of fine-pattern thin films using precision shadow masks.

TODAY'S SHADOW MASK TECHNOLOGY

Deposition of thin films through precision shadow masks bridges a highly desired feature size range for electronic devices and components. The traditional integrated circuit (IC) manufacturing industry typically patterns device features from 1 µm down into the nanometer range. The printed circuit board (PCB) industry works with feature sizes from 50 µm (2 mils = 0.002") to hundreds of millimeters.

Both the IC and PCB industries use photolithography – on different length scales – and subtractive processing steps to pattern their substrates.

In contrast, the evaporative printing process developed by Advantech enables complete additive manufacturing of electronic devices and circuits with feature sizes and spacing between 5µm and several cm, bridging the feature size gap between the IC and the PCB manufacturing industries (Figure 1). Fine line interconnects, interposers, vias, passive embedded devices such as resistors, parallel plate capacitors, gap filters, inductors, antennas, and so on, as well as MOSFETs, logic gates, and active matrix display backplanes have been built with this technique. The process uses an in-line multi-chamber vacuum deposition system. No wet chemical process steps are required in the device deposition or patterning operations. The evaporation printing process deposits thin films with near-bulk material properties and performance using physical vapor deposition on a wide variety of substrates – display-grade rigid or flexible glass, advanced circuit board substrates, plastic or metal foils. The resulting devices, circuits, and board layers can be used directly in traditional PCB lamination, bonding, or solder processes.

THIN FILM DEPOSITION THROUGH SHADOW MASKS

Figure 2 depicts the arrangement for physical vapor deposition (PVD) of patterned thin films through a shadow mask in a vacuum deposition system.

The thin film material originates at the source and is turned into a vapor flux using a thermal evaporator, an e-beam evaporator, or a sputter source inside a vacuum chamber. The substrate opposes the material source at a distance *T* above the source. A shadow mask is placed parallel to the substrate facing the materials source, aligned to the substrate, and brought into close contact with the substrate.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2904

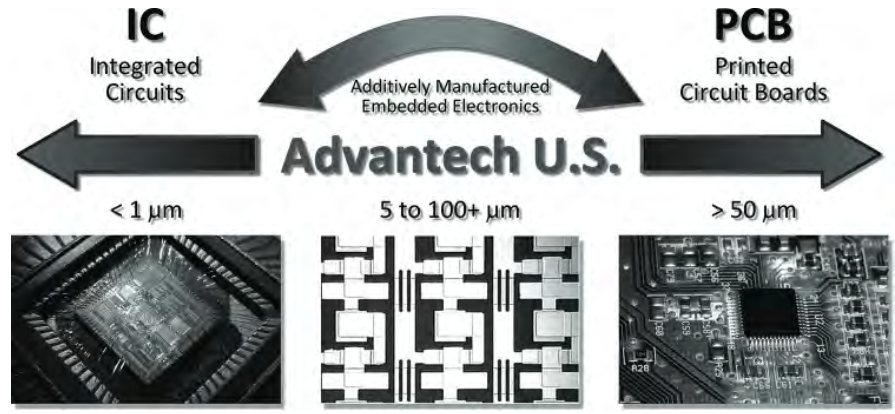


Figure 1. Bridging The Gap – Typical feature sizes in integrated circuit manufacturing, evaporation printing, and printed circuit board technology.

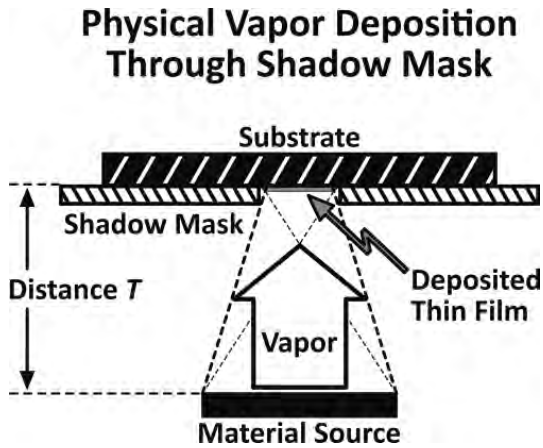


Figure 2. Physical vapor deposition (PVD) through a shadow mask in line-of-sight conditions.

Precision shadow masks, also referred to as "Fine Metal Masks (FMM)," are made from a thin foil such as nickel or stainless steel. Typical foil thickness ranges from 10 to 25 µm. Small openings or apertures are created through chemical or laser etching. For highest resolution the foil is made by an electroforming process. The aperture pattern is first produced using a photoresist exposure process, where resist is left on the forming mandrel in any area that forms an aperture. Aperture dimensions of 10 µm and less have been produced reliably using this method. (Figure 3).

The shadow masks are mounted on rigid mask frames designed for the automated mask storage, handling, and alignment system. Positional accuracy of the shadow mask is verified prior to and during the mounting process using a vision measurement machine (VMM).

In the deposition process the mask is first placed between the evaporation source and the substrate. Advantech uses a high precision alignment system to align the mask to fiducial marker patterns on the substrate and places the mask within 1 µm of its desired position. This allows the use of multiple masks to create complex patterns and/or deposit different materials to build complete electronic circuits.

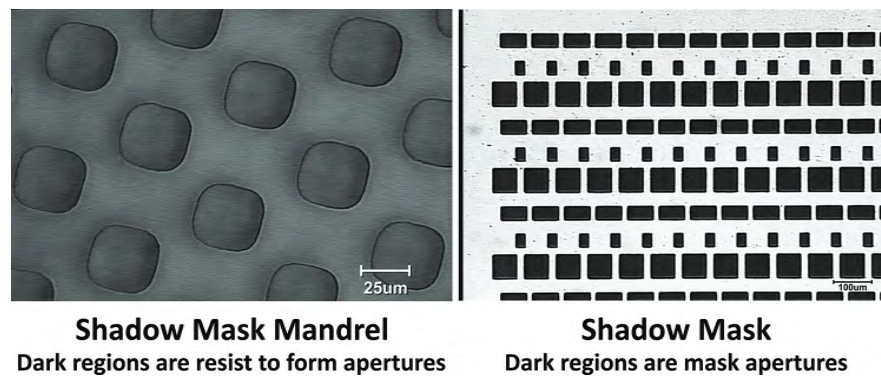


Figure 3. Shadow mask mandrel (left) and electroformed nickel shadow mask (right).

After alignment the mask is brought into direct contact with the substrate to avoid any shadowing effect (also described as overspray). When magnetic materials are used for the mask, such as nickel foil, a magnet behind the substrate can enhance the contact between mask and substrate.

The desired material is then deposited onto the substrate/mask combination. After the deposition process is completed and the mask is removed the desired pattern remains on the substrate.

SHADOW MASKS LIMITATIONS: THERMAL EXPANSION

A critical factor determining the geometrical precision of the deposited thin film pattern is the position accuracy of the shadow mask relative to the substrate during the duration of the deposition process. In particular, heat imposed by the material source on the shadow mask and substrate can result in poor quality of the deposited features.

The shadow mask material is subject to thermal expansion when exposed to heat from the deposition source. Absolute positions of the aperture patterns relative to the substrate will deviate from the desired deposition locations due to thermal expansion of the mask material and mask frame. Positions of apertures relative to each other on the mask are likewise affected by thermal expansion and the method of mounting the shadow mask on the frame, as well as the method of mounting the mask and frame relative to the substrate. Similarly, the substrate experiences thermal expansion by heating imposed by the material source. These thermal mask expansion effects result in a positional offset of the deposition pattern from the desired deposition position, often compromising the device's functionality.

Besides dimensional instability thermal expansion can also lead to buckling and unintended separation between mask and substrate. Any separation between mask and substrate leads to shadow deposits or overspray, as illustrated in Figure 4.

Thermal management therefore is essential to prevent any of the aforementioned shortcomings. Pre-stressing the mask, for example, allows for some compensation of heat-up, as does proper timing of the deposition sequence.

REQUIREMENTS FOR HIGH DEFINITION OF FINE FEATURES

PVD occurs in a vacuum vessel that is typically evacuated to a base pressure low enough to enable vapor species transport with a mean free path λ exceeding the source/substrate distance T > λ. Under such conditions, the vapor path between the source and the substrate approximates line-of-sight conditions, indicated by the dashed lines in Figure 4. For a base pressure of 1×10^{-3} Pa the mean free path is approximately 50 m, significantly larger than the source/substrate distance *T*.

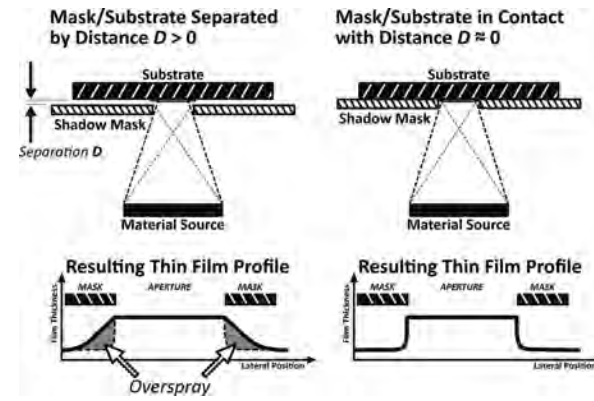


Figure 4. Thin film height profile for deposition with shadow mask separated by distance *D* from substrate (left) and shadow mask in close contact with substrate (right).

Generally, physical vapor deposition (PVD) by evaporation is suitable for producing sharp, well-defined features in thin films deposited through ideal shadow masks. This is the case in particular if the source resembles a point source such as thermal or e-beam evaporator at an appropriate distance from the mask/substrate arrangement and the base pressure can be held below 1×10^{-2} Pa.

A difficulty for evaporation processes lies in the limitation of size for the source as well as the selection of materials that can be evaporated from either thermal or e-beam sources. Some refractory metals, for example, require fairly high evaporation temperatures. The undesired side effect of evaporation at such high temperatures is the heat transfer generated by radiation.

SPUTTER DEPOSITION THROUGH SHADOW MASK

Sputtering offers an enhanced selection of materials that can be vacuum deposited as thin films on many types of substrates. Traditional sputter deposition, however, requires a chamber pressure of 1 to 10 Pa or even higher. In this pressure range the mean free path of sputter species is reduced to 0.05 m and less. For shadow mask deposition, however, it is impossible to place a sputter source this close to the mask

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2906

to achieve more or less line-of-sight deposition and creation of sharp and defined features. The close proximity results in a coupling of the sputter plasma into the metal mask, and the electron current into the mask creates an unacceptable heat load in the mask, resulting in the aforementioned problems.

Increasing the distance between sputter source and mask and the reduced mean free path in this pressure regime results in frequent gas phase collisions of the sputtered vapor and the ambient gas molecules, and this creates non-line-of-sight deposition conditions. Patterns deposited by conventional sputtering through a shadow mask are broadened and blurred compared to evaporative physical vapor deposition (Figure 5).

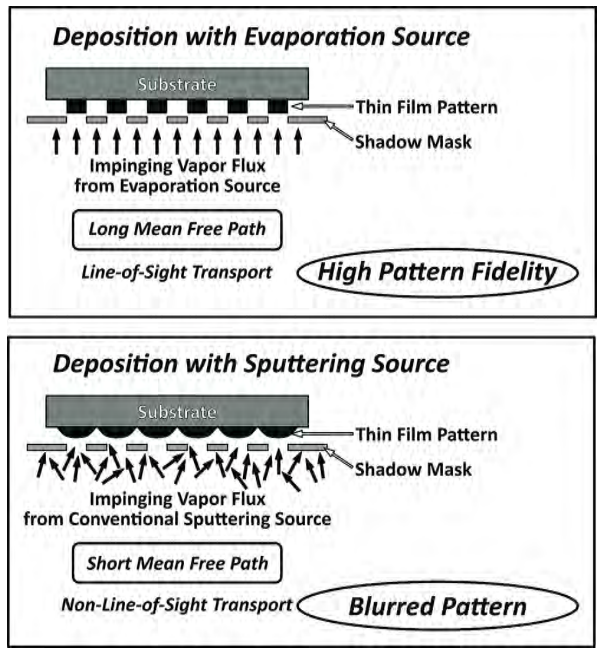


Figure 5. Evaporation (top) and conventional sputter deposition (bottom) through shadow mask and resulting feature height profiles.

RESULTS: LOW-PRESSURE SPUTTERING SOURCE

Advantech U.S., Inc., employed a novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) developed by the Kurt J. Lesker Company that sustains stable operation at a pressure as low as 0.01 Pa (7.5×10^{-5} Torr).

The low pressure operation results in an increase of the mean free path to about 0.5 m, which allows sufficient separation between mask and sputter source to prevent coupling of plasma into the metal mask.

Figure 6 shows a top view and side view of the first-generation prototype of the LPSS. The horizontally mounted aluminum (AL) cathode body holds three integrated rod magnets and water cooling lines. The magnetic field lines wrap around the entire cathode body, creating an electron race track around the entire source. The LPSS source sputters material from both the top and bottom surfaces, consuming the cathode body.

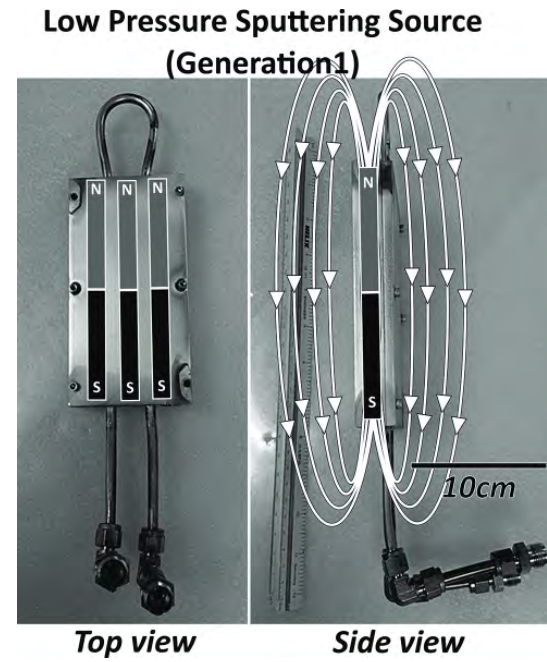


Figure 6. Low-pressure sputtering source Gen 1 prototype 8.9 cm × 19 cm (3.5″ × 7.5″) with magnet arrangement.

Figure 7 shows the voltage over pressure curve of a conventional magnetron sputtering source (triangle symbols on dashed curve) compared to the LPSS (circle symbols on

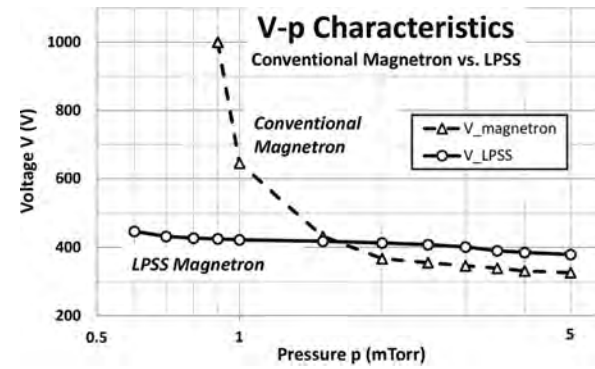


Figure 7. Voltage-pressure curves for conventional (dashed lines) and LPSS sputtering source (solid lines). The LPPS exhibits stable operation pressures below 12 Pa (1 mTorr) similar to cylindrical post magnetron sources [1]

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2907

solid curve).Transport rates achieved with the LPSS are comparable to conventional sputtering sources. The LPSS achieves power densities that exceed those of conventional sputtering sources by one or two orders of magnitude. The original Gen 1 LPSS prototype was sized 8.9 cm × 19 cm (3.5” × 7.5") (Figure 6), the second-generation LPSS features 15.2 cm × 40.6 cm (6" × 16") and 15.2 cm × 81.3 cm (6" × 32") cathodes for large area deposition (Figure 8). The Gen 2 LPSS cathodes are mounted on a linear scanning stage to accommodate deposition on substrates as large as 61 cm × 91 cm (24" × 36").

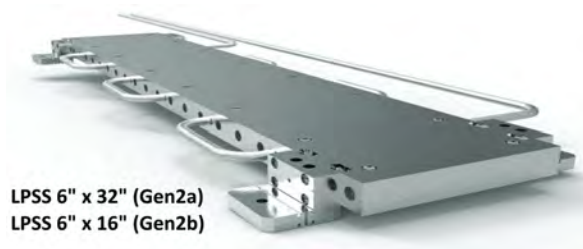


Figure 8. Second-generation large-area low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) with 40.6 cm (16″) and 81.3 cm (32″) (shown) length.

MASKED THIN FILM DEPOSITION RESULTS USING NOVEL LOW-PRESSURE SPUTTERING SOURCE

Figure 9 shows the height profiles (lower graph) of 100-µm-wide features deposited through the same 20-µm-thick shadow mask using a conventional magnetron sputtering source (solid grey profile) and the Gen 1 LPSS in stationary mode (dashed black profile), both with 15.2 cm (6") target-substrate distance. The two upper images in Figure 9 are shadow masks with 60-µm and 70-µm features. LPSS deposition of the 800-Å-thick film from an aluminum target occurred at a chamber base pressure of 1×10^{-3} Pa and sputter pressure of 0.28 Pa under 2.5 sccm Ar flow with a DC power of 37 W at 467 V with a 15 min deposition duration. The LPSS-sputtered features replicate the mask aperture dimensions, whereas the features deposited with the conventional magnetron source exhibit a rounded profile that does not entirely fill the width of the 100-µm-wide shadow mask aperture.

Figure 10 shows a pattern of 10-µm-wide features deposited through a shadow mask with the 40.6 cm (16") Gen 2 LPSS source at 16.5 cm (6.5") target-substrate distance. The height profile of the features are crisp and well defined. It is worth noting that the profile was acquired with a 12.5-µm stylus which created to the rounded top edge shape.

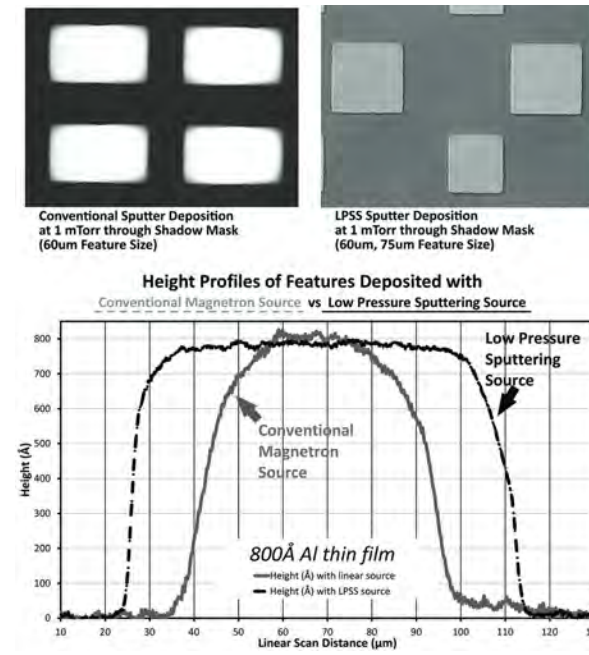


Figure 9. Shown in the lower graph is a comparison of 100-µm features and their height profiles deposited by two different sources. One profile was deposited with a conventional sputtering source (grey solid line); the other profile was deposited by the Gen 1 LPSS (black dashed line). The LPSS deposition shows a sharper, more well-defined deposited feature as compared to conventional sputtering The upper images in this figure are of 60 µm, 70 µm feature shadow masks.

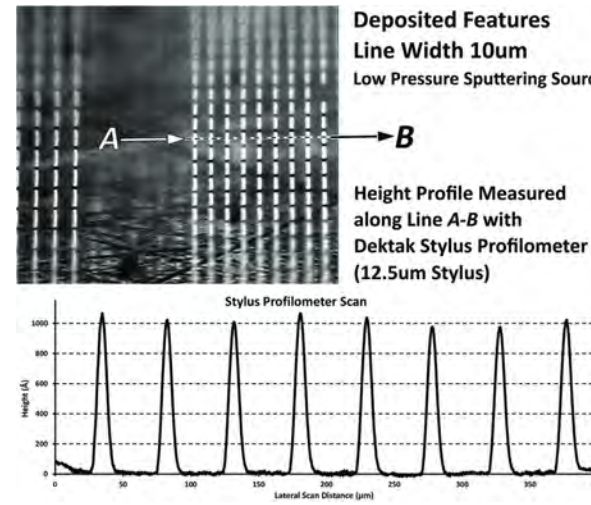


Figure 10. Height profile of 10 µm features deposited with LPSS through a shadow mask. The top image shows the deposited pattern. The bottom graph shows the surface profilometer scan from A to B, using a 12.5 µm stylis. The LPSS deposition yields sharp, well-defined features.

CONCLUSIONS

The novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) has been successfully used to deposit crisp, well-defined 10-µm-and-larger features using precision shadow masks. The LPSS operates at low pressure yielding viable deposition rates and low thermal exposure of the mask and allows sputter deposition from both the top and bottom surfaces.

The 17.8 cm (7") LPSS prototype was scaled to 40.6 cm (16") and 81.3 cm (32") and succeeded in low pressure operation and deposition of sharp, well-defined features in stationary and scanning conditions. To date, aluminum, copper, and several refractory metals have been successfully deposited with the LPSS sources.

A patent application has been filed, and a production-ready cathode design is being evaluated while the source material portfolio is expanded.

The cost- and process-efficient LPSS technology opens new avenues for the additive manufacture of embedded electronic devices, circuits, and systems patterned by shadow masks, using advanced thin film materials.

REFERENCE

1. Vossen J.L., Kern W., *Thin Film Processes*, Academic Press, p. 96, 1991.
https://doi.org/10.1016/c2009-0-22311-7

FOR MORE INFORMATION:

Wolfgang Decker, Director, Thin Films and Embedded Components, Advantech U.S., 160 Industry Drive, Pittsburgh, PA 15275. 401-524-6396, wdecker@advantechus.com

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2909

Attachment L-3

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from Knovel website on September 26, 2024 at URL: https://app.knovel.com/kn/resources/kpATCPMII5/toc?toc-within=Novel+low+presssure+sputtering+and+improved+vacuum+deposition+of+small+patterned+features+using+precision+shadow+masks

Knovel | Search all of Knovel | Support Center | Login | Create Account

Preview Mode | Do you usually access Knovel through an organization? | Check Institutional Access

Home > SVC - 59th Annual Technical Conference Proceedings, May 9-13, 2016, Indianapolis, IN USA

SVC - 59th Annual Technical Conference Proceedings, May 9-13, 2016, Indianapolis, IN USA

Author(s) / Editor(s) Lampert, Carl M.; Lampert, Joyce; Marken, Karen; Tramble, Madrid
Publisher Society of Vacuum Coaters (SVC)
Copyright / Publication Date 2016
Additional information →

The 2016 TechCon in Indianapolis offers a vibrant 4-day Technical Program, featuring the Symposium, Leading-Edge Coating Technologies - High-Performance Films Shape Tomorrow's Products. The 2-day Equipment Exhibit is the largest of its kind, and the 5-day Education Program consists of 23 different practical, problem-solving tutorial courses.

Preview Mode

You are viewing a preview of this content. To access full features, please login or contact our Sales to upgrade yo subscription.

Learn more

Login | Contact Sales

13. Novel Low Pressure Sputtering Source and Improved Vacuum Deposition of Small Patterned Features Using Precision Shadow Masks

13.6 Sputter Deposition through Shadow Mask

... SPUTTER DEPOSITION THROUGH SHADOW MASK Sputtering offers an enhanced selection of materials that can be vacuum deposited as thin films on many types of substrates. Traditional sputter deposition, however, requires a chamber pressure of 1 to 10 Pa or even higher. In this pressure range the mean free path of sputter species is reduced to 0.05 m and less. For shadow mask deposition, however ...

13. Novel Low Pressure Sputtering Source and Improved Vacuum Deposition of Small Patterned Features Using Precision Shadow Masks

13.2 Today's Shadow Mask Technology

... 95 59th Annual Technical Conference Proceedings ©2016 Society of Vacuum Coaters Indianapolis, Indiana, May 9–13, 2016 All rights reserved• ISSN 07375921 https://doi•org/10•14332/svc16•proc•0036 www•svc•org Novel Low Pressure Sputtering Source and Improved Vacuum Deposition of Small Patterned Features Using Precision Shadow Masks Wolfgang Decker1, Rob Belan2, Volker D• Heydemann1, Sean Armstrong2 ...

13. Novel Low Pressure Sputtering Source and Improved Vacuum Deposition of Small Patterned Features Using Precision Shadow Masks

13.3 Thin Film Deposition through Shadow Masks

... reports on the collaborative work of Advantech U.S., Inc., and the Kurt J. Lesker Company on a novel thinfilm deposition technology for embedded electronic components and circuits. The novel low-pressure sputtering source (LPSS) is suitable for deposition of fine-pattern thin films using precision shadow masks. TODAY'S SHADOW MASK TECHNOLOGY Deposition of thin films through precision shadow masks ...

Attachment M-1

ResearchGate

See discussions, stats, and author profiles for this publication at: https://www.researchgate.net/publication/240764141

Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes on Ni catalysts/Mo underlayers by thermal chemical vapor deposition

Article *in* Journal of Materials Research · November 2006

DOI: 10.1557/jmr.2006.0351

CITATIONS
2

READS
1,358

3 authors, including:

Nobuyuki Iwata
Nihon University
103 PUBLICATIONS **653** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

Hiroshi Yamamoto
Nihon University
117 PUBLICATIONS **436** CITATIONS

SEE PROFILE

All content following this page was uploaded by Hiroshi Yamamoto on 14 June 2016.

The user has requested enhancement of the downloaded file.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2913

Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes on Ni catalysts/Mo underlayers by thermal chemical vapor deposition

Hiroki Okuyama,[a] Nobuyuki Iwata, and Hiroshi Yamamoto
College of Science and Technology, Nihon University, Funabashi, Chiba 274-8501, Japan

(Received 3 April 2006; accepted 12 July 2006)

Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes (CNTs) and vertically aligned CNTs (VACNTs) on patterned metal were prepared using thermal chemical vapor deposition (TCVD) and direct current (DC) plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition. We propose a new position-controlling method of CNTs by controlling not only the position of Ni as a catalyst, but also the morphology of Mo as an underlayer for the catalysts. Selective growth of CNTs was achieved at the edges of the patterned metal using TCVD. The minimum width of selectively grown CNTs, approximately 2.6 μm, was approximately one-eightieth that of the patterned metal, 200 μm. The VACNTs were synthesized using the PECVD method, but the VACNTs grew throughout the patterned metal. A position-controlled method of CNT growth was demonstrated in optimum conditions of the TCVD.

I. INTRODUCTION

Carbon nanotubes (CNTs) have been studied intensively because of their many featured characteristics such as high electric conductivity,[1] high permissible current density,[2] and high mechanical strength in spite of their high flexibility.[3] These characteristics are beneficial in preparing various nanostructures for use in scanning-probe microscopy tips,[4–6] field emitters,[7–9] and so on. To prepare such nanoscaled CNT devices, the controlling position and direction of CNTs is necessary. CNTs grow selectively from catalyst particles using chemical vapor deposition (CVD).[10] The growth direction of CNTs is controlled by applying an electric field during CVD growth.[11]

Position-selective growth of CNTs is possible by virtue of two characteristics: CNTs grow selectively from fine particle catalysts, and, we can control the synthesis of the fine particle catalysts by noticing wettability between metal interfaces. Wettability of metal interface is high. Therefore, it is difficult to form fine particles as overlayers on smooth underlayers. Overlayered metals form fine particles when the surfaces of underlayers are rough. In this article, we propose a new position-controlled method of CNT growth by controlling not only the catalysts' position, but also surface morphology of metal underlayers. We tried to prepare position-selective growth of CNTs and vertically aligned CNTs (VACNTs) on patterned metal electrodes to realize a novel electronic measuring nanoprobe.

II. EXPERIMENTAL

Patterned metals of Ni catalysts and Mo underlayers were deposited on quartz substrates through a metal mask (thickness of 30 μm, pattern width of 200 μm, and gap of 100 μm) using radio frequency (RF) magnetron sputtering. The chamber background pressure was 3.0×10^{-3} Pa, and the pressure during deposition was fixed at 2.0 Pa by feeding Ar gas. Growth conditions were 120 °C of substrate temperature, 50 W of sputtering power, and 1 min of sputtering time for Mo underlayers, and 70 °C, 20 W, and 1 min for Ni catalysts. The films' deposition rates were 10 nm/min^{-1} for Mo and 1 nm/min^{-1} for Ni. To control incident angles of sputtered atoms, aligned fins were installed during deposition. A schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask is shown in Fig. 1.

The CNTs were grown using thermal chemical vapor deposition (TCVD) and direct current (DC) plasma-enhanced (PE) CVD methods. The CVD equipment reactor tube was heated to 600 °C. The background pressure was 0.1 Pa. The flow of H_2:Ar (10:200 ccm) was introduced into the reactor tube during heating. In the case of a TCVD method, a gas mixture of ethylene C_2H_4:H_2:Ar (20:10:200 ccm) was introduced into the reactor tube for 30 min for CNT growth. The total pressure was maintained at 100 kPa. In the case of the PECVD method, the CNT growth was performed by inducing a

[a]Address all correspondence to this author.
e-mail: okuyama@yamanoya.ecs.cst.nihon-u.ac.jp
DOI: 10.1557/JMR.2006.0351

 © 2006 Materials Research Society

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2914

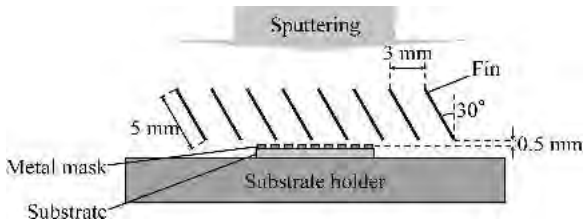


FIG. 1. Schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask.

DC glow discharge and feeding a gas mixture of C_2H_4:H_2:Ar (5:50:50 ccm). The total pressure was maintained at 2 kPa. The DC plasma was produced by applying a bias voltage of −250 V between a substrate holder and grounded anodes, which were separated from the substrates by approximately 5 mm.

The patterned metals' respective morphologies were investigated using atomic force microscopy (AFM, NanoNavi Station; SII Nanotechnology, Inc., Tokyo, Japan). The CNTs' structures were observed using a field emission scanning electron microscope (SEM; S-4500; Hitachi Ltd., Tokyo, Japan) operated at 15 kV and a field emission transmission electron microscope (TEM; HF-2000; Hitachi Ltd.) operated at 200 kV.

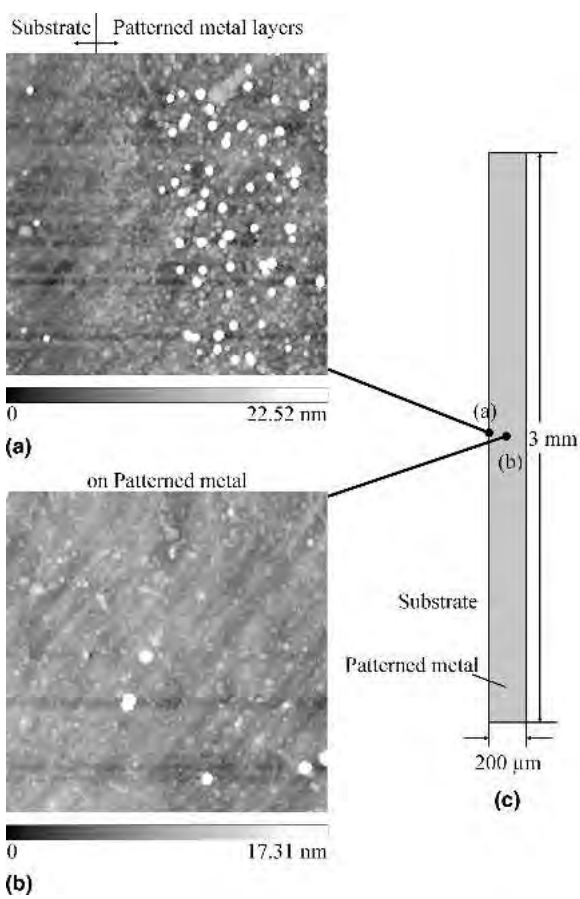


FIG. 2. (a) and (b) AFM images (5×5 μm^2) of patterned metal layers. (c) The scanning area of the AFM images. (a) The edge boundary of patterned metal layers. The left of the AFM image shows the substrate surfaces; the right shows the patterned metal layers. (b) The middle areas of the patterned metal.

III. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Figure 2 shows AFM images (5×5 μm^2) of the patterned metal layers immediately before CNT growth. Figures 2(a) and 2(b), respectively, show the edge boundary of patterned metal layers and the middle areas of the patterned metal. Figure 2(c) shows scanned areas of Figs. 2(a) and 2(b). The left of Fig. 2(a) shows the substrate surfaces; the right shows the patterned metal layers. At the pattern edges, large Ni particles with an approximate 30-nm height were observed on small Mo particles with an approximate 3-nm height. At the middle areas of the pattern [Fig. 2(b)], only a few particles were observed on smooth surfaces. Figure 3 shows SEM images of the edge boundary of the patterned metal layers after TCVD deposition at varying thickness of the Mo

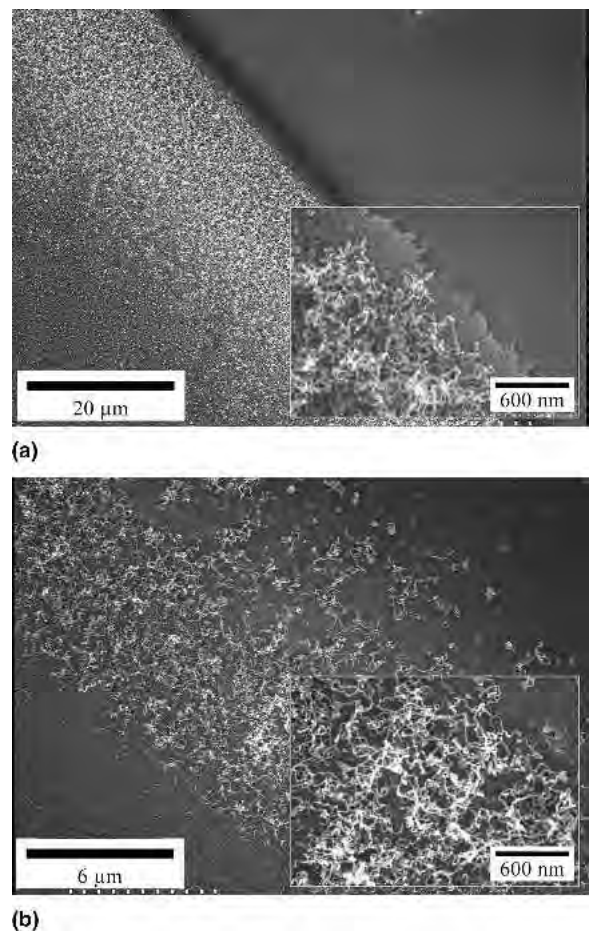


FIG. 3. SEM images of patterned metal layer boundary edges after TCVD while varying the Mo underlayer thickness. The Mo layers were (a) 10 nm and (b) 30 nm thick. The upper-right of the image shows the substrate surfaces; the lower-left shows the patterned metal layers. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast. The W_{CNT} was approximately (a) 30 μm and (b) 6.3 μm. The insets are magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2915

underlayer. Thickness of the Mo layers was 10 nm [Fig. 3(a)] and 30 nm [Fig. 3(b)]. The upper-right of the image shows the substrate surfaces; the lower-left shows the patterned metal layers. The CNTs, with an approximate 30-nm diameter, grew selectively immediately inside from the pattern edges that appear in the image as the white contrast. However, CNTs did not grow on the middle areas of the pattern. By increasing the Mo thickness from 10 nm [Fig. 3(a)] to 30 nm [Fig. 3(b)], the widths of selectively grown CNTs (W_{CNT}) decreased respectively from 30 μm [Fig. 3(a)] to 6.3 μm [Fig. 3(b)]. The CNT diameter was similar to that of the Ni particle, as observed using AFM. At the pattern edges, many small Mo particles were observed under the CNTs.

The position-selective growth of CNTs at the pattern edges was achieved because CNTs grow only from fine particle catalysts. Delzeit et al.[12] reported that no CNT was grown with 0.1–1.0 nm Fe on smooth, clean Si substrates. The CNTs grew by the addition of an Ir underlayer to increase the surface roughness and to provide more active nucleation sites. On the smooth surface of Mo underlayers, it is difficult for Ni catalysts to become fine particles because of the high wettability. The rough morphology of Mo underlayers provides active nucleation sites for Ni catalysts. The rough morphology was apparent in very thin regions of Mo because of a "shadow effect" of the sputtering method. A schematic shadow effect is illustrated in Fig. 4. Sputtered atoms arrive at substrates with various incident angles because of scattering by atmospheric gasses. Then the pattern edges thin down by deposition of particles shaded from the mask pattern. The rough regions of thicker Mo underlayers became narrow. Therefore, the W_{CNT} decreased by increasing Mo thickness.

Figure 5 shows SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD at varying sputtering pressures of metal layers. The W_{CNT} was decreased from 230 to 6.4 μm by reducing sputtering pressure from 4.0 to 1.2 Pa.

The shady region by metal mask is decreased by reducing sputtering pressure because incident angle variations of sputtered atoms are decreased. Therefore, by reducing sputtering pressure, the metal pattern edge was sharpened and W_{CNT} was reduced.

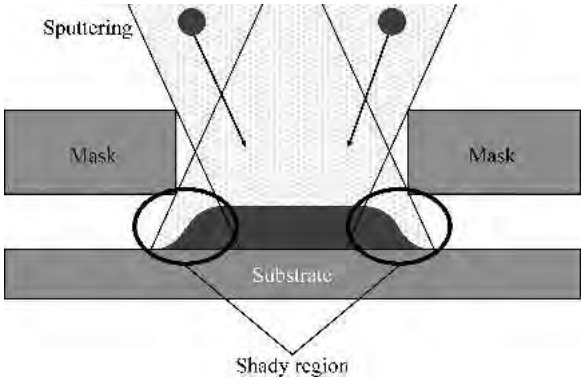


FIG. 4. Schematic of the "shadow effect" that appeared through the mask pattern. The pattern edges thin down because of deposition of shaded sputtered atoms under the mask edges (indicated by the oval).

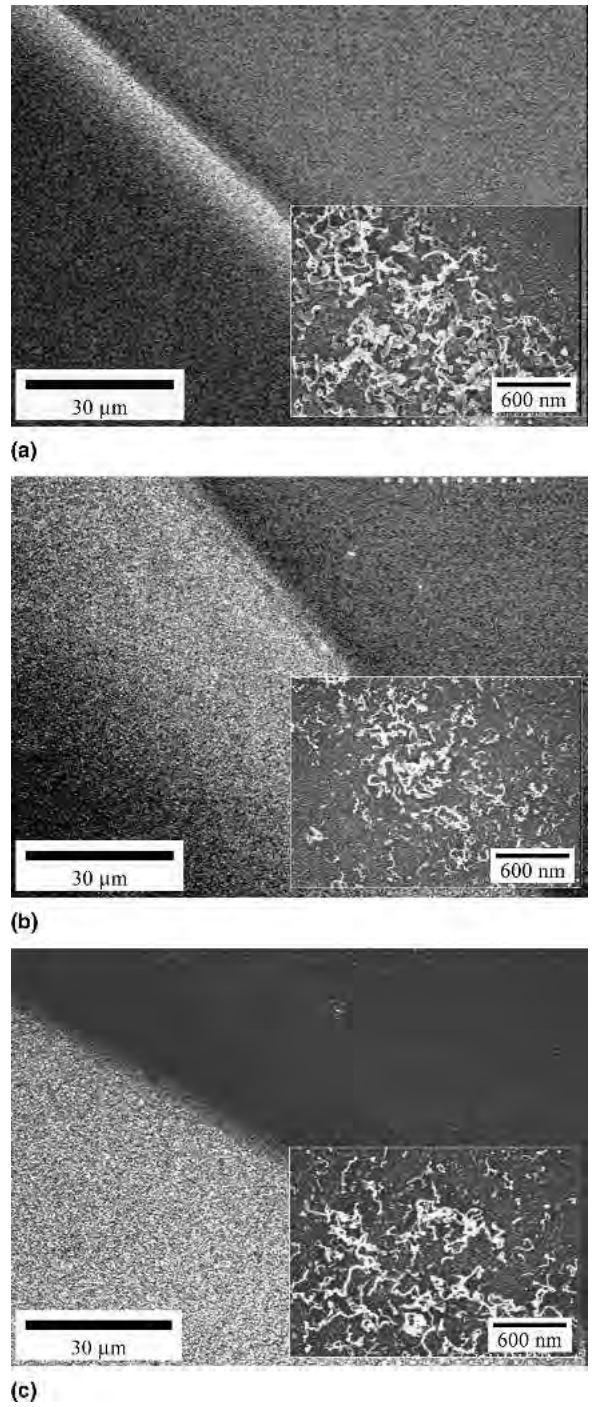


FIG. 5. SEM images of the edge boundary of patterned metal layers after TCVD at varying sputtering pressure of metal layers. The sputtering pressure of the metal layers was (a) 1.2 Pa, (b) 2.0 Pa, and (c) 4.0 Pa. The upper-right at the image is the substrate, the lower-left of the image is the metal pattern. The CNTs grew at narrow region where the contrast of the SEM image is white. The W_{CNT} was (a) 6.4 μm, (b) 26 μm, and (c) 230 μm. The inset shows magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2916

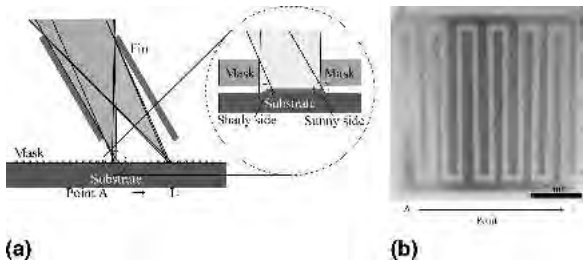


FIG. 6. (a) Schematic configuration of the aligned fins and the mask. (b) An optical microscopy image of a specimen prepared by installing the fins.

The aligned fins were installed during deposition to control incident angles of sputtered atoms. A schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask is depicted in Fig. 6(a). The optical microscopy image of the patterned metal, which was sputtered through the fins, is shown in Fig. 6(b). The pattern contrast was not uniform because the metal pattern thickness was not uniform. For that reason, various metal pattern thicknesses can be evaluated simultaneously on this sample. Figure 7 shows typical SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD by installing the fins during Mo deposition. Figures 7(a) and 7(b), respectively, show the results on the edges of point D, and Figs. 7(c) and 7(d) show the results on the edges of point K. The images in Figs. 7(a) and 7(c) depict the "shady side"; the upper-right of the image shows the metal pattern. Images in Figs. 7(b) and 7(d) portray the "sunny side"; the lower-left of the image shows the metal pattern. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast. The W_{CNT} was (a) 17 μm, (b) 2.6 μm, (c) 29 μm, and (d) 19 μm. The W_{CNT} for every pattern is summarized in Fig. 8. The gray belts correspond to metal mask patterns and white belts correspond to the pattern gaps. The results show that the W_{CNT} was narrower on the "sunny side" than on the "shady side." In addition, the W_{CNT} depended on the position of the pattern. The minimum W_{CNT} was 2.6 μm. This width was approximately one-eightieth of the pattern width.

At pressures of 2.0 Pa, the sputtering condition of the mean free path of sputtered atoms was approximately 6 mm, which was slightly longer than the fin length of 5 mm. The sputtered atoms travel straight through vacancies of the fins. The incident angles of sputtered atoms were limited by the fins. The incident angle distributions were calculated. The width between the maximum and the minimum distance of the shaded area was determined as an effective width considering the shadow effect (W_{SE}). The solid lines in Fig. 8 show the W_{SE}. The gap between the mask and the substrate was fixed as about 5 μm. In calculation results, the W_{SE} was uniform between Points C and I. The respective W_{SE} of sunny and shady sides were 3 and 22 μm. The W_{SE} and W_{CNT} of

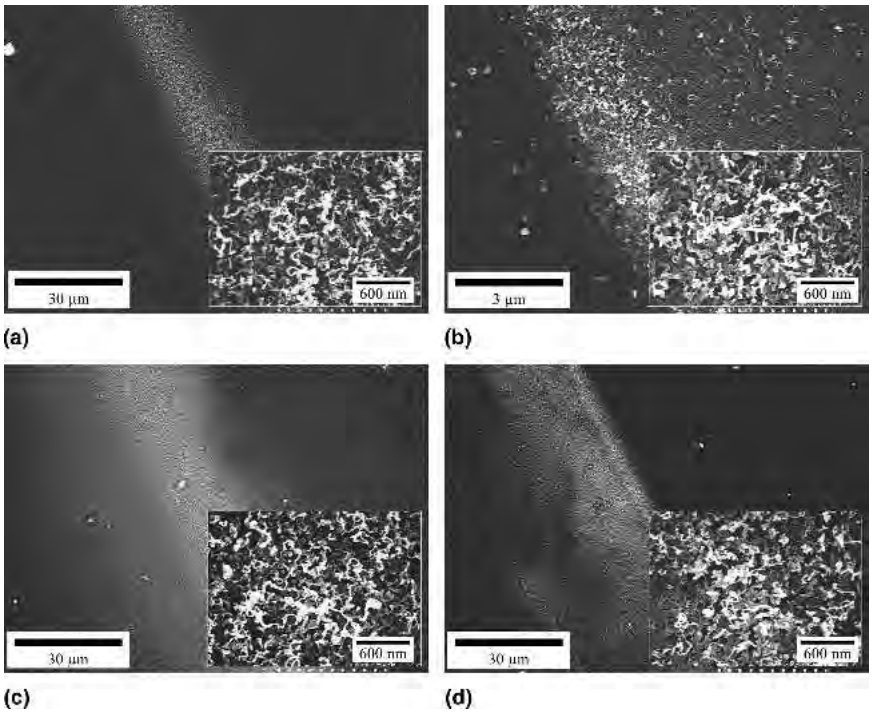


FIG. 7. Typical SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD by installing the fins: (a) and (b) results on the edges of point D; (c) and (d) results on point K. The images of (a) and (c) are the "shady side" and the upper-right of the image is the metal pattern. The images of (b) and (d) are the "sunny side" and the lower-left of the image is the metal pattern. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast area. The W_{CNT} was (a) 17 μm, (b) 2.6 μm, (c) 29 μm, and (d) 19 μm. The insets show magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2917

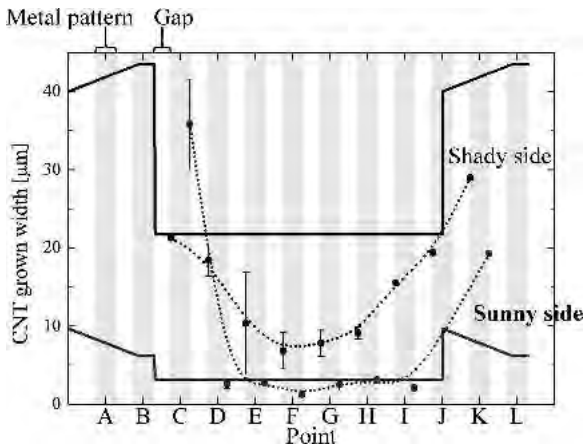


FIG. 8. The W_{CNT} observed at each point in every pattern prepared. The gray belts correspond to the metal mask patterns; white belts correspond to the pattern gaps. The solid lines show the effective width, W_{SE}.

sunny sides were narrower than those of shady sides because the number of atoms that originate from shaded directions under the edges of the mask is reduced by the fins. The W_{CNT} of shady sides depended on the position of the patterns, whereas the calculated W_{SE} was uniform between Point C and I. Figure 6(b) shows that this uniformity was attributable to the nonuniform thickness of the metal pattern. By increasing the thickness of the metal patterns, the W_{CNT} decreased, as discussed above. The thickness distribution resulted from installation of the fins. The W_{SE} and the W_{CNT} increased just under the tail of fins (Points A, B, J, K, and L) because of increased incident angles. The sputtered atoms were deposited through the left and right sides of the fin. Because the W_{SE} contains not only thin and rough regions, but also thick and smooth regions, the W_{SE} was larger than the W_{CNT}.

An electric field was applied during CVD to obtain VACNTs. Figure 9 shows SEM images of CNTs grown using TCVD only, applying a bias without a glow discharge [Fig. 9(a)], and PECVD with a glow discharge accompanying the discharge current [Fig. 9(b)]. The CNTs with an approximate 15-nm diameter grew in various, apparently random, directions using the TCVD method. The CNTs grew selectively near the boundary of the metal pattern. Effects of the applied bias during TCVD were not observed. In the case of PECVD method, CNTs with an approximate 25-nm diameter grew perpendicular to the surfaces. The VACNTs were observed throughout the pattern. Figure 10 shows a TEM image of CNTs grown using PECVD. The hollow center and graphitic sidewalls were observed. In this case, the number of walls was 25, and the CNT internal and external diameters were approximately 4.6 and 26 nm, respectively.

The VACNTs were achieved only through the use of

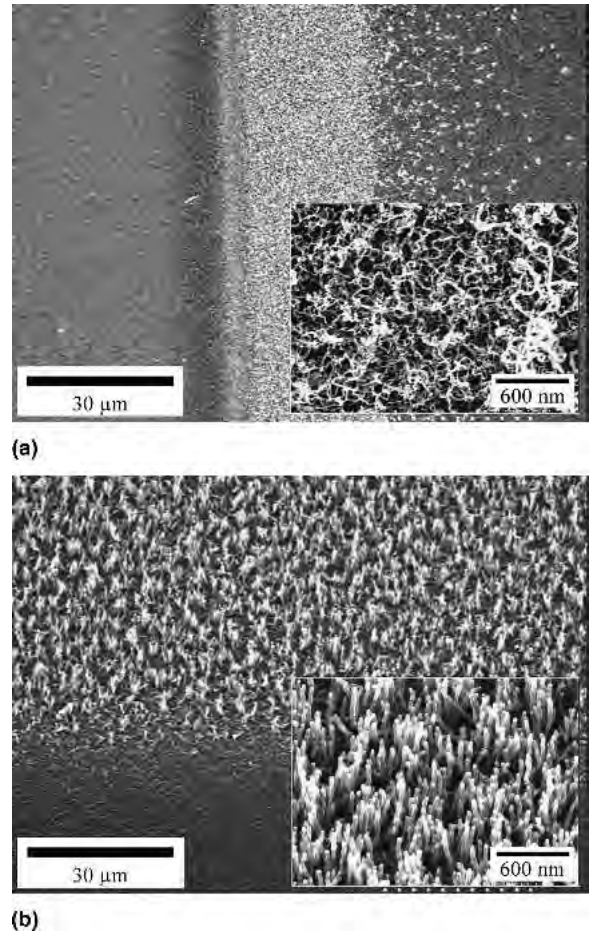


FIG. 9. SEM images of CNTs grown using TCVD only (a) applying bias without a discharge and (b) PECVD with a glow discharge. An applied bias voltage was −300 V [(a) discharge current of approximately 0.005 A]; and −250 V [(b) discharge current of approximately 0.3 A]. Images of (b) were taken at a 45° tilt angle. The inset shows magnified images.

PECVD method. The voltage drop takes place mostly in the cathode dark space when a glow discharge is induced. The thickness of the cathode dark space was estimated using the Child-Langmuir law. The estimated thickness of the cathode dark space was 0.21 mm. Then, the electric field induced above the substrates was approximately 1.2 kV/mm^{-1}. The cathode dark space thickness was estimated in the case of TCVD also. The estimated cathode dark space thickness was 60 mm, which was larger than the distance separating the cathode and anode. Therefore, the electric field might be uniform in the space between the cathode and the anode. The electric field above the substrates was approximately 60 V/mm^{-1}. The electric field applied in the case of PECVD was approximately 20 times larger than that in TCVD. The CNTs grew throughout the pattern by PECVD, whereas selective growth was observed using TCVD. This result suggests that the Ni catalysts were changed into fine particles by bombardment of ions accelerated in a large electric field.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2918

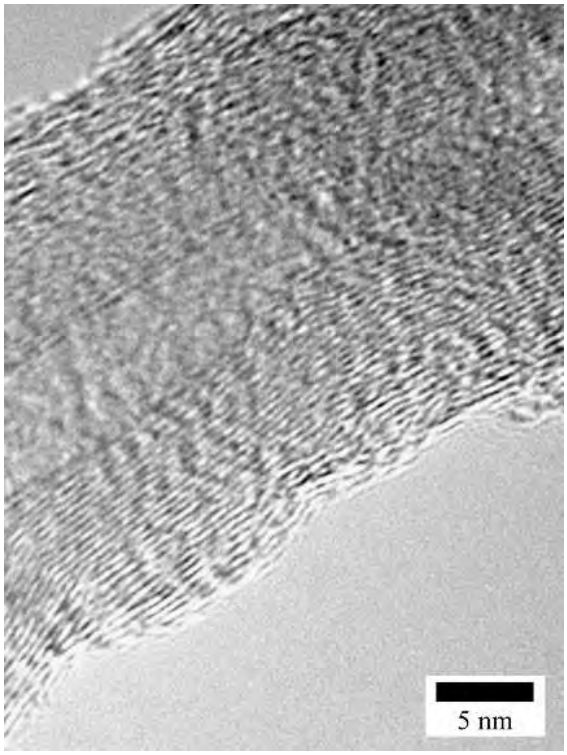


FIG. 10. Typical TEM image of CNTs grown using PECVD.

Results showed that CNTs were able to grow even on the smooth metal patterns.

IV. CONCLUSIONS

We prepared CNTs and VACNTs grown selectively on patterned metal. The selectively grown CNTs were observed at the edges of the patterned metal using TCVD. By controlling not only the catalyst position, but also the surface morphology of their underlayers, the width of selectively grown CNTs was minimized to approximately 2.6 μm. That width was approximately one-eightieth that of the patterned metal, which was 200 μm. To prepare VACNTs, DC-negative bias voltage was applied to the substrates. The VACNTs were synthesized when the glow discharge took place in the PECVD. The VACNTs grew all over the patterned metal. Selective growth of CNTs was achieved in optimum conditions of the TCVD by controlling the morphology of the Mo underlayers for Ni catalysts.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This work was supported by a Grant-in-Aid from the Futaba Foundation. This work was also supported by a Ministry of Education, Culture, Sports, Science and Technology through a Scientific Grant-In-Aid (No. 15360173).

REFERENCES

1. J. Kong, E. Yenilmez, T.W. Tombler, W. Kim, H. Dai, R.B. Laughlin, L. Liu, C.S. Jayanthi, and S.Y. Wu: Quantum interference and ballistic transmission in nanotube electron waveguides. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **87,** 106801 (2001).
2. Z. Yao, C.L. Kane, and C. Dekker: High-field electrical transport in single-wall carbon nanotubes. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **84,** 2941 (2000).
3. E.W. Wong, P.E. Sheehan, and C.M. Lieber: Nanobeam mechanics: Elasticity, strength, and toughness of nanorods and nanotubes. *Science* **277,** 1971 (1997).
4. J.H. Hafner, C.L. Cheung, and C.M. Lieber: Growth of nanotubes for probe microscopy tips. *Nature* **398,** 761 (1999).
5. R. Stevens, C. Nguyen, A. Cassell, L. Delzeit, M. Meyyappan, and J. Han: Improved fabrication approach for carbon nanotube probe devices. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **77,** 3453 (2000).
6. T. Arie, H. Nishijima, S. Akita, and Y. Nakayama: Carbon-nanotube probe equipped magnetic force microscope. *J. Vac. Sci. Technol., B* **18,** 104 (2000).
7. S. Fan, M.G. Chapline, N.R. Franklin, T.W. Tombler, A.M. Cassell, and H. Dai: Self-oriented regular arrays of carbon nanotubes and their field-emission properties. *Science* **283,** 512 (1999).
8. N. Saurakhiya, Y.W. Zhu, F.C. Cheong, C.K. Ong, A.T.S. Wee, J.Y. Lin, and C.H. Sow: Pulsed laser deposition-assisted patterning of aligned carbon nanotubes modified by focused laser beam for efficient field emission. *Carbon* **43,** 2128 (2005).
9. W.I. Milne, K.B.K. Teo, G.A.J. Amaratunga, R. Lacerda, P. Legagneux, G. Pirio, V. Semet, and V.T. Binh: Aligned carbon nanotubes/fibers for applications in vacuum microwave devices. *Curr. Appl. Phys.* **4,** 513 (2004).
10. A.C. Dupuis: The catalyst in the CCVD of carbon nanotubes—a review. *Prog. Mater. Sci.* **50,** 929 (2005).
11. V.I. Merkulov, A.V. Melechko, M.A. Guillorn, D.H. Lowndes, and M.L. Simpson: Alignment mechanism of carbon nanofibers produced by plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor deposition. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **79,** 2970 (2001).
12. L. Delzeit, B. Chen, A. Cassell, R. Stevens, C. Nguyen, and M. Meyyappan: Multilayered metal catalysts for controlling the density of single-walled carbon nanotube growth. *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **348,** 368 (2001).

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2919

Attachment M-2

Journal of MATERIALS RESEARCH

Volume 21, Number 11
November 2006

Published by the Materials Research Society

CODEN: JMREEE
ISSN: 0884-2914

Journal of MATERIALS RESEARCH

Editor-in-Chief: Gordon E. Pike, *Sandia National Laboratories, Albuquerque, NM (Retired)*

Associate Editor, Biomaterials: Adrian Mann, *Rutgers University, Piscataway, NJ*

Associate Editor, Polymers and Organic Materials: Howard E. Katz, *Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, MD*

Guest Editors for Focus Issue: Nanotubes and Nanowires
Reshef Tenne, *Weizmann Institute of Science, Rehovot, Israel*
Pulickel M. Ajayan, *Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, NY*
Zhong Lin Wang, *Georgia Institute of Technology, Atlanta, GA*
Yadong Li, *Tsinghua University, Beijing, China*
Peidong Yang, *University of California-Berkeley, Berkeley, CA*

Editorial Office: Eileen M. Kiley, *Manager of Archival Publications, Materials Research Society, Warrendale, PA*
Lorraine K. Wolf, *JMR Publishing Assistant, Materials Research Society, Warrendale, PA*
Linda A. Baker, *JMR Editorial Assistant, Materials Research Society, Warrendale, PA*

2006 Principal Editors:

Orlando Auciello, *Argonne National Laboratory, Argonne, IL*
Patrick Bernier, *Universite de Montpellier II, France*
Paul Calvert, *University of Massachusetts, North Dartmouth, MA*
Robert C. Cammarata, *Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore, MD*
Edwin A. Chandross, *Bell Laboratories, Lucent Technologies, Murray Hill, NJ*
Ping Chen, *National University of Singapore, Singapore*
Yang-T. Cheng, *General Motors, Warren, MI*
Seetharama C. Deevi, *Philip Morris USA, Richmond, VA*
Volkmar Dierolf, *Lehigh University, Bethlehem, PA*
Jürgen Eckert, *Darmstadt University of Technology, Germany*
Mohammed Es-Souni, *University of Applied Sciences of Kiel, Kiel, Germany*
Dean W. Face, *Dupont Experimental Station, Wilmington, DE*
Franz Faupel, *Universitaet Kiel, Kiel, Germany*
David S. Ginley, *National Renewable Energy Laboratory, Golden, CO*
Amit Goyal, *UT-Battelle/Oak Ridge National Laboratory, Oak Ridge, TN*
David J. Hagan, *University of Central Florida, Orlando, FL*
Himanshu Jain, *Lehigh University, Bethlehem, PA*
C. Robert Kao, *National Central University, Taiwan*
Doh-Yeon Kim, *Seoul National University, Korea*
Koichi Kugimiya, *Osaka University, Japan*
Sharvan Kumar, *Brown University, Providence, RI*
R. Scott Lillard, *Los Alamos National Laboratory, Los Alamos, NM*
Michelle Oyen, *Cambridge University, United Kingdom*
Cengiz Ozkan, *University of California-Riverside, Riverside, CA*
Nitin P. Padture, *The Ohio State University, Columbus, OH*
U.B. Pal, *Boston University, Boston, MA*
R. Ramesh, *University of California-Berkeley, Berkeley, CA*
Clifford L. Renscher, *Sandia National Laboratories, Albuquerque, NM*
Ian McLean Robertson, *University of Illinois at Urbana–Champaign, Urbana, IL*
Mototsugu Sakai, *Toyohashi University of Science and Technology, Japan*
Don W. Shaw, *The University of Texas at Dallas, Richardson, TX*
R.L. Snyder, *Georgia Institute of Technology, Atlanta, GA*
S.A. Solin, *Washington University, St. Louis, MO*
David J. Srolovitz, *Yeshiva University, New York, NY*
Jay A. Switzer, *University of Missouri at Rolla, Rolla, MO*
Reshef Tenne, *Weizmann Institute of Science, Israel*
Yoshihisa Watanabe, *National Defense Academy, Japan*
William J. Weber, *Pacific Northwest National Laboratory, Richland, WA*
Sam Zhang, *Nanyang Technological University, Singapore*

2006 Advisory Review Board:

Chairman: Frans Spaepen, *Harvard University, Cambridge, MA*
John Bravman, *Stanford University, Stanford, CA*
G.S. Cargill III, *Lehigh University, Bethlehem, PA*
Thomas Ebbesen, *ISIS, Louis Pasteur University, France*
J.M. Phillips, *Sandia National Laboratories, Albuquerque, NM*
J.B. Roberto, *Oak Ridge National Laboratory, Oak Ridge, TN*

LINDA HALL LIBRARY
NOV - 7 2006

Journal of MATERIALS RESEARCH

Volume 21, Number 11, November 2006

NANOTUBES AND NANOWIRES

2709–2710 **Forward** — Reshef Tenne, Pulickel M. Ajayan, Zhong Lin Wang, Yadong Li, Peidong Yang

REVIEWS

2711–2725 **Geoinspired synthetic chrysotile nanotubes** — N. Roveri, G. Falini, E. Foresti, G. Fracasso, I.G. Lesci, P. Sabatino

2726–2743 **Inorganic nanotubes and fullerene-like nanoparticles** — R. Tenne

2744–2757 **Storage of hydrogen and lithium in inorganic nanotubes and nanowires** — Fangyi Cheng, Jun Chen

2758–2766 **Modified carbon nanotubes as broadband optical limiting nanomaterials** — Kok Chung Chin, Amarsinh Gohel, Hendry Izaac Elim, Weizhe Chen, Wei Ji, Ghee Lee Chong, Chorng Haur Sow, Andrew T.S. Wee

2767–2773 **Nitrogen-induced carbon nanobells and their properties** — E.G. Wang

2774–2793 **Hybrid carbon nanotubes: Strategy, progress, and perspectives** — M. Monthioux, E. Flahaut, J-P. Cleuziou

ARTICLES

2794–2800 **Boron nitride nanotubes/polystyrene composites** — Chunyi Zhi, Yoshio Bando, Chengchun Tang, Susumu Honda, Hiroaki Kuwahara, Dmitri Golberg

2801–2809 **Layer-by-layer and step-flow growth mechanisms in GaAsP/GaP nanowire heterostructures** — C. Chen, M.C. Plante, C. Fradin, R.R. LaPierre

2810–2816 **Size-dependent theoretical tensile strength and other mechanical properties of [001] oriented Au, Ag, and Cu nanowires** — F. Ma, K.W. Xu

2817–2823 **Optical enzymatic detection of glucose based on hydrogen peroxide-sensitive HiPco carbon nanotubes** — Chulho Song, Pehr E. Pehrsson, Wei Zhao

2824–2828 **Photoelectrochemical properties of N-doped self-organized titania nanotube layers with different thicknesses** — J.M. Macak, A. Ghicov, R. Hahn, H. Tsuchiya, P. Schmuki

2829–2834 **Theoretical phase diagrams of nanowires** — G. Abudukelimu, G. Guisbiers, M. Wautelet

2835–2840 **Single-walled carbon nanotubes synthesized by the pyrolysis of pyridine over catalysts** — J. Liu, D.L. Carroll, J. Cech, S. Roth

2841–2846 **Single-walled carbon nanotube-supported platinum nanoparticles as fuel cell electrocatalysts** — Esperanza Lafuente, Edgar Muñoz, Ana M. Benito, Wolfgang K. Maser, M. Teresa Martínez, Francisco Alcaide, Larraitz Ganborena, Ione Cendoya, Oscar Miguel, Javier Rodríguez, Esteban P. Urriolabeitia, Rafael Navarro

2847–2854 **Growth of width-controlled nanowires MnO_2 from mesoporous carbon and investigation of their properties** — Shenmin Zhu, Xiaolin Wang, Wei Huang, Deyue Yan, Honghua Wang, Di Zhang

(Continued)

Magnetic
Synthesis, structure, and magnetic properties of iron-oxide nanowires . . . . . Matej Pregelj et al. 2955

Magnetic properties
Fabrication and magnetic behavior of Co/Cu multilayered nanowires . . . . . Liwen Tan et al. 2870

Metal
Size-dependent theoretical tensile strength and other mechanical properties of [001] oriented Au, Ag, and Cu nanowires . . . . . F. Ma et al. 2810

Microstructure
Growth of width-controlled nanowires MnO_2 from mesoporous carbon and investigation of their properties . . . . . Shenmin Zhu et al. 2847

Molecular-beam epitaxy (MBE)
Layer-by-layer and step-flow growth mechanisms in GaAsP/GaP nanowire heterostructures . . . . . C. Chen et al. 2801

Nanoscale
Size-dependent theoretical tensile strength and other mechanical properties of [001] oriented Au, Ag, and Cu nanowires . . . . . F. Ma et al. 2810
Mesoscale modeling of mechanics of carbon nanotubes: Self-assembly, self-folding, and fracture . . . . . Markus J. Buehler 2855
Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes on Ni catalysts/Mo underlayers by thermal chemical vapor deposition . . . . . Hiroki Okuyama et al. 2888

Nanostructure
Geoinspired synthetic chrysotile nanotubes . . . . . N. Roveri et al. 2711
Inorganic nanotubes and fullerene-like nanoparticles . . . . . R. Tenne 2726
Storage of hydrogen and lithium in inorganic nanotubes and nanowires . . . . . Fangyi Cheng et al. 2744
Nitrogen-induced carbon nanobells and their properties . . . . . E.G. Wang 2767
Hybrid carbon nanotubes: Strategy, progress, and perspectives . . . . . M. Monthioux et al. 2774
Boron nitride nanotubes/polystyrene composites . . . . . Chunyi Zhi et al. 2794
Layer-by-layer and step-flow growth mechanisms in GaAsP/GaP nanowire heterostructures . . . . . C. Chen et al. 2801
Optical enzymatic detection of glucose based on hydrogen peroxide-sensitive HiPco carbon nanotubes . . . . . Chulho Song et al. 2817
Photoelectrochemical properties of N-doped self-organized titania nanotube layers with different thicknesses . . . . . J.M. Macak et al. 2824
Theoretical phase diagrams of nanowires . . . . . G. Abudukelimu et al. 2829
Single-walled carbon nanotube-supported platinum nanoparticles as fuel cell electrocatalysts . . . . . Esperanza Lafuente et al. 2841
Growth of width-controlled nanowires MnO_2 from mesoporous carbon and investigation of their properties . . . . . Shenmin Zhu et al. 2847
Effect of growth conditions on the composition and structure of $Si_{1-x}Ge_x$ nanowires grown by vapor–liquid–solid growth . . . . . Kok-Keong Lew et al. 2876
Transparent-conducting, gas-sensing nanostructures (nanotubes, nanowires, and thin films) of titanium oxide synthesized at near-ambient conditions . . . . . Jing-Jong Shyue et al. 2894
Electrospun single-crystal MoO_3 nanowires for biochemistry sensing probes . . . . . P. Gouma et al. 2904
Raman studies of optical phonons in vertical cadmium sulfide nanorod arrays . . . . . Dongjuan Xi et al. 2911
Bonding strength of a carbon nanofiber array to its substrate . . . . . Yi Zhang et al. 2922
Electronic structure of free-standing InP and InAs nanowires . . . . . B. Lassen et al. 2927
Effective Young's modulus of carbon nanofiber array . . . . . Yi Zhang et al. 2948
Synthesis, structure, and magnetic properties of iron-oxide nanowires . . . . . Matej Pregelj et al. 2955

Ni
Solid-state growth of nickel silicide nanowire by the metal-induced growth method . . . . . Joondong Kim et al. 2936

Optical Properties
Modified carbon nanotubes as broadband optical limiting nanomaterials . . . . . Kok Chung Chin et al. 2758
Raman studies of optical phonons in vertical cadmium sulfide nanorod arrays . . . . . Dongjuan Xi et al. 2911

Phase transformation
Theoretical phase diagrams of nanowires . . . . . G. Abudukelimu et al. 2829

Photochemical
Synthesis, characterization, and photocatalytic properties of pyrochlore $Bi_2Ti_2O_7$ nanotubes . . . . . Hongjun Zhou et al. 2941

Plasma-enhanced CVD (PECVD)
Nitrogen-induced carbon nanobells and their properties . . . . . E.G. Wang 2767

Polymer
Boron nitride nanotubes/polystyrene composites . . . . . Chunyi Zhi et al. 2794

Pt
Single-walled carbon nanotube-supported platinum nanoparticles as fuel cell electrocatalysts . . . . . Esperanza Lafuente et al. 2841

Raman spectroscopy
Raman studies of optical phonons in vertical cadmium sulfide nanorod arrays . . . . . Dongjuan Xi et al. 2911

Scanning electron microscopy (SEM)
Effective Young's modulus of carbon nanofiber array . . . . . Yi Zhang et al. 2948

(Continued)

2855–2869	**Mesoscale modeling of mechanics of carbon nanotubes: Self-assembly, self-folding, and fracture**	Markus J. Buehler
2870–2875	**Fabrication and magnetic behavior of Co/Cu multilayered nanowires**	Liwen Tan, Bethanie J.H. Stadler
2876–2881	**Effect of growth conditions on the composition and structure of $Si_{1-x}Ge_x$ nanowires grown by vapor–liquid–solid growth**	Kok-Keong Lew, Ling Pan, Elizabeth C. Dickey, Joan M. Redwing
2882–2887	**Elastic modulus of single-crystal GaN nanowires**	Hai Ni, Xiaodong Li, Guosheng Cheng, Robert Klie
2888–2893	**Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes on Ni catalysts/Mo underlayers by thermal chemical vapor deposition**	Hiroki Okuyama, Nobuyuki Iwata, Hiroshi Yamamoto
2894–2903	**Transparent-conducting, gas-sensing nanostructures (nanotubes, nanowires, and thin films) of titanium oxide synthesized at near-ambient conditions**	Jing-Jong Shyue, Rebecca E. Cochran, Nitin P. Padture
2904–2910	**Electrospun single-crystal MoO_3 nanowires for biochemistry sensing probes**	P. Gouma, K. Kalyanasundaram, A. Bishop
2911–2915	**Raman studies of optical phonons in vertical cadmium sulfide nanorod arrays**	Dongjuan Xi, Jianzhong Li, Qibing Pei, Bin Chen
2916–2921	**Nanofabrication of top-gated carbon nanotube-based transistors: Probing electron-electron interactions in one-dimensional systems**	J.A. Sulpizio, Z.Z. Bandić, D. Goldhaber-Gordon
2922–2926	**Bonding strength of a carbon nanofiber array to its substrate**	Yi Zhang, Ephraim Suhir, Yuan Xu, Claire Gu
2927–2935	**Electronic structure of free-standing InP and InAs nanowires**	B. Lassen, M. Willatzen, R. Melnik, L.C. Lew Yan Voon
2936–2940	**Solid-state growth of nickel silicide nanowire by the metal-induced growth method**	Joondong Kim, Jong-Uk Bae, Wayne A. Anderson, Hyun-Mi Kim, Ki-Bum Kim
2941–2947	**Synthesis, characterization, and photocatalytic properties of pyrochlore $Bi_2Ti_2O_7$ nanotubes**	Hongjun Zhou, Tae-Jin Park, Stanislaus S. Wong
2948–2954	**Effective Young's modulus of carbon nanofiber array**	Yi Zhang, Ephraim Suhir, Yuan Xu
2955–2962	**Synthesis, structure, and magnetic properties of iron-oxide nanowires**	Matej Pregelj, Polona Umek, Boštjan Drolc, Boštjan Jančar, Zvonko Jagličič, Robert Dominko, Denis Arčon

Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes on Ni catalysts/Mo underlayers by thermal chemical vapor deposition

Hiroki Okuyama,[a] Nobuyuki Iwata, and Hiroshi Yamamoto
College of Science and Technology, Nihon University, Funabashi, Chiba 274-8501, Japan

(Received 3 April 2006; accepted 12 July 2006)

Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes (CNTs) and vertically aligned CNTs (VACNTs) on patterned metal were prepared using thermal chemical vapor deposition (TCVD) and direct current (DC) plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition. We propose a new position-controlling method of CNTs by controlling not only the position of Ni as a catalyst, but also the morphology of Mo as an underlayer for the catalysts. Selective growth of CNTs was achieved at the edges of the patterned metal using TCVD. The minimum width of selectively grown CNTs, approximately 2.6 μm, was approximately one-eightieth that of the patterned metal, 200 μm. The VACNTs were synthesized using the PECVD method, but the VACNTs grew throughout the patterned metal. A position-controlled method of CNT growth was demonstrated in optimum conditions of the TCVD.

I. INTRODUCTION

Carbon nanotubes (CNTs) have been studied intensively because of their many featured characteristics such as high electric conductivity,[1] high permissible current density,[2] and high mechanical strength in spite of their high flexibility.[3] These characteristics are beneficial in preparing various nanostructures for use in scanning-probe microscopy tips,[4–6] field emitters,[7–9] and so on. To prepare such nanoscaled CNT devices, the controlling position and direction of CNTs is necessary. CNTs grow selectively from catalyst particles using chemical vapor deposition (CVD).[10] The growth direction of CNTs is controlled by applying an electric field during CVD growth.[11]

Position-selective growth of CNTs is possible by virtue of two characteristics: CNTs grow selectively from fine particle catalysts, and, we can control the synthesis of the fine particle catalysts by noticing wettability between metal interfaces. Wettability of metal interface is high. Therefore, it is difficult to form fine particles as overlayers on smooth underlayers. Overlayered metals form fine particles when the surfaces of underlayers are rough. In this article, we propose a new position-controlled method of CNT growth by controlling not only the catalysts' position, but also surface morphology of metal underlayers. We tried to prepare position-selective growth of CNTs and vertically aligned CNTs (VACNTs) on patterned metal electrodes to realize a novel electronic measuring nanoprobe.

II. EXPERIMENTAL

Patterned metals of Ni catalysts and Mo underlayers were deposited on quartz substrates through a metal mask (thickness of 30 μm, pattern width of 200 μm, and gap of 100 μm) using radio frequency (RF) magnetron sputtering. The chamber background pressure was 3.0×10^{-3} Pa, and the pressure during deposition was fixed at 2.0 Pa by feeding Ar gas. Growth conditions were 120 °C of substrate temperature, 50 W of sputtering power, and 1 min of sputtering time for Mo underlayers, and 70 °C, 20 W, and 1 min for Ni catalysts. The films' deposition rates were 10 nm/min^{-1} for Mo and 1 nm/min^{-1} for Ni. To control incident angles of sputtered atoms, aligned fins were installed during deposition. A schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask is shown in Fig. 1.

The CNTs were grown using thermal chemical vapor deposition (TCVD) and direct current (DC) plasma-enhanced (PE) CVD methods. The CVD equipment reactor tube was heated to 600 °C. The background pressure was 0.1 Pa. The flow of H_2:Ar (10:200 ccm) was introduced into the reactor tube during heating. In the case of a TCVD method, a gas mixture of ethylene C_2H_4:H_2:Ar (20:10:200 ccm) was introduced into the reactor tube for 30 min for CNT growth. The total pressure was maintained at 100 kPa. In the case of the PECVD method, the CNT growth was performed by inducing a

[a]Address all correspondence to this author.
e-mail: okuyama@yamanoya.ecs.cst.nihon-u.ac.jp
DOI: 10.1557/JMR.2006.0351

 © 2006 Materials Research Society

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2926

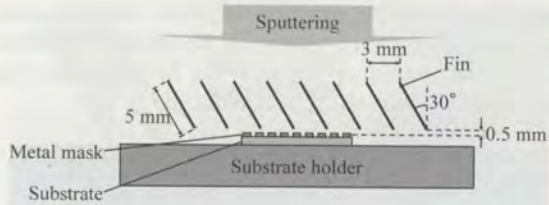


FIG. 1. Schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask.

DC glow discharge and feeding a gas mixture of C_2H_4:H_2:Ar (5:50:50 ccm). The total pressure was maintained at 2 kPa. The DC plasma was produced by applying a bias voltage of −250 V between a substrate holder and grounded anodes, which were separated from the substrates by approximately 5 mm.

The patterned metals' respective morphologies were investigated using atomic force microscopy (AFM, NanoNavi Station; SII Nanotechnology, Inc., Tokyo, Japan). The CNTs' structures were observed using a field emission scanning electron microscope (SEM; S-4500; Hitachi Ltd., Tokyo, Japan) operated at 15 kV and a field emission transmission electron microscope (TEM; HF-2000; Hitachi Ltd.) operated at 200 kV.

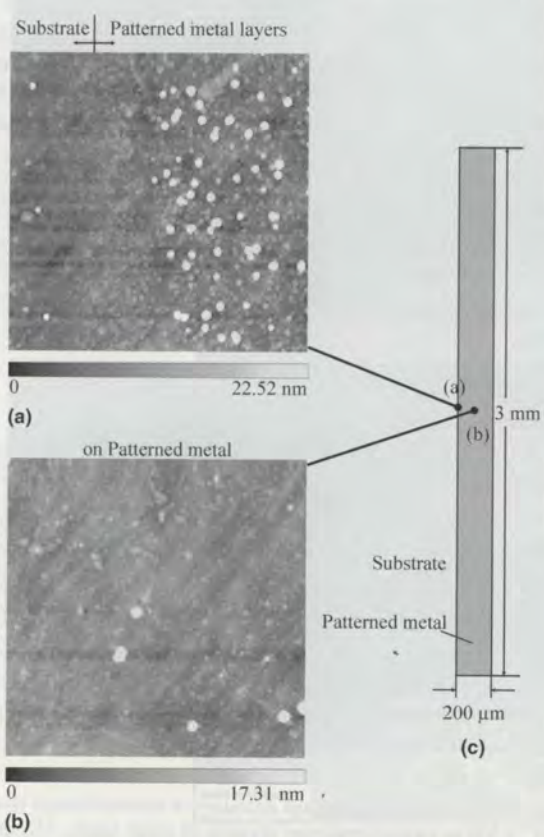


FIG. 2. (a) and (b) AFM images (5×5 μm^2) of patterned metal layers. (c) The scanning area of the AFM images. (a) The edge boundary of patterned metal layers. The left of the AFM image shows the substrate surfaces; the right shows the patterned metal layers. (b) The middle areas of the patterned metal.

III. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Figure 2 shows AFM images (5×5 μm^2) of the patterned metal layers immediately before CNT growth. Figures 2(a) and 2(b), respectively, show the edge boundary of patterned metal layers and the middle areas of the patterned metal. Figure 2(c) shows scanned areas of Figs. 2(a) and 2(b). The left of Fig. 2(a) shows the substrate surfaces; the right shows the patterned metal layers. At the pattern edges, large Ni particles with an approximate 30-nm height were observed on small Mo particles with an approximate 3-nm height. At the middle areas of the pattern [Fig. 2(b)], only a few particles were observed on smooth surfaces. Figure 3 shows SEM images of the edge boundary of the patterned metal layers after TCVD deposition at varying thickness of the Mo

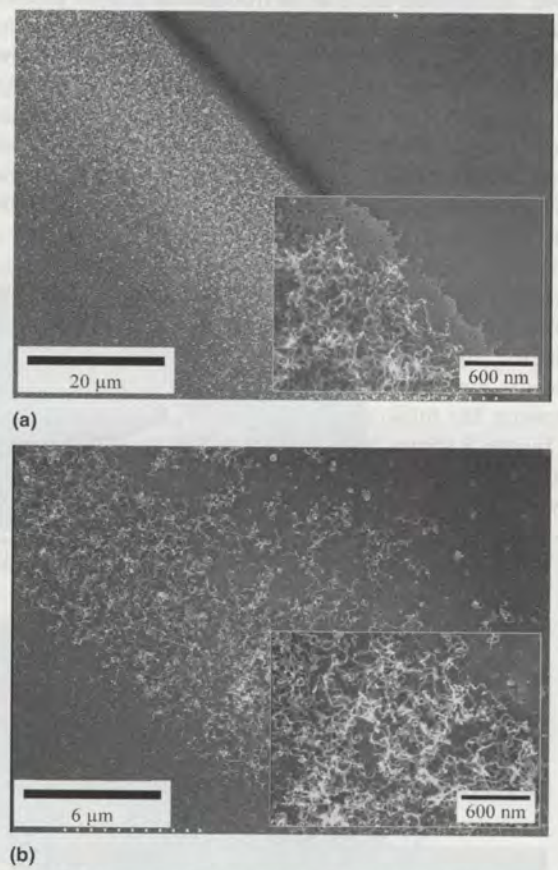


FIG. 3. SEM images of patterned metal layer boundary edges after TCVD while varying the Mo underlayer thickness. The Mo layers were (a) 10 nm and (b) 30 nm thick. The upper-right of the image shows the substrate surfaces; the lower-left shows the patterned metal layers. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast. The W_{CNT} was approximately (a) 30 μm and (b) 6.3 μm. The insets are magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2927

underlayer. Thickness of the Mo layers was 10 nm [Fig. 3(a)] and 30 nm [Fig. 3(b)]. The upper-right of the image shows the substrate surfaces; the lower-left shows the patterned metal layers. The CNTs, with an approximate 30-nm diameter, grew selectively immediately inside from the pattern edges that appear in the image as the white contrast. However, CNTs did not grow on the middle areas of the pattern. By increasing the Mo thickness from 10 nm [Fig. 3(a)] to 30 nm [Fig. 3(b)], the widths of selectively grown CNTs (W_{CNT}) decreased respectively from 30 μm [Fig. 3(a)] to 6.3 μm [Fig. 3(b)]. The CNT diameter was similar to that of the Ni particle, as observed using AFM. At the pattern edges, many small Mo particles were observed under the CNTs.

The position-selective growth of CNTs at the pattern edges was achieved because CNTs grow only from fine particle catalysts. Delzeit et al.[12] reported that no CNT was grown with 0.1–1.0 nm Fe on smooth, clean Si substrates. The CNTs grew by the addition of an Ir underlayer to increase the surface roughness and to provide more active nucleation sites. On the smooth surface of Mo underlayers, it is difficult for Ni catalysts to become fine particles because of the high wettability. The rough morphology of Mo underlayers provides active nucleation sites for Ni catalysts. The rough morphology was apparent in very thin regions of Mo because of a "shadow effect" of the sputtering method. A schematic shadow effect is illustrated in Fig. 4. Sputtered atoms arrive at substrates with various incident angles because of scattering by atmospheric gasses. Then the pattern edges thin down by deposition of particles shaded from the mask pattern. The rough regions of thicker Mo underlayers became narrow. Therefore, the W_{CNT} decreased by increasing Mo thickness.

Figure 5 shows SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD at varying sputtering pressures of metal layers. The W_{CNT} was decreased from 230 to 6.4 μm by reducing sputtering pressure from 4.0 to 1.2 Pa.

The shady region by metal mask is decreased by reducing sputtering pressure because incident angle variations of sputtered atoms are decreased. Therefore, by reducing sputtering pressure, the metal pattern edge was sharpened and W_{CNT} was reduced.

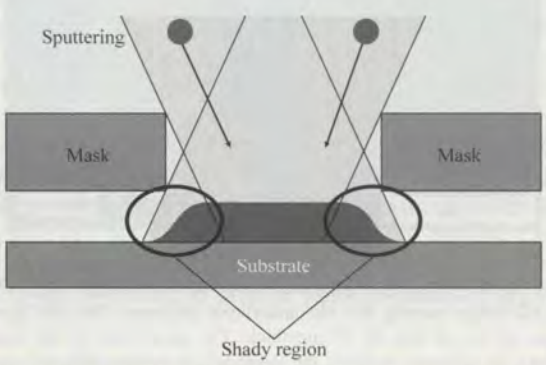


FIG. 4. Schematic of the "shadow effect" that appeared through the mask pattern. The pattern edges thin down because of deposition of shaded sputtered atoms under the mask edges (indicated by the oval).

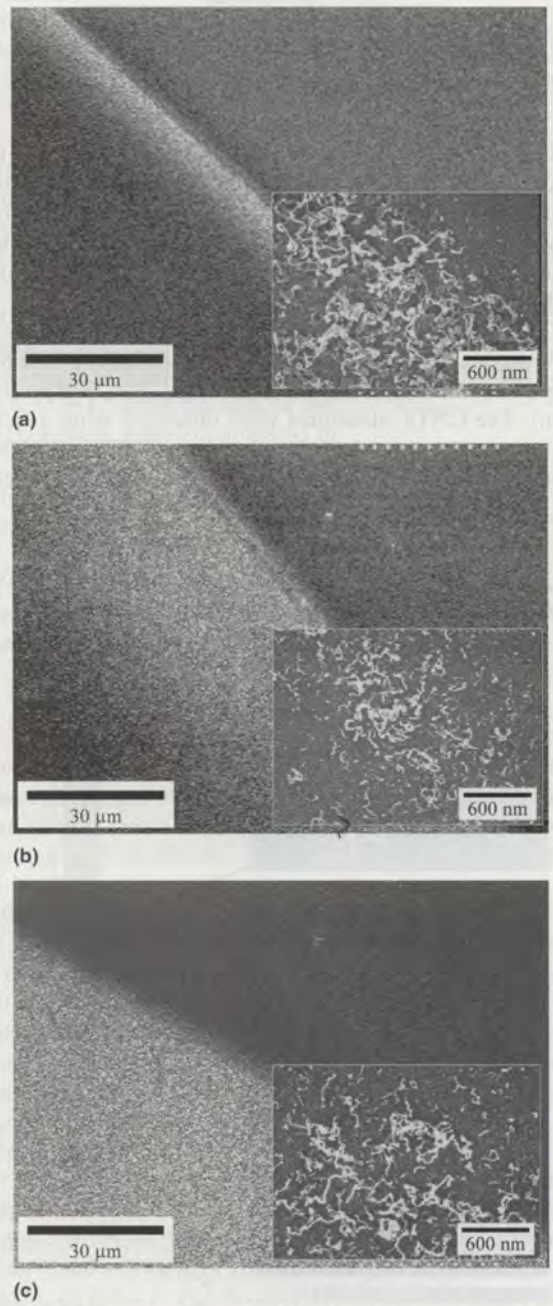


FIG. 5. SEM images of the edge boundary of patterned metal layers after TCVD at varying sputtering pressure of metal layers. The sputtering pressure of the metal layers was (a) 1.2 Pa, (b) 2.0 Pa, and (c) 4.0 Pa. The upper-right at the image is the substrate, the lower-left of the image is the metal pattern. The CNTs grew at narrow region where the contrast of the SEM image is white. The W_{CNT} was (a) 6.4 μm, (b) 26 μm, and (c) 230 μm. The inset shows magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2928

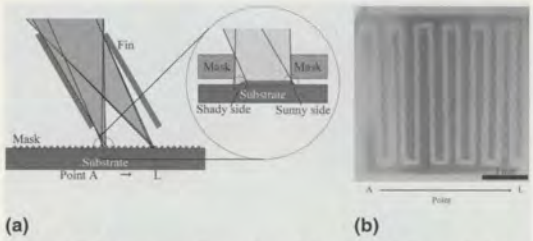


FIG. 6. (a) Schematic configuration of the aligned fins and the mask. (b) An optical microscopy image of a specimen prepared by installing the fins.

The aligned fins were installed during deposition to control incident angles of sputtered atoms. A schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask is depicted in Fig. 6(a). The optical microscopy image of the patterned metal, which was sputtered through the fins, is shown in Fig. 6(b). The pattern contrast was not uniform because the metal pattern thickness was not uniform. For that reason, various metal pattern thicknesses can be evaluated simultaneously on this sample. Figure 7 shows typical SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD by installing the fins during Mo deposition. Figures 7(a) and 7(b), respectively, show the results on the edges of point D, and Figs. 7(c) and 7(d) show the results on the edges of point K. The images in Figs. 7(a) and 7(c) depict the "shady side"; the upper-right of the image shows the metal pattern. Images in Figs. 7(b) and 7(d) portray the "sunny side"; the lower-left of the image shows the metal pattern. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast. The W_{CNT} was (a) 17 μm, (b) 2.6 μm, (c) 29 μm, and (d) 19 μm. The W_{CNT} for every pattern is summarized in Fig. 8. The gray belts correspond to metal mask patterns and white belts correspond to the pattern gaps. The results show that the W_{CNT} was narrower on the "sunny side" than on the "shady side." In addition, the W_{CNT} depended on the position of the pattern. The minimum W_{CNT} was 2.6 μm. This width was approximately one-eightieth of the pattern width.

At pressures of 2.0 Pa, the sputtering condition of the mean free path of sputtered atoms was approximately 6 mm, which was slightly longer than the fin length of 5 mm. The sputtered atoms travel straight through vacancies of the fins. The incident angles of sputtered atoms were limited by the fins. The incident angle distributions were calculated. The width between the maximum and the minimum distance of the shaded area was determined as an effective width considering the shadow effect (W_{SE}). The solid lines in Fig. 8 show the W_{SE}. The gap between the mask and the substrate was fixed as about 5 μm. In calculation results, the W_{SE} was uniform between Points C and I. The respective W_{SE} of sunny and shady sides were 3 and 22 μm. The W_{SE} and W_{CNT} of

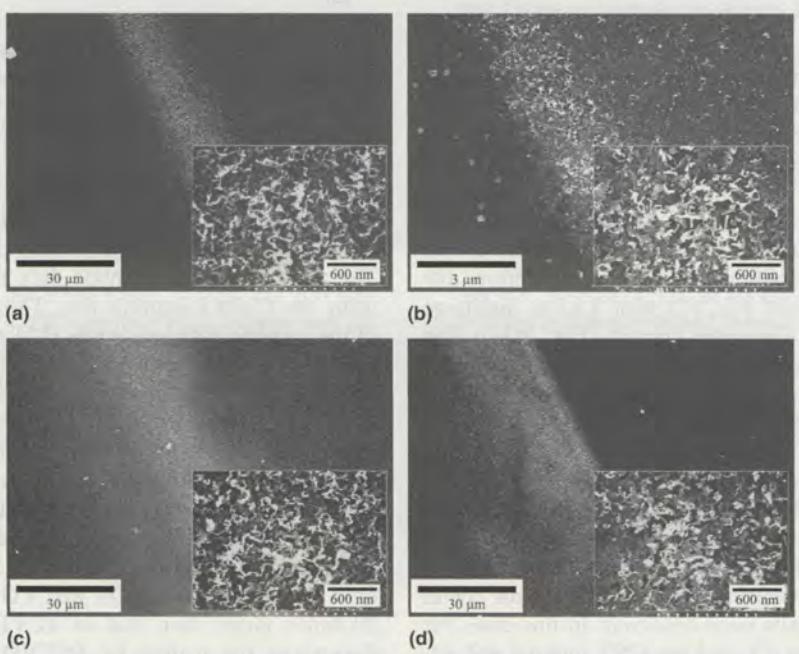


FIG. 7. Typical SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD by installing the fins: (a) and (b) results on the edges of point D; (c) and (d) results on point K. The images of (a) and (c) are the "shady side" and the upper-right of the image is the metal pattern. The images of (b) and (d) are the "sunny side" and the lower-left of the image is the metal pattern. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast area. The W_{CNT} was (a) 17 μm, (b) 2.6 μm, (c) 29 μm, and (d) 19 μm. The insets show magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2929

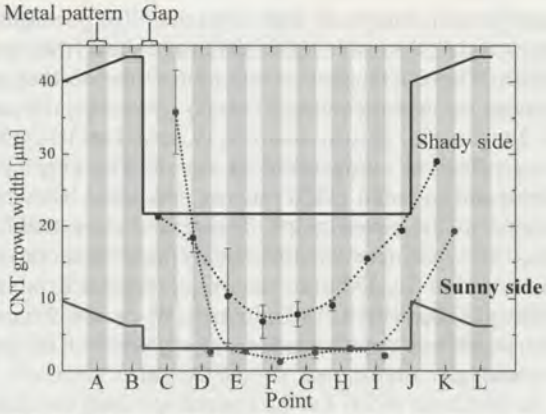


FIG. 8. The W_{CNT} observed at each point in every pattern prepared. The gray belts correspond to the metal mask patterns; white belts correspond to the pattern gaps. The solid lines show the effective width, W_{SE}.

sunny sides were narrower than those of shady sides because the number of atoms that originate from shaded directions under the edges of the mask is reduced by the fins. The W_{CNT} of shady sides depended on the position of the patterns, whereas the calculated W_{SE} was uniform between Point C and I. Figure 6(b) shows that this uniformity was attributable to the nonuniform thickness of the metal pattern. By increasing the thickness of the metal patterns, the W_{CNT} decreased, as discussed above. The thickness distribution resulted from installation of the fins. The W_{SE} and the W_{CNT} increased just under the tail of fins (Points A, B, J, K, and L) because of increased incident angles. The sputtered atoms were deposited through the left and right sides of the fin. Because the W_{SE} contains not only thin and rough regions, but also thick and smooth regions, the W_{SE} was larger than the W_{CNT}.

An electric field was applied during CVD to obtain VACNTs. Figure 9 shows SEM images of CNTs grown using TCVD only, applying a bias without a glow discharge [Fig. 9(a)], and PECVD with a glow discharge accompanying the discharge current [Fig. 9(b)]. The CNTs with an approximate 15-nm diameter grew in various, apparently random, directions using the TCVD method. The CNTs grew selectively near the boundary of the metal pattern. Effects of the applied bias during TCVD were not observed. In the case of PECVD method, CNTs with an approximate 25-nm diameter grew perpendicular to the surfaces. The VACNTs were observed throughout the pattern. Figure 10 shows a TEM image of CNTs grown using PECVD. The hollow center and graphitic sidewalls were observed. In this case, the number of walls was 25, and the CNT internal and external diameters were approximately 4.6 and 26 nm, respectively.

The VACNTs were achieved only through the use of

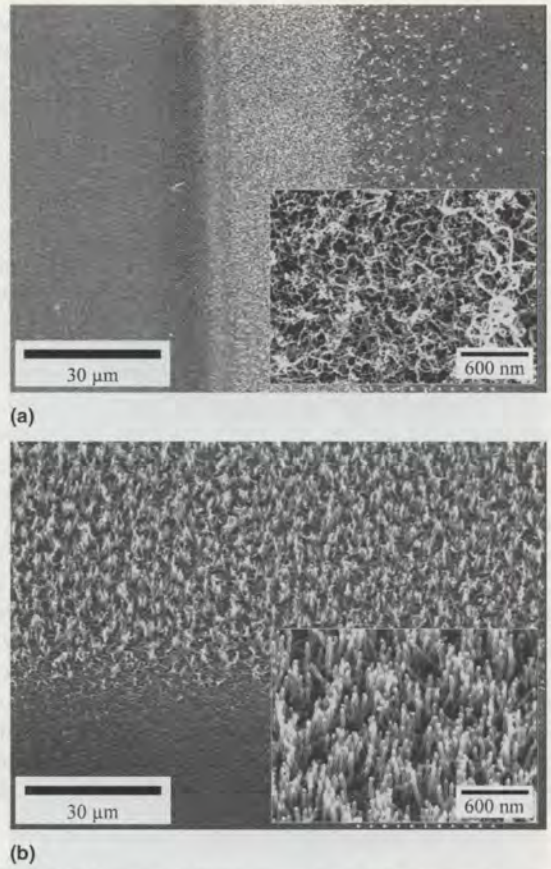


FIG. 9. SEM images of CNTs grown using TCVD only (a) applying bias without a discharge and (b) PECVD with a glow discharge. An applied bias voltage was −300 V [(a) discharge current of approximately 0.005 A]; and −250 V [(b) discharge current of approximately 0.3 A]. Images of (b) were taken at a 45° tilt angle. The inset shows magnified images.

PECVD method. The voltage drop takes place mostly in the cathode dark space when a glow discharge is induced. The thickness of the cathode dark space was estimated using the Child-Langmuir law. The estimated thickness of the cathode dark space was 0.21 mm. Then, the electric field induced above the substrates was approximately 1.2 kV/mm^{-1}. The cathode dark space thickness was estimated in the case of TCVD also. The estimated cathode dark space thickness was 60 mm, which was larger than the distance separating the cathode and anode. Therefore, the electric field might be uniform in the space between the cathode and the anode. The electric field above the substrates was approximately 60 V/mm^{-1}. The electric field applied in the case of PECVD was approximately 20 times larger than that in TCVD. The CNTs grew throughout the pattern by PECVD, whereas selective growth was observed using TCVD. This result suggests that the Ni catalysts were changed into fine particles by bombardment of ions accelerated in a large electric field.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2930

FIG. 10. Typical TEM image of CNTs grown using PECVD.

Results showed that CNTs were able to grow even on the smooth metal patterns.

IV. CONCLUSIONS

We prepared CNTs and VACNTs grown selectively on patterned metal. The selectively grown CNTs were observed at the edges of the patterned metal using TCVD. By controlling not only the catalyst position, but also the surface morphology of their underlayers, the width of selectively grown CNTs was minimized to approximately 2.6 μm. That width was approximately one-eightieth that of the patterned metal, which was 200 μm. To prepare VACNTs, DC-negative bias voltage was applied to the substrates. The VACNTs were synthesized when the glow discharge took place in the PECVD. The VACNTs grew all over the patterned metal. Selective growth of CNTs was achieved in optimum conditions of the TCVD by controlling the morphology of the Mo underlayers for Ni catalysts.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This work was supported by a Grant-in-Aid from the Futaba Foundation. This work was also supported by a Ministry of Education, Culture, Sports, Science and Technology through a Scientific Grant-In-Aid (No. 15360173).

REFERENCES

1. J. Kong, E. Yenilmez, T.W. Tombler, W. Kim, H. Dai, R.B. Laughlin, L. Liu, C.S. Jayanthi, and S.Y. Wu: Quantum interference and ballistic transmission in nanotube electron waveguides. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **87,** 106801 (2001).
2. Z. Yao, C.L. Kane, and C. Dekker: High-field electrical transport in single-wall carbon nanotubes. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **84,** 2941 (2000).
3. E.W. Wong, P.E. Sheehan, and C.M. Lieber: Nanobeam mechanics: Elasticity, strength, and toughness of nanorods and nanotubes. *Science* **277,** 1971 (1997).
4. J.H. Hafner, C.L. Cheung, and C.M. Lieber: Growth of nanotubes for probe microscopy tips. *Nature* **398,** 761 (1999).
5. R. Stevens, C. Nguyen, A. Cassell, L. Delzeit, M. Meyyappan, and J. Han: Improved fabrication approach for carbon nanotube probe devices. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **77,** 3453 (2000).
6. T. Arie, H. Nishijima, S. Akita, and Y. Nakayama: Carbon-nanotube probe equipped magnetic force microscope. *J. Vac. Sci. Technol., B* **18,** 104 (2000).
7. S. Fan, M.G. Chapline, N.R. Franklin, T.W. Tombler, A.M. Cassell, and H. Dai: Self-oriented regular arrays of carbon nanotubes and their field-emission properties. *Science* **283,** 512 (1999).
8. N. Saurakhiya, Y.W. Zhu, F.C. Cheong, C.K. Ong, A.T.S. Wee, J.Y. Lin, and C.H. Sow: Pulsed laser deposition-assisted patterning of aligned carbon nanotubes modified by focused laser beam for efficient field emission. *Carbon* **43,** 2128 (2005).
9. W.I. Milne, K.B.K. Teo, G.A.J. Amaratunga, R. Lacerda, P. Legagneux, G. Pirio, V. Semet, and V.T. Binh: Aligned carbon nanotubes/fibers for applications in vacuum microwave devices. *Curr. Appl. Phys.* **4,** 513 (2004).
10. A.C. Dupuis: The catalyst in the CCVD of carbon nanotubes—a review. *Prog. Mater. Sci.* **50,** 929 (2005).
11. V.I. Merkulov, A.V. Melechko, M.A. Guillorn, D.H. Lowndes, and M.L. Simpson: Alignment mechanism of carbon nanofibers produced by plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor deposition. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **79,** 2970 (2001).
12. L. Delzeit, B. Chen, A. Cassell, R. Stevens, C. Nguyen, and M. Meyyappan: Multilayered metal catalysts for controlling the density of single-walled carbon nanotube growth. *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **348,** 368 (2001).

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2931

Attachment M-3

Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes on Ni catalysts/Mo underlayers by thermal chemical vapor deposition

Hiroki Okuyama,[a] Nobuyuki Iwata, and Hiroshi Yamamoto
College of Science and Technology, Nihon University, Funabashi, Chiba 274-8501, Japan

(Received 3 April 2006; accepted 12 July 2006)

Position-selective growth of carbon nanotubes (CNTs) and vertically aligned CNTs (VACNTs) on patterned metal were prepared using thermal chemical vapor deposition (TCVD) and direct current (DC) plasma-enhanced chemical vapor deposition. We propose a new position-controlling method of CNTs by controlling not only the position of Ni as a catalyst, but also the morphology of Mo as an underlayer for the catalysts. Selective growth of CNTs was achieved at the edges of the patterned metal using TCVD. The minimum width of selectively grown CNTs, approximately 2.6 μm, was approximately one-eightieth that of the patterned metal, 200 μm. The VACNTs were synthesized using the PECVD method, but the VACNTs grew throughout the patterned metal. A position-controlled method of CNT growth was demonstrated in optimum conditions of the TCVD.

I. INTRODUCTION

Carbon nanotubes (CNTs) have been studied intensively because of their many featured characteristics such as high electric conductivity,[1] high permissible current density,[2] and high mechanical strength in spite of their high flexibility.[3] These characteristics are beneficial in preparing various nanostructures for use in scanning-probe microscopy tips,[4–6] field emitters,[7–9] and so on. To prepare such nanoscaled CNT devices, the controlling position and direction of CNTs is necessary. CNTs grow selectively from catalyst particles using chemical vapor deposition (CVD).[10] The growth direction of CNTs is controlled by applying an electric field during CVD growth.[11]

Position-selective growth of CNTs is possible by virtue of two characteristics: CNTs grow selectively from fine particle catalysts, and, we can control the synthesis of the fine particle catalysts by noticing wettability between metal interfaces. Wettability of metal interface is high. Therefore, it is difficult to form fine particles as overlayers on smooth underlayers. Overlayered metals form fine particles when the surfaces of underlayers are rough. In this article, we propose a new position-controlled method of CNT growth by controlling not only the catalysts' position, but also surface morphology of metal underlayers. We tried to prepare position-selective growth of CNTs and vertically aligned CNTs (VACNTs) on patterned metal electrodes to realize a novel electronic measuring nanoprobe.

II. EXPERIMENTAL

Patterned metals of Ni catalysts and Mo underlayers were deposited on quartz substrates through a metal mask (thickness of 30 μm, pattern width of 200 μm, and gap of 100 μm) using radio frequency (RF) magnetron sputtering. The chamber background pressure was 3.0×10^{-3} Pa, and the pressure during deposition was fixed at 2.0 Pa by feeding Ar gas. Growth conditions were 120 °C of substrate temperature, 50 W of sputtering power, and 1 min of sputtering time for Mo underlayers, and 70 °C, 20 W, and 1 min for Ni catalysts. The films' deposition rates were 10 nm/min^{-1} for Mo and 1 nm/min^{-1} for Ni. To control incident angles of sputtered atoms, aligned fins were installed during deposition. A schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask is shown in Fig. 1.

The CNTs were grown using thermal chemical vapor deposition (TCVD) and direct current (DC) plasma-enhanced (PE) CVD methods. The CVD equipment reactor tube was heated to 600 °C. The background pressure was 0.1 Pa. The flow of H_2:Ar (10:200 ccm) was introduced into the reactor tube during heating. In the case of a TCVD method, a gas mixture of ethylene C_2H_4:H_2:Ar (20:10:200 ccm) was introduced into the reactor tube for 30 min for CNT growth. The total pressure was maintained at 100 kPa. In the case of the PECVD method, the CNT growth was performed by inducing a

[a]Address all correspondence to this author.
e-mail: okuyama@yamanoya.ecs.cst.nihon-u.ac.jp
DOI: 10.1557/JMR.2006.0351

 © 2006 Materials Research Society

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2933

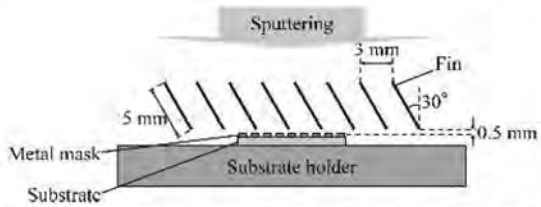


FIG. 1. Schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask.

DC glow discharge and feeding a gas mixture of C_2H_4:H_2:Ar (5:50:50 ccm). The total pressure was maintained at 2 kPa. The DC plasma was produced by applying a bias voltage of −250 V between a substrate holder and grounded anodes, which were separated from the substrates by approximately 5 mm.

The patterned metals' respective morphologies were investigated using atomic force microscopy (AFM, NanoNavi Station; SII Nanotechnology, Inc., Tokyo, Japan). The CNTs' structures were observed using a field emission scanning electron microscope (SEM; S-4500; Hitachi Ltd., Tokyo, Japan) operated at 15 kV and a field emission transmission electron microscope (TEM; HF-2000; Hitachi Ltd.) operated at 200 kV.

III. RESULTS AND DISCUSSION

Figure 2 shows AFM images (5×5 μm^2) of the patterned metal layers immediately before CNT growth. Figures 2(a) and 2(b), respectively, show the edge boundary of patterned metal layers and the middle areas of the patterned metal. Figure 2(c) shows scanned areas of Figs. 2(a) and 2(b). The left of Fig. 2(a) shows the substrate surfaces; the right shows the patterned metal layers. At the pattern edges, large Ni particles with an approximate 30-nm height were observed on small Mo particles with an approximate 3-nm height. At the middle areas of the pattern [Fig. 2(b)], only a few particles were observed on smooth surfaces. Figure 3 shows SEM images of the edge boundary of the patterned metal layers after TCVD deposition at varying thickness of the Mo

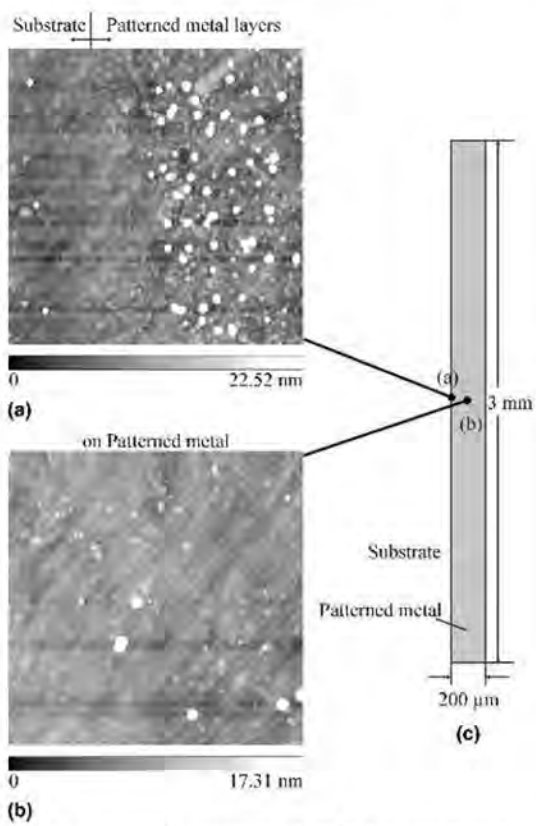


FIG. 2. (a) and (b) AFM images (5×5 μm^2) of patterned metal layers. (c) The scanning area of the AFM images. (a) The edge boundary of patterned metal layers. The left of the AFM image shows the substrate surfaces; the right shows the patterned metal layers. (b) The middle areas of the patterned metal.

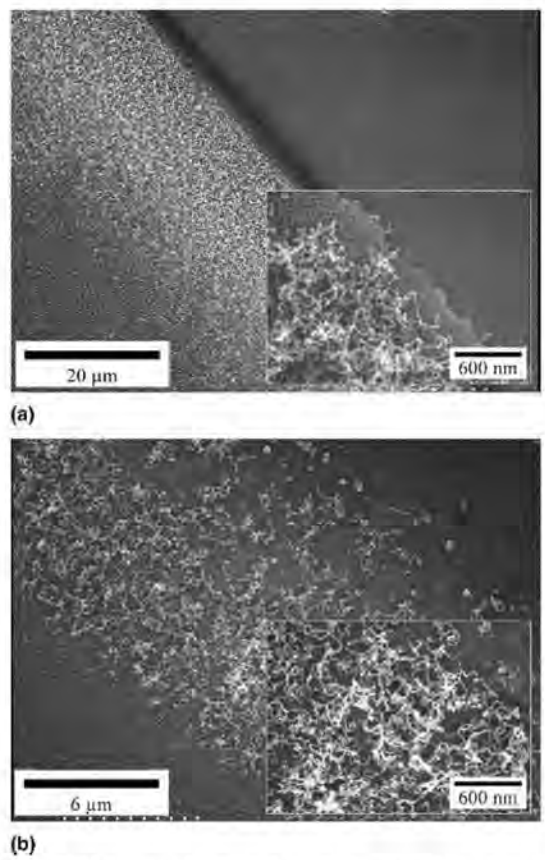


FIG. 3. SEM images of patterned metal layer boundary edges after TCVD while varying the Mo underlayer thickness. The Mo layers were (a) 10 nm and (b) 30 nm thick. The upper-right of the image shows the substrate surfaces; the lower-left shows the patterned metal layers. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast. The W_{CNT} was approximately (a) 30 μm and (b) 6.3 μm. The insets are magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2934

underlayer. Thickness of the Mo layers was 10 nm [Fig. 3(a)] and 30 nm [Fig. 3(b)]. The upper-right of the image shows the substrate surfaces; the lower-left shows the patterned metal layers. The CNTs, with an approximate 30-nm diameter, grew selectively immediately inside from the pattern edges that appear in the image as the white contrast. However, CNTs did not grow on the middle areas of the pattern. By increasing the Mo thickness from 10 nm [Fig. 3(a)] to 30 nm [Fig. 3(b)], the widths of selectively grown CNTs (W_{CNT}) decreased respectively from 30 μm [Fig. 3(a)] to 6.3 μm [Fig. 3(b)]. The CNT diameter was similar to that of the Ni particle, as observed using AFM. At the pattern edges, many small Mo particles were observed under the CNTs.

The position-selective growth of CNTs at the pattern edges was achieved because CNTs grow only from fine particle catalysts. Delzeit et al.[12] reported that no CNT was grown with 0.1–1.0 nm Fe on smooth, clean Si substrates. The CNTs grew by the addition of an Ir underlayer to increase the surface roughness and to provide more active nucleation sites. On the smooth surface of Mo underlayers, it is difficult for Ni catalysts to become fine particles because of the high wettability. The rough morphology of Mo underlayers provides active nucleation sites for Ni catalysts. The rough morphology was apparent in very thin regions of Mo because of a "shadow effect" of the sputtering method. A schematic shadow effect is illustrated in Fig. 4. Sputtered atoms arrive at substrates with various incident angles because of scattering by atmospheric gasses. Then the pattern edges thin down by deposition of particles shaded from the mask pattern. The rough regions of thicker Mo underlayers became narrow. Therefore, the W_{CNT} decreased by increasing Mo thickness.

Figure 5 shows SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD at varying sputtering pressures of metal layers. The W_{CNT} was decreased from 230 to 6.4 μm by reducing sputtering pressure from 4.0 to 1.2 Pa.

The shady region by metal mask is decreased by reducing sputtering pressure because incident angle variations of sputtered atoms are decreased. Therefore, by reducing sputtering pressure, the metal pattern edge was sharpened and W_{CNT} was reduced.

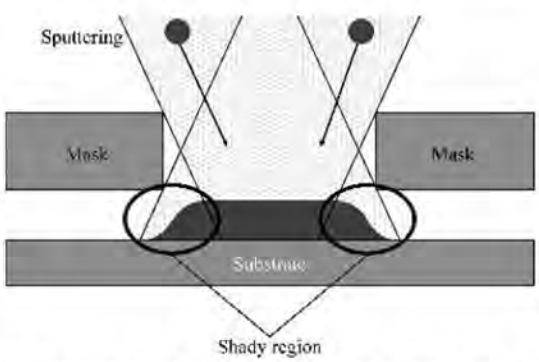


FIG. 4. Schematic of the "shadow effect" that appeared through the mask pattern. The pattern edges thin down because of deposition of shaded sputtered atoms under the mask edges (indicated by the oval).

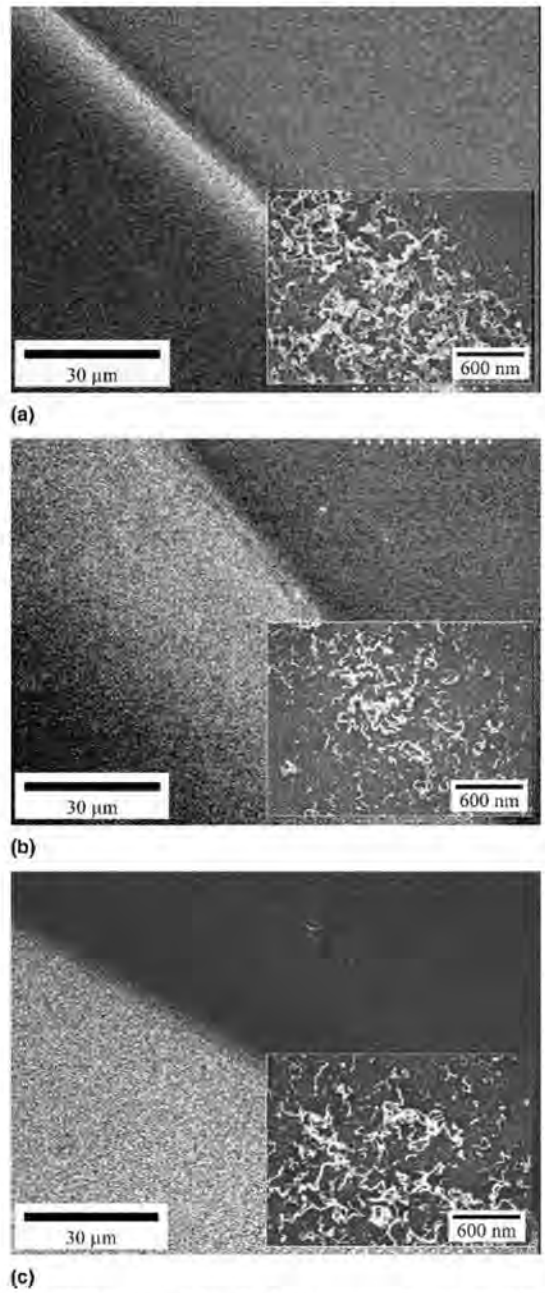
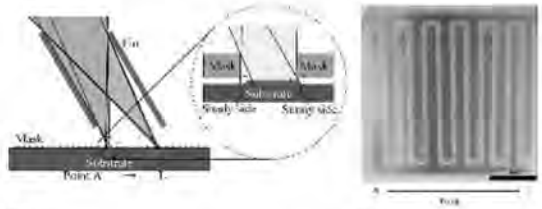


FIG. 5. SEM images of the edge boundary of patterned metal layers after TCVD at varying sputtering pressure of metal layers. The sputtering pressure of the metal layers was (a) 1.2 Pa, (b) 2.0 Pa, and (c) 4.0 Pa. The upper-right at the image is the substrate, the lower-left of the image is the metal pattern. The CNTs grew at narrow region where the contrast of the SEM image is white. The W_{CNT} was (a) 6.4 μm, (b) 26 μm, and (c) 230 μm. The inset shows magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2935

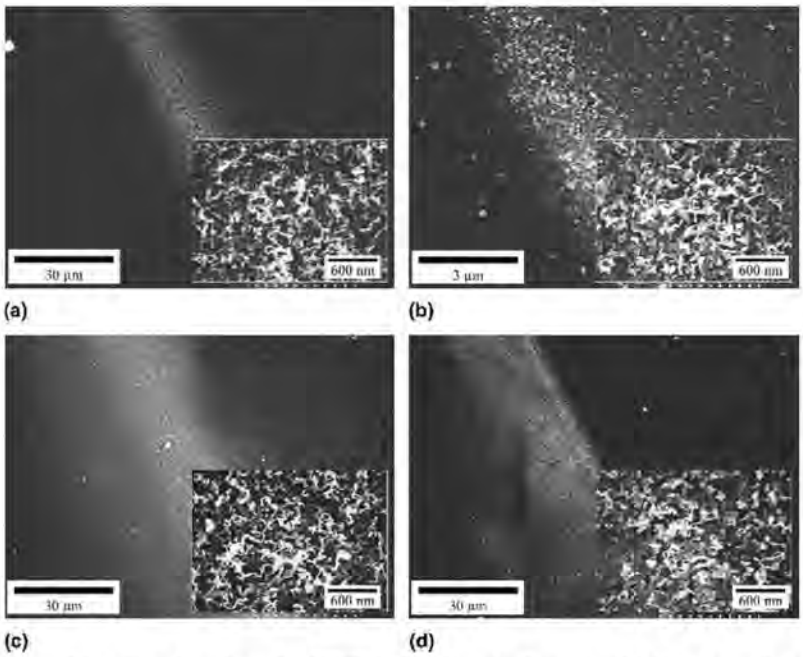


(a) (b)

FIG. 6. (a) Schematic configuration of the aligned fins and the mask. (b) An optical microscopy image of a specimen prepared by installing the fins.

The aligned fins were installed during deposition to control incident angles of sputtered atoms. A schematic configuration of the fins and the metal mask is depicted in Fig. 6(a). The optical microscopy image of the patterned metal, which was sputtered through the fins, is shown in Fig. 6(b). The pattern contrast was not uniform because the metal pattern thickness was not uniform. For that reason, various metal pattern thicknesses can be evaluated simultaneously on this sample. Figure 7 shows typical SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD by installing the fins during Mo deposition. Figures 7(a) and 7(b), respectively, show the results on the edges of point D, and Figs. 7(c) and 7(d) show the results on the edges of point K. The images in Figs. 7(a) and 7(c) depict the "shady side"; the upper-right of the image shows the metal pattern. Images in Figs. 7(b) and 7(d) portray the "sunny side"; the lower-left of the image shows the metal pattern. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast. The W_{CNT} was (a) 17 μm, (b) 2.6 μm, (c) 29 μm, and (d) 19 μm. The W_{CNT} for every pattern is summarized in Fig. 8. The gray belts correspond to metal mask patterns and white belts correspond to the pattern gaps. The results show that the W_{CNT} was narrower on the "sunny side" than on the "shady side." In addition, the W_{CNT} depended on the position of the pattern. The minimum W_{CNT} was 2.6 μm. This width was approximately one-eightieth of the pattern width.

At pressures of 2.0 Pa, the sputtering condition of the mean free path of sputtered atoms was approximately 6 mm, which was slightly longer than the fin length of 5 mm. The sputtered atoms travel straight through vacancies of the fins. The incident angles of sputtered atoms were limited by the fins. The incident angle distributions were calculated. The width between the maximum and the minimum distance of the shaded area was determined as an effective width considering the shadow effect (W_{SE}). The solid lines in Fig. 8 show the W_{SE}. The gap between the mask and the substrate was fixed as about 5 μm. In calculation results, the W_{SE} was uniform between Points C and I. The respective W_{SE} of sunny and shady sides were 3 and 22 μm. The W_{SE} and W_{CNT} of



(a) (b) (c) (d)

FIG. 7. Typical SEM images of the pattern boundary after TCVD by installing the fins: (a) and (b) results on the edges of point D; (c) and (d) results on point K. The images of (a) and (c) are the "shady side" and the upper-right of the image is the metal pattern. The images of (b) and (d) are the "sunny side" and the lower-left of the image is the metal pattern. The CNTs grew in the narrow region that appears as the white contrast area. The W_{CNT} was (a) 17 μm, (b) 2.6 μm, (c) 29 μm, and (d) 19 μm. The insets show magnified images.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2936

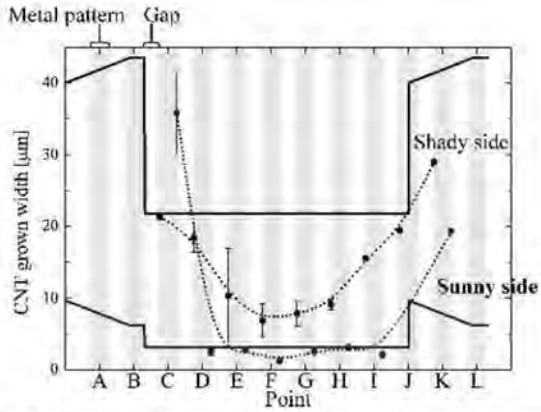


FIG. 8. The W_{CNT} observed at each point in every pattern prepared. The gray belts correspond to the metal mask patterns; white belts correspond to the pattern gaps. The solid lines show the effective width, W_{SE}.

sunny sides were narrower than those of shady sides because the number of atoms that originate from shaded directions under the edges of the mask is reduced by the fins. The W_{CNT} of shady sides depended on the position of the patterns, whereas the calculated W_{SE} was uniform between Point C and I. Figure 6(b) shows that this uniformity was attributable to the nonuniform thickness of the metal pattern. By increasing the thickness of the metal patterns, the W_{CNT} decreased, as discussed above. The thickness distribution resulted from installation of the fins. The W_{SE} and the W_{CNT} increased just under the tail of fins (Points A, B, J, K, and L) because of increased incident angles. The sputtered atoms were deposited through the left and right sides of the fin. Because the W_{SE} contains not only thin and rough regions, but also thick and smooth regions, the W_{SE} was larger than the W_{CNT}.

An electric field was applied during CVD to obtain VACNTs. Figure 9 shows SEM images of CNTs grown using TCVD only, applying a bias without a glow discharge [Fig. 9(a)], and PECVD with a glow discharge accompanying the discharge current [Fig. 9(b)]. The CNTs with an approximate 15-nm diameter grew in various, apparently random, directions using the TCVD method. The CNTs grew selectively near the boundary of the metal pattern. Effects of the applied bias during TCVD were not observed. In the case of PECVD method, CNTs with an approximate 25-nm diameter grew perpendicular to the surfaces. The VACNTs were observed throughout the pattern. Figure 10 shows a TEM image of CNTs grown using PECVD. The hollow center and graphitic sidewalls were observed. In this case, the number of walls was 25, and the CNT internal and external diameters were approximately 4.6 and 26 nm, respectively.

The VACNTs were achieved only through the use of

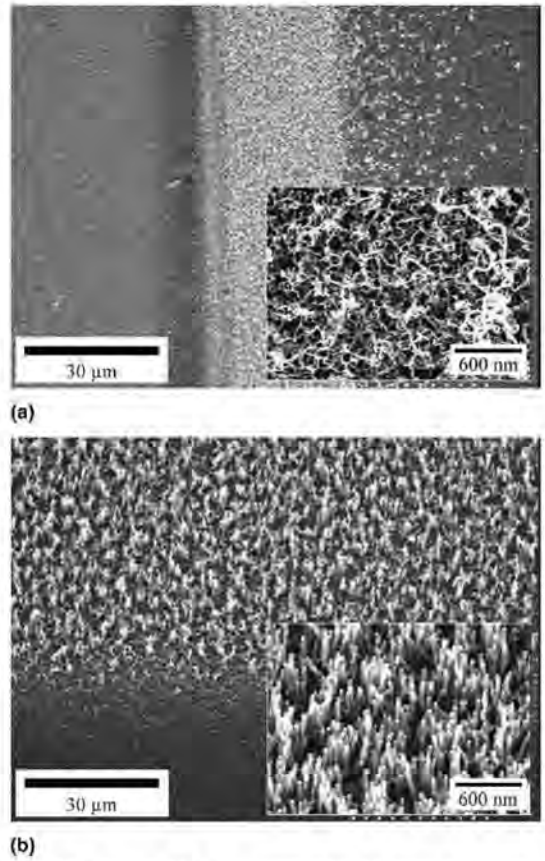


FIG. 9. SEM images of CNTs grown using TCVD only (a) applying bias without a discharge and (b) PECVD with a glow discharge. An applied bias voltage was −300 V [(a) discharge current of approximately 0.005 A]; and −250 V [(b) discharge current of approximately 0.3 A]. Images of (b) were taken at a 45° tilt angle. The inset shows magnified images.

PECVD method. The voltage drop takes place mostly in the cathode dark space when a glow discharge is induced. The thickness of the cathode dark space was estimated using the Child-Langmuir law. The estimated thickness of the cathode dark space was 0.21 mm. Then, the electric field induced above the substrates was approximately 1.2 kV/mm^{-1}. The cathode dark space thickness was estimated in the case of TCVD also. The estimated cathode dark space thickness was 60 mm, which was larger than the distance separating the cathode and anode. Therefore, the electric field might be uniform in the space between the cathode and the anode. The electric field above the substrates was approximately 60 V/mm^{-1}. The electric field applied in the case of PECVD was approximately 20 times larger than that in TCVD. The CNTs grew throughout the pattern by PECVD, whereas selective growth was observed using TCVD. This result suggests that the Ni catalysts were changed into fine particles by bombardment of ions accelerated in a large electric field.

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2937

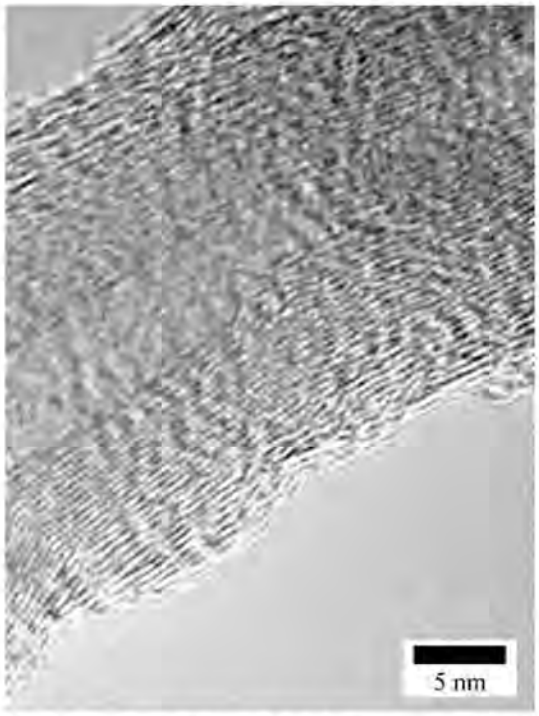


FIG. 10. Typical TEM image of CNTs grown using PECVD.

Results showed that CNTs were able to grow even on the smooth metal patterns.

IV. CONCLUSIONS

We prepared CNTs and VACNTs grown selectively on patterned metal. The selectively grown CNTs were observed at the edges of the patterned metal using TCVD. By controlling not only the catalyst position, but also the surface morphology of their underlayers, the width of selectively grown CNTs was minimized to approximately 2.6 μm. That width was approximately one-eightieth that of the patterned metal, which was 200 μm. To prepare VACNTs, DC-negative bias voltage was applied to the substrates. The VACNTs were synthesized when the glow discharge took place in the PECVD. The VACNTs grew all over the patterned metal. Selective growth of CNTs was achieved in optimum conditions of the TCVD by controlling the morphology of the Mo underlayers for Ni catalysts.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

This work was supported by a Grant-in-Aid from the Futaba Foundation. This work was also supported by a Ministry of Education, Culture, Sports, Science and Technology through a Scientific Grant-In-Aid (No. 15360173).

REFERENCES

1. J. Kong, E. Yenilmez, T.W. Tombler, W. Kim, H. Dai, R.B. Laughlin, L. Liu, C.S. Jayanthi, and S.Y. Wu: Quantum interference and ballistic transmission in nanotube electron waveguides. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **87,** 106801 (2001).
2. Z. Yao, C.L. Kane, and C. Dekker: High-field electrical transport in single-wall carbon nanotubes. *Phys. Rev. Lett.* **84,** 2941 (2000).
3. E.W. Wong, P.E. Sheehan, and C.M. Lieber: Nanobeam mechanics: Elasticity, strength, and toughness of nanorods and nanotubes. *Science* **277,** 1971 (1997).
4. J.H. Hafner, C.L. Cheung, and C.M. Lieber: Growth of nanotubes for probe microscopy tips. *Nature* **398,** 761 (1999).
5. R. Stevens, C. Nguyen, A. Cassell, L. Delzeit, M. Meyyappan, and J. Han: Improved fabrication approach for carbon nanotube probe devices. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **77,** 3453 (2000).
6. T. Arie, H. Nishijima, S. Akita, and Y. Nakayama: Carbon-nanotube probe equipped magnetic force microscope. *J. Vac. Sci. Technol., B* **18,** 104 (2000).
7. S. Fan, M.G. Chapline, N.R. Franklin, T.W. Tombler, A.M. Cassell, and H. Dai: Self-oriented regular arrays of carbon nanotubes and their field-emission properties. *Science* **283,** 512 (1999).
8. N. Saurakhiya, Y.W. Zhu, F.C. Cheong, C.K. Ong, A.T.S. Wee, J.Y. Lin, and C.H. Sow: Pulsed laser deposition-assisted patterning of aligned carbon nanotubes modified by focused laser beam for efficient field emission. *Carbon* **43,** 2128 (2005).
9. W.I. Milne, K.B.K. Teo, G.A.J. Amaratunga, R. Lacerda, P. Legagneux, G. Pirio, V. Semet, and V.T. Binh: Aligned carbon nanotubes/fibers for applications in vacuum microwave devices. *Curr. Appl. Phys.* **4,** 513 (2004).
10. A.C. Dupuis: The catalyst in the CCVD of carbon nanotubes—a review. *Prog. Mater. Sci.* **50,** 929 (2005).
11. V.I. Merkulov, A.V. Melechko, M.A. Guillorn, D.H. Lowndes, and M.L. Simpson: Alignment mechanism of carbon nanofibers produced by plasma-enhanced chemical-vapor deposition. *Appl. Phys. Lett.* **79,** 2970 (2001).
12. L. Delzeit, B. Chen, A. Cassell, R. Stevens, C. Nguyen, and M. Meyyappan: Multilayered metal catalysts for controlling the density of single-walled carbon nanotube growth. *Chem. Phys. Lett.* **348,** 368 (2001).

Petitioner Canadian Solar (USA) Inc., Ex. 1035, p. 2938

Attachment M-4

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 26, 2024 at URL: https://search.worldcat.org/title/12358170

WorldCat® Items Search for books, articles, and more

Home Libraries Topics Lists About For Librarians

Journal of materials research

Authors: Materials Research Society, American Institute of Physics

Journal, Magazine, English, ©1986-

Edition: View all formats and editions

Publisher: Published for the Materials Research Society by the American Institute of Physics, Cambridge University Press, Pittsburgh, PA, New York, NY, ©1986-

Genre:	Periodicals
Physical Description:	volumes : illustrations ; 28 cm
ISSN:	0884-2914, 0884-1616, 1092-8928
OCLC Number / Unique Identifier:	12358170
Subjects:	51.00 materials science: general Materials Research Materials Research Periodicals Matériaux Recherche Périodiques Periodicals Werkstoffkunde Zeitschrift periodika tanszéki

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from WorldCat on September 26, 2024 at URL: https://search.worldcat.org/title/12358170

Find a Copy at a Library

Filter by: Any format Any edition Distance within 200+ mi

23 editions in 630 libraries

Featured libraries All libraries

Showing 459 libraries near Missouri, United States

Only public libraries

Missouri University of Science and Technology
Curtis Laws Wilson Library
3.2 miles from your current location.
400 West 14th St, Rolla, MO, 65409-0060, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

University of Missouri -- Columbia
MU Libraries; University of Missouri; MU; Ellis Library; University of Missouri Columbia
73 miles from your current location.
1020 Lowry, Columbia, MO, 65201-5149, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

Washington University in St. Louis
95 miles from your current location.
1 Brookings Drive, MSC 1061-141-B, St. Louis, MO, 63130, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

Missouri State University
95 miles from your current location.
850 S John Q. Hammons Parkway, Springfield, MO, 65897, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

Saint Louis University - Main Campus
Pius XII Memorial Library
98 miles from your current location.
3650 Lindell Blvd, St Louis, MO, 63108-3302, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

Southern Illinois University
Morris Library
143 miles from your current location.
605 Agriculture Drive, Mailcode 6632, Carbondale, IL, 62901, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

Arkansas State University
Dean B. Ellis Library
160 miles from your current location.
322 University Loop West, Jonesboro, AR, 72401, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

Pittsburg State University
Leonard H. Axe Library
162 miles from your current location.
1605 South Joplin Street, Pittsburg, KS, 66762, United States
Academic
Borrow
Favorite Library

Linda Hall Library
166 miles from your current location.
5109 Cherry Street, Kansas City, MO, 64110, United States
Special or Corporate Library
Borrow
Favorite Library

Attachment M-5

Screen capture created by J L Mullins from Linda Hall Library OPAC on September 26, 2024 at URL: https://catalog.lindahall.org/discovery/fulldisplay?docid=alma994294843405961&context=L&vid=01LINDAHALL_INST:LHL&lang=en&search_scope=MyInstitution&adaptor=Local%20Search%20Engine&tab=LibraryCatalog&query=any,contains,Journal%20of%20Materials%20Research&sortby=date_d&facet=frbrgroupid,include,9054287548641475807&mode=simple&offset=0

JOURNAL

Journal of materials research

Materials Research Society; American Institute of Physics.

c1986-

Available at Linda Hall Library Closed Stacks - Serials (Journal of materials research.) and other locations

LOCATION ITEMS

Linda Hall Library

Available , Closed Stacks - Serials ; Journal of materials research.

Holdings:

v.1(1986)-v.26:no.12(2011:Jun.28)

v.26:no.17(2011:Sep.14)-v.28:no.24(2013:Dec.28)-

Details

Title	Journal of materials research
Other title	J. mater. res. Journal of materials research Materials research
Creator/Contributor	Materials Research Society American Institute of Physics.
Subjects	Materials -- Research
Identifier	ISSN : 0884-2914 OCLC : (OCoLC)12358170
Related title	Available in other form: Journal of materials research (CD-ROM) Available in other form: Journal of materials research (Online) Related to : JMR abstracts
Publisher	Pittsburgh, PA : Published for the Materials Research Society by the American Institute of Physics Vol. 1, no. 1 (Jan./Feb. 1986)-
Creation date	c1986-
Format	v. : ill. ; 28 cm.
Frequency	Monthly <, 1992- >
General notes	Online edition includes Tables of Contents Vol. 1 (1986)-Vol. 10 (1995) Title from cover. Abstracted by: JMR abstracts.
Citations/References	Chemical abstracts,
Local notes	Selected volumes/issues gifts of the American Institute of Aeronautics and Astronautics.